

ADNAN HARUN YAHYA

MASTERMIND:

THE TRUTH OF THE

BRITISH

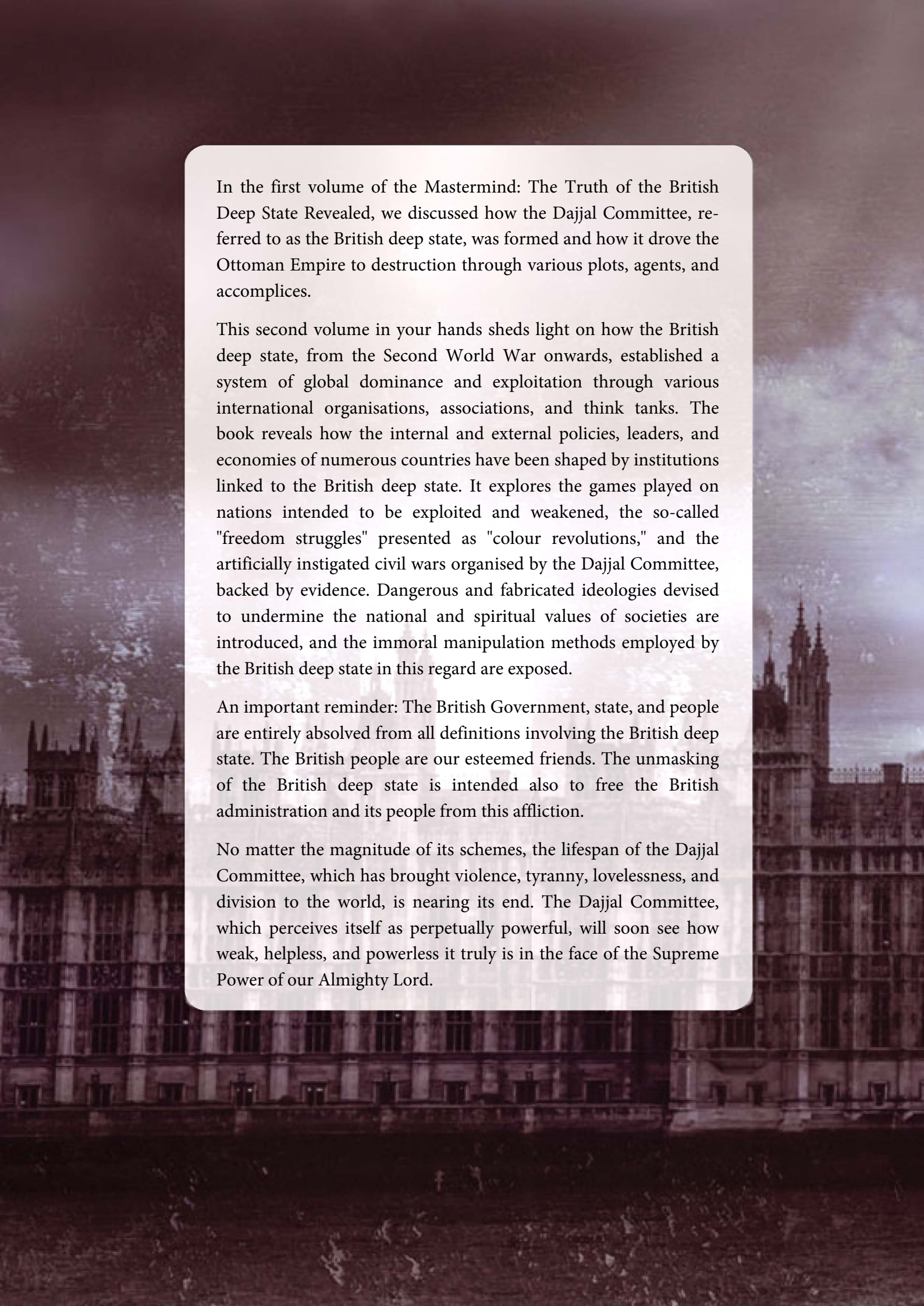
DEEP

STATE

REVEALED

2





In the first volume of the Mastermind: The Truth of the British Deep State Revealed, we discussed how the Dajjal Committee, referred to as the British deep state, was formed and how it drove the Ottoman Empire to destruction through various plots, agents, and accomplices.

This second volume in your hands sheds light on how the British deep state, from the Second World War onwards, established a system of global dominance and exploitation through various international organisations, associations, and think tanks. The book reveals how the internal and external policies, leaders, and economies of numerous countries have been shaped by institutions linked to the British deep state. It explores the games played on nations intended to be exploited and weakened, the so-called "freedom struggles" presented as "colour revolutions," and the artificially instigated civil wars organised by the Dajjal Committee, backed by evidence. Dangerous and fabricated ideologies devised to undermine the national and spiritual values of societies are introduced, and the immoral manipulation methods employed by the British deep state in this regard are exposed.

An important reminder: The British Government, state, and people are entirely absolved from all definitions involving the British deep state. The British people are our esteemed friends. The unmasking of the British deep state is intended also to free the British administration and its people from this affliction.

No matter the magnitude of its schemes, the lifespan of the Dajjal Committee, which has brought violence, tyranny, lovelessness, and division to the world, is nearing its end. The Dajjal Committee, which perceives itself as perpetually powerful, will soon see how weak, helpless, and powerless it truly is in the face of the Supreme Power of our Almighty Lord.





MASTERMIND:
THE TRUTH OF THE
BRITISH
DEEP STATE
REVEALED
2

Adnan Harun Yahya

Translated by:
Raj R. Menor

All translations from the Qur'an are from
The Noble Qur'an: a New Rendering of its Meaning in English
by Hajj Abdalhaqq and Aisha Bewley, published by
Bookwork, Norwich, UK. 1420 CE/1999 AH.

Abbreviation used:

(pbuh): *Peace be upon him* (following a reference to the prophets)
(ra) (Radiy Allahu Anhu or Anha): *May God be pleased with him/her*
(following a reference to the Companions of the Prophet Muhammad)

b r i t i s h d e e p s t a t e . c o m





Mastermind:

**The Truth of the
BRITISH
DEEP STATE
REVEALED
2**

Adnan Harun Yahya

Contents

INTRODUCTION: The Dajjal Committee	13
The Sinister Strategy of the Dajjal Committee	14
 PART ONE: The British Deep State in World War II	19
Great Wars and World Domination	20
The True Cause of World War II	22
Britain's Efforts to Involve Turkey in the War	25
The United States' Dragging into War	30
Planned Civilian Massacre: The Bombing of Dresden	42
The Bloody Ritual of Hiroshima and Nagasaki by the British Deep State ...	48
Disaster in Seconds	53
The Middle East During the World War II	62
Churchill's Racist World	66
Churchill and British Agents in World War II	72
British Agent Authors	73
Ian Fleming, the Author of the James Bond Novels	73
Herbert George Wells.....	76
John Le Carré (David John Moore Cornwell).....	77
Eric Ambler	77
William Somerset Maugham.....	78
George Orwell.....	78
Aldous Huxley.....	79
Female Agents in World War II.....	81
Anne-Marie Walters	88
Christine Granville	88
Vera Atkins	88

Virginia Hall.....	89
Noor Inayat Khan	89
Nancy Wake.....	90
Violette Szabo.....	90
Cecile Pearl Witherington Cornioley.....	91
Odette Sansom Hallowes	91
Noreen Baxter	92
Amy Elizabeth Thrope (Betty Pack).....	92
From SOE to Gladio	93
From Great Wars to Secret Organisations	97
PART TWO: From the Colonial Empire to the British Commonwealth	101
The Atlantic Charter and The Establishment of the United Nations	102
The British Deep State and the Oppression of Colonialism	106
Anglo-Saxon Racism and Its So-Called Scientific Justification.....	114
The British Deep State and the Strategy of Exploitation	120
The British Admirers in the Colonies	124
Darwinist Education in the Colonies	128
Loyal Servants Groomed Through Education	132
The British Deep State's Colonial Empire	136
Ireland	136
The Irish Abandoned to Famine	138
Australia	146
The Disturbing Ideology Behind the Australian Genocide: Darwinism.....	152
India	163
Amritsar Massacre	168
Planned Bengal Famine	171
The British Deep State's Plan to Divide India	178
Yemen.....	184
The Legacy of the British Deep State in Yemen: The Qat Plague	189

Africa	191
Egypt	196
Nigeria	200
The Republic of South Africa	202
Kenya	210
Sudan	212
Oppression Has Not Ended	213
Slavery in the African Exploitation System	214
The British Deep State and Neocolonialism	220
Exploitation in the Name of Independence	225
The British Commonwealth of Nations	231
The Birth of the Commonwealth	232
British Dominance from Social Life to Law	236
British Overseas Territories	238
PART THREE: The British Deep State's Order of World Governance	241
Institutions, Individuals, a Supra-National Mastermind	242
The British Deep State in the EU and NATO	244
The European Union is a Project of the British Deep State	244
The Position of Britain in the EU	248
The Governance Model Aimed for the EU: Communism	251
What Should Change in the European Union?	267
The British Deep State and NATO	270
The Secret Army Within NATO	278
NATO's Secret Army and Coups	290
Deep State Connections within Intelligence Services	296
British Domestic and Foreign Intelligence: MI5-MI6	297
The Operational Scope of British Intelligence	300
The Centre of the World Intelligence Network: The British Deep State	306
The British Digital Intelligence Service, (GCHQ)	311
What Does Cyprus Mean for GCHQ?	313

Five Eyes	318
The British Deep State's Eye Is Everywhere	327
PART FOUR: The World Order Through Think Tanks	329
Think Tanks under the Patronage of the British Deep State	330
Think Tanks and Enforced Ideologies	334
The Background of Homosexuality Propaganda	340
The Opportunistic Cronies of Think Tanks	346
Perception Operations Through Think Tanks	352
The Centre for Think Tanks: Tavistock Institute of Human Relations	353
Tavistock Manipulation Methods	356
Chatham House (Royal Institute of International Affairs).....	358
Persuasion Rounds at Chatham House Meetings	369
Tony Blair and the Iraq Apology	370
Tony Blair and the Strategic Partnership with Chatham House	375
Council on Foreign Relations (CFR).....	380
Quilliam Foundation	388
The Chatham House - Quilliam Foundation Connection	390
Quilliam Foundation's Provocations of Violence Against Radicalism	393
The Influence of the Quilliam Foundation on the British Government ...	395
Quilliam Foundation Administrators	398
Maajid Nawaz	398
Maajid Nawaz's Views as Reflected in His Books	402
Ed Husain	407
15 July Coup Plans and Ed Husain	411
The Bipartisan Policy Report Dated 14 March 2014	
Titled "Turkey's Local Elections"	413
Ed Husain's Confessions About Himself	422
The Ideologies of the Quilliam Foundation	428
The Propaganda of Homosexuality by the Quilliam Foundation	428
The Quilliam Foundation's Propaganda on Darwinism and Rumi	
Philosophy	440

Gatestone Institute	454
Other Think Tanks	460
New Horizon.....	460
RAND Corporation	461
The Influence Policy of the British Deep State Through Think Tanks	461

PART FIVE: The False Ideologies and Practitioners of the 20th and 21st Centuries .471

The New World Ideologies Are the Product of the British Deep State	472
1. Open Society Ideology and the Soros Foundation	473
Open Society Ideology and Darwinism	478
Open Society Ideology and Homosexuality	480
George Soros and the Financial Network	486
Soros and Civil Revolutions	489
Soros and the Fragmented Balkans	501
Other Actors of the Velvet Revolutions	504
OTPOR	504
Stratfor	507
The Influence of Open Society in the Gezi Protests	512
The Soros Foundation and Other Plans Over Turkey	525
The Target Country: Turkey	530
The Bloody Outcome of the Velvet Revolution: The Arab Spring	533
International Crisis Group during the Arab Spring	539
2. The False Ideological Basis of Wars: The Clash of Civilizations	542
The Ideologue of the Clash: Bernard Lewis	543
"Crescent of Crisis"	549
"Lebanonisation"	551
3. "Constructive Chaos"	553
The Plans of the British Deep State for Conflict and Hired Armies	561
A Veneer for Civilian Massacres: Collateral Damage	565
4. British Shi'ism – British Sunnism	571
What Do Shia Intellectuals Say About British Shiism?	580
5. Neo-Communism	581

A Tool Used in the Name of Neo-Communism: The Fabian Society ...	590
The Common Goal of the British Deep State and the Fabian Society: World Domination	598
The International Fabian Network of the British Deep State	602
The Alliance of the Good Against Deviant Ideologies	607
CONCLUSION: The Good Will Certain Prevail	617
APPENDIX: The Deception of Evolution	621
Challenges That Devastate Darwin	623
The First Insurmountable Step: The Origin of Life	624
"Life Comes from Life"	625
Futile Efforts in the Twentieth Century	626
The Complex Structure of Life: Not Even a Single Protein can Come Into Existence by Chance.....	627
Imaginary Mechanisms of Evolution	630
Lamarck's Fallacy	631
Neo-Darwinism and Mutations	632
The Fossil Record: No Sign of Intermediate Forms	635
Darwin's Shattered Hopes	638
The Tale of Human Evolution	639
Why a Muslim Cannot be an Advocate of Evolution	642
The Prophet Adam (pbuh) and All Mankind Existed in the Spiritual Realm Before the Universe Was Created	643
Those Muslims Who Advocate Evolution Are Unable To Explain the Creation of Angels and the Jinn	646
Muslims Who Advocate Evolution Cannot Offer Any Explanation for the Miracles Mentioned in the Qur'an	647
Darwinian Formula!	649
Technology in the Eye and the Ear	650
To Whom Does This Consciousness That Sees and Hears within the Brain Belong?	655
A Materialist Superstition	656
The Theory of Evolution: The Most Potent Spell in the World	658



INTRODUCTION

The Dajjal Committee



The Sinister Strategy of the Dajjal Committee

Our Almighty Lord has created the life of this world as a setting for a trial, where the good and the evil engage in an intellectual, rational, and scientific struggle. As part of this trial, throughout history, there have been supporters of both the *Dajjal* (the Antichrist) and the prophets who were sent. This struggle has always existed on the stage of history and has become more intense in the era we currently live in. The reason for this is that the period we are in marks the end times, approaching the conclusion of the life of this world.

Dajjal and his supporters have spent years preparing for this particular period, believing they could prevent the emergence of the Hazrat *Mahdi* (pbuh). However, the *Mahdi* system cannot be obstructed in any way. One of the most significant pieces of evidence for this is the fact that the *Dajjal's* policy of attempting to fragment the Turkish lands, which are the location of the Hazrat *Mahdi's* (pbuh) emergence, has utterly failed to success.

In the first volume of the book *Mastermind: The Truth of the British Deep State Revealed*, the games played by the *dajjali* system, which emerges under the identity of the British deep state, on the Turks and Turkish lands, are unveiled, and the Muslim Turkish will that prevailed despite all these schemes is brought to light. The first volume details how the British deep state, from its emergence to the aftermath of the First World War, operated within an insidious policy framework, spreading terror worldwide through wars, colonial empires, financial dominance, and intrigues.

The second volume in your hands, however, sheds light on how the British deep state has intensified its deceptions and covert actions from the Second World War to the present day. It illustrates how it has achieved global dominance through associations, banks, think tanks, agents, political pawns, and a variety of other deep structures. This book explains how the British deep state has orchestrated coups, colour revolutions, uprisings, and civil wars to dismember states, aiming to transform the world into an unstable battlefield where it can establish dominance with ease.

This insidious deep power is organised as the "*Dajjal* Committee" and is active in influencing nearly every aspect of global affairs. It has a wide sphere of influence, ranging from social life and education systems to politics and the arts. Young people are educated under an education system dictated by the British deep state, becoming part of its implemented policy of degeneration, and are directed towards egocentrism, aimlessness, and lovelessness. The British deep state acts as a covert mastermind which determines policies on government, education, religion, and family worldwide. These cunning policies, devised by the British deep state, are clandestinely imposed on people's lives through similarly secretive methods.

The greatest trick of the *Dajjal* is to convince people that "he does not exist." For this reason, the British deep state is always behind closed doors. Although it may not seem visible at first glance, the British deep state is always behind every initiative of an *dajjali* nature. The book in your hands deciphers this hidden *dajjali* structure.

While addressing the subject of the British deep state, we often emphasise an important point: The British deep state is a mafia-like mechanism embedded within the state. Therefore, the British people and the British government are entirely separate from this mafia system. In fact, the insidious activities of the British deep state have considerably negative effects on both the British people and the British government. The British people are a valuable nation and our friends. They are not the target of these criticisms. We aim to distance the British people, as we strive to do for all nations of the world, from the harmful effects of this clandestine structure, thereby helping them to become stronger and more thriving.



The British deep state is a Dajjal Committee that has brought calamities to societies in every period of history. However, it is essential to distinguish between the British State, Government, and people, and this deep structure, and keep them strictly separate. The British Government and people are free from all criticisms directed at the British deep state. Our aim is for them to be liberated as soon as possible from the pressures of this Dajjal Committee and to attain prosperity.



Our Almighty Lord offers great glad tidings regarding the end times: the followers of the *Mahdi* (pbuh) will undoubtedly prevail. The alliance of the good will triumph, and the plans of the *Dajjal* Committee will surely be thwarted. The effort demonstrated through this book against the *dajjali* system is the first step in this victory. A falsified movement that has been exposed will inevitably perish.

Almighty God commands in the Qur'an:

Say: 'Truth has come and falsehood has vanished. Falsehood is always bound to vanish.' (Qur'an, 17:81)

Rather We hurl the truth against falsehood and it cuts right through it and it vanishes clean away! Woe without end for you for what you portray! (Qur'an, 21:18)



PART I

The British Deep State in World War II



Great Wars and World Domination

Wars are often aimed at expanding the power and influence of certain groups and seizing the riches of targeted regions. This is the commonly recognised face of war. What is less known however, is that wars are sometimes deliberately, methodically, and strategically designed to serve specific purposes.

In the first volume of the book *Mastermind: The Truth of the British Deep State Revealed*, we discussed how the British deep state deliberately orchestrated the catastrophic First World War. As the conflict approached, Britain, which initially appeared friendly towards the Ottoman Empire, abruptly switched sides as part of its deep state strategies, and we presented evidence demonstrating how it implemented its plan to dismantle the Ottoman Empire through this war. Unsurprisingly, as a result of these policies, Britain emerged as the sole victor at the end of the First World War. While the Allied Powers appeared to have triumphed, Britain took the lion's share, gaining control over strategic regions, exploiting its allies, and seizing key centres such as Mosul, which were pivotal for the deeper plans it had envisioned for the future. The vast Ottoman Empire, which had lasted for six centuries, was dismantled exactly as planned by the British deep state.

When we examine the course of history, we find that the British deep state is again behind all other wars, internal conflicts, and divisions that have occurred across the globe. From a broader perspective, the ultimate winner of such wars and conflicts has consistently been the British deep state. It successfully expanded British hegemony as intended, amassed wealth, and acquired lands to exploit and populations to use as labour resources.



The Second World War was a project of the British deep state. The image shows British warplanes during the Second World War.

The British Empire, once owning the largest expanse of territory in the world, did not actually collapse and vanish; it merely adapted to the modern era. The neocolonial system has enabled the British deep state to maintain its global domination. The main driving force behind this has been wars.

The Second World War is one such example.

As it will be remembered, following the First World War, it was not only the Ottoman Empire but also the other defeated states that fell under the influence of the British deep state, with Germany surrendering almost all its assets to the British through the Treaty of Versailles. The Treaty of Versailles, with its harsh conditions, dealt a heavy blow to Germany's existence, economy, and people, inflicting significant damage on this major state. As an inevitable consequence, the Nazi Party gained strength in Germany and unexpectedly came to power. From this point onwards, the footsteps of the Second World War began to echo.



The True Cause of World War II

Both the First and Second World Wars have often been described by many historians and commentators as "world wars waged for the benefit of Britain." German Emperor Wilhelm II was the eldest grandson of Queen Victoria of the United Kingdom; yet, Britain declared war on Germany twice. This raises the question: *"Were these two devastating wars (WWI and WWII) Britain declared on Germany wars of necessity, or wars of choice?"*¹ Many statesmen who witnessed that era agree that the world wars were, in fact, **not** a necessity.

This issue is summarised as follows in a critical review written for the book by Patrick J. Buchanan titled *Churchill, Hitler and the Unnecessary War*:

*At the dawn of the 20th century, Britain was the most powerful nation of the West, and the West dominated the world. In his book, Buchanan states, "Of all the empires of modernity, the British was the greatest—indeed, the greatest since Rome - encompassing a fourth of the Earth's surface and people." Nevertheless, Britain was also responsible for turning two regional European conflicts into two devastating world wars that shredded the entirety of Western civilisation.*²

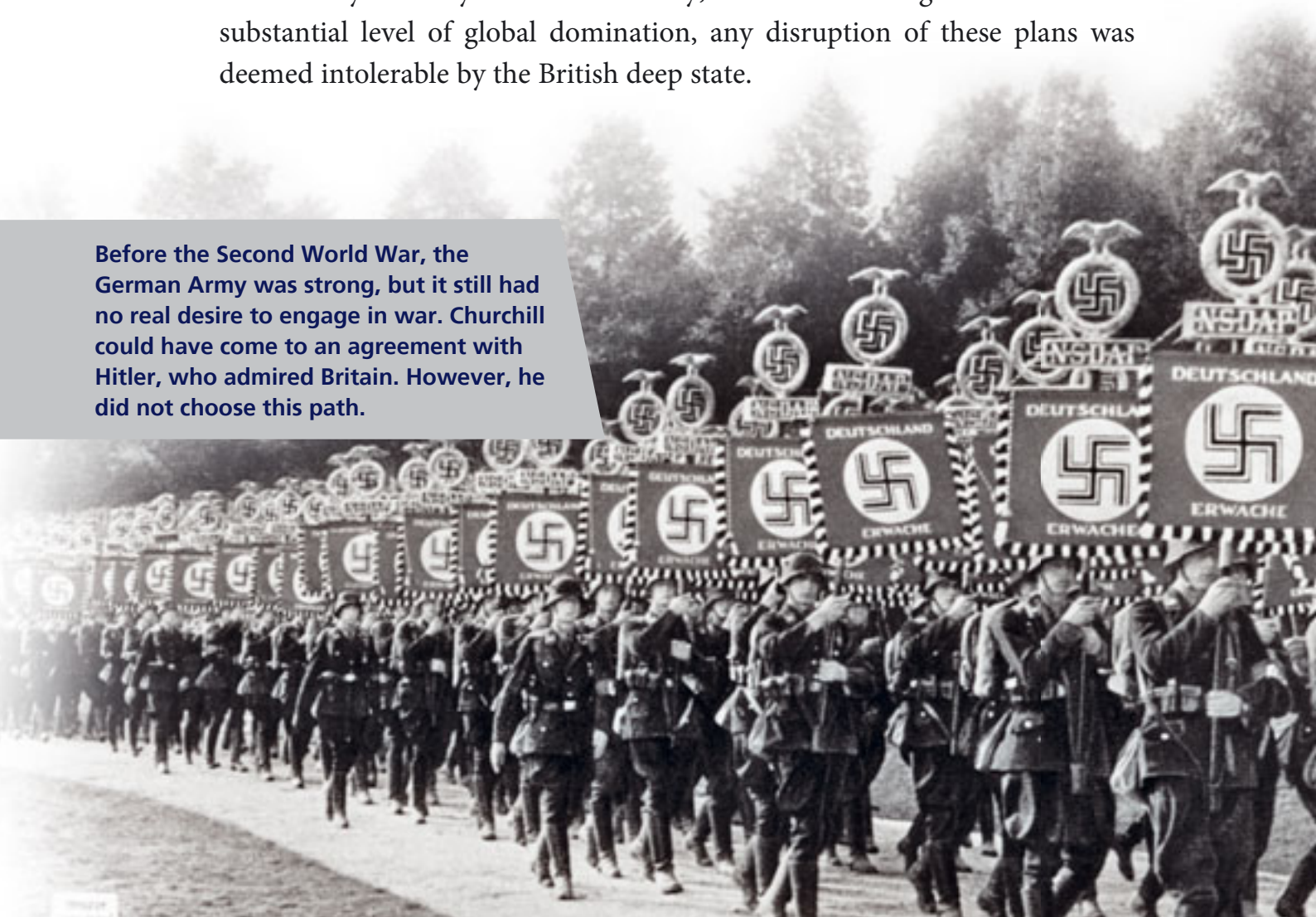
As a result of being a dominant empire in the world, Britain has always possessed one of the largest navies globally. Naval power is crucial

for Britain; so much so that the Empire historically adhered to a strict rule of maintaining a navy ten times stronger than the next most powerful fleet in the world. However, by 1939, the formidable German navy had emerged as an unforeseen threat to Britain, possessing a capability to challenge British dominance in the North Sea at any moment. This represented an unacceptable challenge for the British deep state.

According to many historians, Germany had no desire to wage war against Britain. According to British historian Professor Niall Ferguson, despite possessing a powerful navy, the Germans always sought reconciliation with Britain, while Britain adopted an uncompromising stance.³

From the 17th century onwards, the British deep state expanded its global dominance extensively through various cunning manoeuvres. It dismantled empires like the Ottomans, which it regarded as a threat, seized control of trade routes, and encircled resource-rich countries through its financial system. By the 20th century, when it had begun to achieve a substantial level of global domination, any disruption of these plans was deemed intolerable by the British deep state.

Before the Second World War, the German Army was strong, but it still had no real desire to engage in war. Churchill could have come to an agreement with Hitler, who admired Britain. However, he did not choose this path.

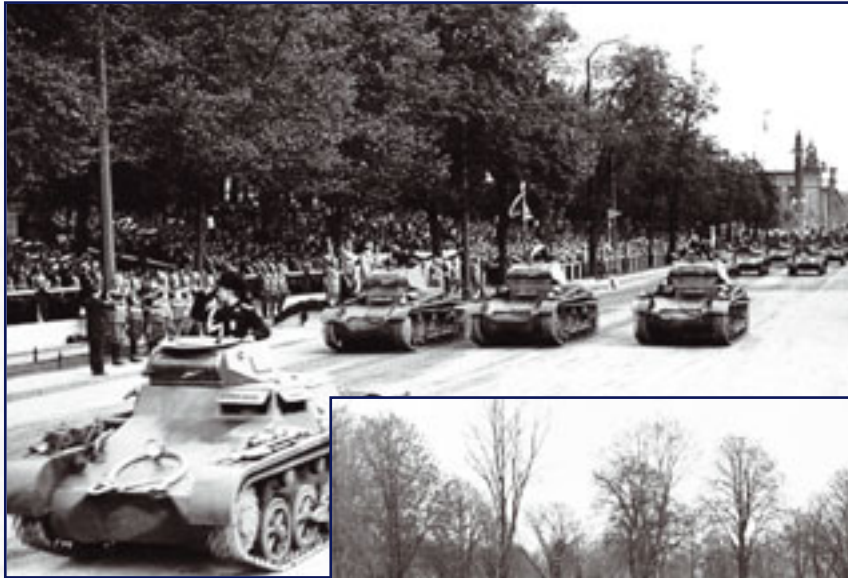


One of the prominent figures of the British deep state, Winston Churchill, explained this perspective in 1938 to Lord Londonderry as follows:

British policy for 400 years has been to oppose the strongest powers in Europe by weaving together a combination of other countries strong enough to face the bully. Sometimes it is Spain, sometimes the French monarchy, sometimes the French Empire, sometimes Germany. I have no doubt who it is now. But if France set up to claim the over-lordship of Europe, I should equally endeavour to oppose them. It is thus through the centuries we have kept our liberties and maintained our life and power.⁴

Churchill's statements evoke the words of former British Prime Minister Lord Palmerston, uttered in 1856: *"Britain have no eternal allies and enemies, only permanent interests."*⁵ As can be seen, any disruption to "Britain's interests" necessitates the British deep state to disregard even its allies. Even France, which has been allied with Britain for years, could instantly be placed in the "enemy" category if deemed necessary by the British deep state. This structure is so resolute that it does not shy away from spilling the blood of its allies in pursuit of its aims.





During the Second World War, Germany's strength lay not only in its navy but also in its land forces, which were considerably powerful. When faced with this land power, Britain and France found themselves in a serious predicament and on the brink of defeat.



When the Second World War became unavoidable, Germany began establishing bases in Europe and the Baltic. These occupations spread swiftly, leaving Britain and France powerless in the face of Germany's military strength. Germany's subsequent occupation of France left Britain entirely isolated, prompting it to search for new sources of support. At the forefront of these potential allies was the new Republic of Turkey.

Britain's Efforts to Involve Turkey in the War

As the Second World War loomed, the British deep state made efforts to draw Turkey into the conflict. During the First World War, the British deep state had sought to distance the Ottoman Empire from itself and drive it closer to the opposing front to weaken and fragment it. However, this time, Britain approached Turkey in alignment with its interests.

When the Second World War began, Churchill was immediately appointed as First Lord of the Admiralty. His initial move was to prepare to bring Turkey into the war on Britain's side. On 31 January 1941, he sent a letter to President İsmet İnönü offering to supply Turkey with British aircraft and anti-aircraft guns to halt Germany's advance. The proposal carried only one clear implication: Turkey's involvement in the Second World War.

When İsmet İnönü rejected this proposal, Churchill did not refrain from resorting to implicit threats. He claimed that if Turkey did not join the war, it would be excluded from the international order to emerge at the end of the conflict and would inevitably suffer adverse consequences.⁶

When the possibility of Turkey entering the war was off the table, Churchill devised another plan. According to this proposal, the Allies were to make use of Turkish territory, allowing bombing operations on the Romanian oil fields from there. Accordingly, on 26 November 1942, Turkey was requested to open the Turkish Straits, a demand supported by the United States as well. Subsequently, on 30 January 1943, Churchill came to Adana to discuss the matter. İsmet İnönü, then President of Turkey, met





Churchill was highly eager for Turkey to enter the Second World War. One of his persuasion attempts took place on 30 January 1943, aboard a train called the White Coach in Adana.



Churchill, who was now serving as Prime Minister, in Adana at a location known as Yenice Station, specifically in a train car referred to as the "White Coach." This meeting has been described in history as the "Dialogue of the Deaf." The reason for this label lies in the fact that Churchill and İnönü approached the talks with diametrically opposing views, and post-discussion, both sides seemed to project an impression of having achieved their respective objectives. However, the subsequent developments revealed that Winston Churchill left the meeting without achieving the desired outcome.

Turkey's persistent insistence on neutrality led the British Ambassador, Hughe Knatchbull-Hugessen, to inform Prime Minister Şükrü Saraçoğlu that Turkey would soon have to choose between "entering the war or facing isolation in the post-war world." Churchill, on the other hand, attempted to exert pressure by emphasising that participation in the actual fighting was a prerequisite for attending the peace conference to be held after the war. Nonetheless, British efforts proved fruitless.

Towards the end of the same year, the Soviet Union claimed that Turkey's neutrality was benefiting Germany and insisted on Turkey's involvement in the war. Consequently, during the Moscow Conference held in October 1943, it was decided to ensure Turkey's participation in the war before the end of that year.

To convey this decision, the British Foreign Minister Anthony Eden met with the Turkish Foreign Minister in Cairo on 5–6 November 1943. During this conference, the Turkish side reiterated its stance. Although Eden warned that a negative response would strain Turkish-British relations, the Turkish side remained firm in its decision. During the Tehran Conference on 28 November 1943, the Soviet Union persisted in advocating for Turkey's participation in the war, leading to the Second Cairo Discussions held between 4–6 December 1943. While certain promises were made in principle after a meeting between Churchill and İsmet İnönü, these were not implemented in practice, and Turkey remained uninvolved in the Second World War.



The British Foreign Secretary, Anthony Eden (centre), met with the Turkish Foreign Minister in Cairo in 1943, but he too was unable to convince Turkey to join the war.

Turkey's abstention from participating in the Second World War undoubtedly disrupted the plans of the British deep state to a great degree. It is worth closely examining Churchill's actions in this context, as he operated under the direct patronage of the British deep state and consistently remained a prominent figure throughout both World Wars. As is well-remembered, during and after the First World War, Churchill had openly expressed enmity towards Turks and had gone as far as to advocate for the use of chemical gas against Turks, arguing that they "were not human" (The noble Turkish nation is above such claims). For someone holding such a mindset to alter their stance during the Second World War is highly thought-provoking. Due to the interests of the British deep state, he adopted a conciliatory approach towards Turks, yet resorted to threats when his demands were not met. This behaviour epitomises the classic tactics of the British deep state.

It is also important to consider Churchill's ambitions regarding the straits. Following the First World War, Churchill set his sights on the straits and, during the Second World War, sought to achieve free passage through

them by presenting himself as Turkey's steadfast ally. The policy of fragmentation that Churchill adopted during the First World War continued into the Second. In October 1944, seven months before the war ended, he presented Stalin with a fragmented map of Europe during a meeting in Moscow. According to this plan, Britain would have 90% influence over Greece, while the Soviet Union would hold 90% sway over Romania and 75% over Bulgaria. Hungary and Yugoslavia would be divided equally between Britain and Russia on a 50-50 basis.⁷ The "divide and conquer" policy of the British deep state was once again in plain view during another world war. Almighty God shielded Turkey from the sinister plans of the British deep state by keeping it out of the Second World War. As can be observed, since the defeat at Çanakkale, Almighty God has not allowed the British deep state to gain ground in Turkey. Despite the full force of the British deep state, God's plan has always prevailed:

God is the Protector of those who believe. He brings them out of the darkness into the light. But those who disbelieve have false gods as protectors. They take them from the light into the darkness... (Qur'an, 2:257)

When we look at history, we see that all schemes against Turkey have ultimately failed. Surrendering is never an option in Turkey's destiny.



The Second Cairo Conference is another of Churchill, Stalin, and Roosevelt's attempts to persuade İsmet İnönü. However, the discussions held at this meeting also yielded no results for the Allied Powers, and Turkey did not participate in World War II.

The United States' Dragging into War

I went up to father's (Winston's) bedroom... "Sit down, dear boy... I think I see my way through." He resumed his shaving. I was astonished, and said: "Do you mean that we can avoid defeat?" - which seemed credible - "or beat the bastards?" - which seemed incredible. He... swung around, and said: - "Of course I mean we can beat them." Me: "Well, I'm all for it, but I don't see how you can do it." By this time he had dried and sponged his face and turning round to me said with great intensity: - "I shall drag the United States in."⁸ (Randolph Churchill, Winston Churchill's son)



**Winston Churchill's son,
Randolph Churchill**

The significant statement by Churchill's son, Randolph Churchill, summarises why the United States became involved in the Second World War and how this war turned into a nightmare, resulting in the massacre of millions of civilians.

In the first volume of the book *Mastermind: The Truth of the British Deep State Revealed*, it was documented with evidence that the British deep state had initiated an extensive propaganda campaign targeting the US since the First World War. So much so that a black propaganda effort was launched to ensure the United States would join the First World War. Intelligence and news reaching the US were filtered through the British deep state, and a disinformation technique involving fabricated and provocative information was used against the American government and the American public. This black propaganda was successful in bringing the US into the First World War in 1917, and by November 1918, Germany accepted defeat and sought an armistice. The United States' entry into the war entirely changed the course of the First World War, and Britain, which was on the verge of defeat, suddenly emerged as the victor.

The same strategy was employed during the Second World War. The British deep state recognised that Britain would likely not emerge victorious from such a major war. It required a powerful ally to act on its behalf, and this power was the United States. So confident were they that America's involvement would shift

the balance entirely that prominent figures like Churchill, despite appearing headed for certain defeat, refused to negotiate with Hitler and chose to continue the war.

When Boris Johnson became the UK's Foreign Secretary, he quickly authored a book about Churchill. It has almost become a tradition for those rising to power in Britain and the US to commemorate Churchill in some way. This serves as a kind of seal, signifying that such leadership operates under the auspices of the British deep state.

Johnson, in his book *The Churchill Factor: How One Man Made History*, stated that Churchill "knew he would be on the winning side in the war." According to Johnson's account, bad news poured in continuously from France: German forces were advancing through Paris with ease and breaching French defences. British forces, too, were being repelled by the Germans every time they launched an offensive. Austria's inclusion in the war, the effective destruction of Czechoslovakia, the crushing of Poland, the fall of Norway and Denmark into Hitler's hands, and the surrender of the Netherlands and Belgium all pointed to defeat for Britain. Johnson summarised the situation as follows: "British were staring at the biggest humiliation since the loss of the American colonies." Johnson noted that everyone was pressuring Churchill to negotiate with Hitler, with reports to this effect coming from the French, the



The British Foreign Secretary Boris Johnson and his book titled *The Churchill Factor*, in which he showers praise upon Churchill.

Italians, and even from Hitler himself. British politicians and the British press had also begun to make pro-Hitler statements.⁹ The only one resisting was Churchill. This was because he had secured backing from the British establishment and knew that his plan for an alliance with the United States would eventually bear fruit.

At the time, US President Roosevelt was already inclined to enter the war and assist the British. However, 80% of Americans opposed joining the war. Moreover, anti-British sentiment was widespread across the US.

Churchill's task was to persuade the United States to join the war on Britain's side. This would be achieved through various propaganda methods, as well as the well-known techniques of the British establishment, utilising agents. To this end, Churchill established the "British Security Coordination Office" in the United States.¹⁰ The British Security Coordination Office was set up in Manhattan's Rockefeller building with the knowledge of Roosevelt and then-FBI Director J. Edgar Hoover. However, no one in America was aware of the office's true purpose.

Although initially neutral, the United States was subjected to intense provocations by the intelligence and propaganda unit established by the British deep state, and rumours that Germany would invade the US began to spread widely. Those who believed that America should not become involved in the war were accused of being Nazi sympathisers, and these individuals and organisations were targeted with disparaging and discrediting publications aimed at silencing them. Pro-British reports became increasingly prevalent in the American press. The goal was to change the perspective of the American public, who viewed Britain with suspicion, through suggestion and persuasion.



Churchill held meetings with Roosevelt to involve the United States in World War II. (Below) US President Roosevelt reviewing a fabricated map designed to convince the American public to support the war.



In October 1941, it was claimed that a map was found in the briefcase of a German intelligence officer. According to the map, Hitler could soon reach America's southern border. On 27 October 1941, Roosevelt made the following statement: *"That map, my friends, makes clear the Nazi design not only against South America but against the United States as well."* Roosevelt also claimed that another document belonging to Hitler's government had been found, which allegedly detailed a plan that, if Hitler were victorious, the Nazi regime would abolish all religions. According to this document, all churches would be confiscated, all religious symbols eradicated, and clergy punished in concentration camps. Nazi churches were to replace these confiscated institutions. Hitler's *Mein Kampf* (My Struggle) would replace the Bible in the churches, while the swastika would take the place of religious symbols.¹¹

The British deep state had approached the American public on a very sensitive issue: religion. This mafia-like system was well aware that the deeply religious American people could only be persuaded to take their side if they believed their religion was under threat. This sensitive point was exploited, and the well-intentioned American public began to harbour serious concerns that the German government would attack their churches and religious beliefs. After all, it was their very own president making these claims.

The German government immediately and sharply rejected Roosevelt's remarks, stating that the so-called secret documents in question were "fraud of the most amateurish and brazen kind." The official statement continued: *"The allegations of a conquest of South America by Germany and an elimination of the religions of the churches in the world and their replacement by a National Socialist church are so nonsensical and absurd that it is superfluous for the Reich government to discuss them."* The then-Minister of Propaganda, Joseph Goebbels, declared in a written statement that *"The American president's absurd accusations were a grand swindle designed to whip up American public opinion."*¹²

At a press conference the following day, a journalist asked the President for a copy of the alleged secret map. Roosevelt declined this request but remained insistent that such a map existed and had come from "a source which is undoubtedly reliable."¹³

Propaganda posters prepared under the influence of the British deep state were entirely aimed at bringing the US into the war alongside Britain.

(Right) *"Help Britain, Defend America."*

(Below) *"In Germany... someone is doing the same job as you. Beat him!"*



The truths about the map and the "reliable source" in question would only come to light long after the American people had been dragged into a dreadful war and millions had lost their lives in a senseless conflict. Such a map did indeed exist; however, it was a forgery produced by the British intelligence service, at its technical laboratory "Station M" in Canada. William Stephenson (code name:

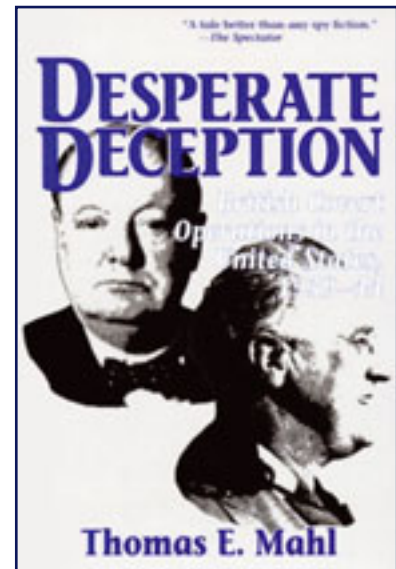
"Intrepid"), chief of British intelligence operations in North America, passed it on to US intelligence chief William Donovan, whose final destination for it was President Roosevelt's office. In a memoir published in late 1984, war time British agent Ivar Bryce claimed credit for thinking up the "secret map" scheme. The other document cited by Roosevelt, purporting to outline Hitler plans to abolish the world's religions, was just as fraudulent as the "secret map."¹⁴

Admiral J. O. Richardson of the US Navy evaluated a discussion he had with Roosevelt regarding the course of the war as follows:

*I came away with the impression that, despite his spoken word, the President was fully determined to put the United States into the war if Great Britain could hold out until he was reelected.*¹⁵

Hollywood also became one of the centres used for propaganda. Writer Thomas E. Mahl described this situation in his book *Desperate Deception* as follows:

*(American film producer Walter) Wanger was versatile; he had been an attaché at Versailles and a motion picture director with Paramount Studios. He saw the movies as a powerful instrument for educating the public. He was trusted enough that British operative John Wheeler-Bennett was sent to Hollywood by Lord Lothian to discuss making pro-British films with him. Wanger produced two blatantly anti-Nazi films in the summer of 1940. In collaboration with the English director Alfred Hitchcock he made *Foreign Correspondent*, which Hitler's Dr. Goebbels pronounced "a masterpiece of propaganda."*



The book *Desperate Deception* by author Thomas E. Mahl, which details the British deep state's schemes targeting the United States.



So BSC (British Security Coordination) had available, willing, and powerful agents, subagents, and collaborators at the very nerve centers of American politics, news, and entertainment.¹⁶

The promotion of the British propaganda song "Let's Get Together," depicting Uncle Sam representing the US and John Bull representing Britain.



(Left) "The United Nations Fight for Freedom."
(Right) "Help Britain, Finish the Job!"



(Right) "Britain and America have two million tons more shipping today than in August 1942."
(Left) "United we are strong, United we will win."



Propaganda posters prepared by the British deep state before World War II to ensure the US joined the war.

Efforts were made through surveys to create the impression that the American public was increasingly in favour of the war. However, all public opinion polls conducted in the United States, particularly between 1939 and 1942, were fake polls carried out under the control of British intelligence, their allies, employees, and agents.¹⁷

Mahl had also obtained the following information regarding this matter:

Unknown to the public, the polls of Gallup, Hadley Cantril, Market Analysts Inc., and Roper were all done under the influence of dedicated interventionists (groups advocating for US to join the war) and British intelligence agents. Moreover, they often were unable to bear close scrutiny or comparison with other polls, even at the time.

The secret "BSC Account" makes three pertinent points about the Gallup polls, ... : British intelligence had "penetrated" the Gallup organization; the Roosevelt administration also had a man named Hadley Cantril at Gallup; and Gallup was dissuaded from publishing some polls considered harmful to the British.¹⁸

In August 1945, J. G. Donnelly from the British Foreign Office summarised the influence of British intelligence on American public opinion as follows: *"The Americans, without necessarily knowing it, are bound to continue to see the world in large measure through the British window."*¹⁹

British agents were very close to the White House, even to the President himself. British agent David K. Niles was the White House contact for the British Security Coordination Office and the BSC Fight for Freedom front. Screenwriter Robert Emmet Sherwood worked closely with William Stephenson, head of the BSC. In fact, Sherwood would show President Roosevelt's speeches to Stephenson before they were delivered.²⁰

The propaganda and fabricated news stemming from the British deep state had the desired effect across the United States. Public opinion had, to a large extent, been won over. So much so that Churchill proposed that the allied forces' joint command be based in Washington, not London, and that decisions be taken in Washington, thus positioning the US closer to the war effort. However, for the US to enter the war actively, a more shocking catalyst was needed. That catalyst would be the Pearl Harbor attack.



The fake map suggesting that Germany was going to invade the United States was delivered to US intelligence by British intelligence agent William Stephenson. (Above) William Stephenson being awarded the Medal of Honour

Influenced by this propaganda, the US joined the war on the side of Britain and France. (Right) A propaganda poster in French: "*The Victory of the United Nations is Now Certain.*"



The United States, under the influence of the propaganda mentioned above and the intensification of the war, made its stance clear by siding with Britain and France and declaring that it would provide these countries with all forms of military assistance. However, the balance of power was entirely disrupted by the Pearl Harbor attack on 7 December 1941, carried out by Japan, with whom the US had previously signed a neutrality pact. This "unexpected" attack was, in reality, "unexpected" only for the American public. It has been documented by former intelligence officer Dr John Coleman that this was a plan orchestrated by the British deep state and that US President Theodore Roosevelt had been informed of the attack one month in advance. Dr Coleman has asserted that Roosevelt, who had long desired to enter the war alongside Britain, permitted the attack on Pearl Harbor and utilised it as a critical pretext to join the war. Furthermore, Dr Coleman notes that the Institute of Pacific Relations, affiliated with the British East India Company and the Committee of 300, financed the Pearl Harbor attack carried out by the Japanese on 7 December 1941.²¹

There are even more unsettling details regarding the Pearl Harbor attack. Researcher and author James Perloff has revealed a disturbing lesser-known fact concerning the event:



The USS Arizona was a battleship of the US Navy that was split in two and sank with 1,400 crew members during the Pearl Harbor attack. A total of 1,177 servicemen lost their lives aboard the ship. After the war, the ship's wreckage was declared a memorial and remains on display to this day.

On November 25th, approximately one hour after the Japanese attack force left port for Hawaii, the U.S. Navy issued an order forbidding U.S. and Allied shipping to travel via the North Pacific. All transpacific shipping was rerouted through the South Pacific. This order was even applied to Russian ships docked on the American west coast. The purpose is easy to fathom. If any commercial ship accidentally stumbled on the Japanese task force, it might alert Pearl Harbor. As Rear Admiral Richmond K. Turner, the Navy's War Plans officer in 1941, frankly stated: "We were prepared to divert traffic when we believed war was imminent. We sent the traffic down via the Torres Strait, so that the track of the Japanese task force would be clear of any traffic."²²

With this precaution, ship traffic heading towards the military base at Pearl Harbor was deliberately halted, and all elements that might foresee and warn of the Japanese attack were eliminated. Thus, the soldiers at the Pearl Harbor base were caught completely off guard by the attack, resulting in heavy casualties. According to the British deep state, a small act on its own might not have easily secured public support for the United States entering the war.

American author and historian John Willard Toland wrote that some of the highest-ranking officers in the US military suddenly disappeared the night before Pearl Harbor and could not be reached. These individuals later stated repeatedly in their testimonies that they "couldn't remember where they were."²³ According to Toland's documents, two weeks after the attack, the Navy classified all documents as "top secret," and the Navy's communications director ordered all commanders to destroy notes and documents related to the attacks. Radio operators and codebreakers were silenced under various threats.²⁴

It has now been documented that the attack on Pearl Harbor, which claimed the lives of 2,403 American soldiers and 68 civilians, was planned by the British deep state to draw the United States into the war and was carried out with the knowledge of President Roosevelt.

For the British deep state, the loss of lives, the bloodshed, or the tragedies endured hold no significance. This ruthless entity, which does not hesitate to kill its own citizens or allies to achieve its objectives, has orchestrated all its bloody actions around the world from this *dajjali* perspective.



Planned Civilian Massacre: The Bombing of Dresden

The United States' entry into the war alongside the Allied Forces undoubtedly altered the course of the conflict. The Second World War became far bloodier, and under the influence of the British deep state, the US Forces began targeting city centres, focusing on civilians. In February 1945, a colossal aerial assault by two British and one American squadrons, utilising incendiary bombs, struck the city centre of Dresden in Germany, resulting in the deaths of 135,000 civilians (it has also been reported that this figure may have exceeded 250,000. As many of the bodies were completely incinerated, the exact death toll could not be determined. Additionally, at the time, the city hosted hundreds of thousands of refugees, which increases the likelihood of these estimates being accurate).²⁵ Due to the phosphorus bombs used, the city of Dresden burned for days. Of the 28,410 buildings in the city, 24,866 were destroyed. Melting streets consumed those attempting to flee, while vehicles became molten embers due to the flames.

The Bombing of Dresden was a vicious and inhumane assault deliberately targeting civilians under the orchestration of the British deep state. Commander of the Allied Air Forces, British Charles Portal, predicted that a bombing campaign targeting civilians would, within 18 months, result in 900,000 deaths, over 1 million people seriously injured, the destruction of 6 million homes, and the rendering of 25 million homes uninhabitable. He believed this would create a humanitarian crisis and thus accelerate the end of the war. However, the fact that targeting civilians violated the laws of war, the Geneva Conventions, and, more importantly, basic morality was of no concern, as always, to the British deep state.

The deliberate targeting of civilians, both during and after the war, was expected to pose a significant issue for the British deep state, prompting the rapid dissemination of the false claim that the areas under bombardment were military zones. However, there was no military garrison in the city of Dresden, and its industrial facilities were not located in the city centre, which was the principal target of the bombing, but on its outskirts.²⁶ On 26 November 1941, the Commander-in-Chief of Britain's Bomber Command admitted that they had deliberately bombed civilians for an entire year in areas purportedly labelled as military targets, stating as follows:

I mention this because, for a long time, the (British) Government, ... has preferred the world to think that we still held some scruples and attacked only what the humanitarians are pleased to call Military Targets. I can assure you, gentlemen, that we tolerate no scruples.²⁷

"We tolerate no scruples"... These four words encapsulate the *dajjali* inner voice of the British deep state, which rained death upon innocent civilians in Dresden.

The city of Dresden in Germany was left unrecognisable following the bombing.



The Dresden massacre was initiated on 22 January 1945 with a memo sent by Brigadier General Sidney Osborne Bufton, Director of Bomber Operations for the Royal Air Force, to Marshal Sir Norman Bottomley.²⁸ After receiving approval from various military echelons, it was further supported by British Intelligence on 25 January.²⁹ The principal architect of the massacre was Winston Churchill,³⁰ who, prior to the atrocity, wanted *"absolutely devastating, exterminating attacks by very heavy bombers from this country upon the Nazi homeland"* even called it as *"terror bombing."*³¹

The place described by Churchill as the "Nazi homeland" refers to the German cities inhabited by millions of innocent children, women, and men. Churchill's target in these cities was always the civilians. In fact, it was Churchill who first bombed civilian populations during the Second World War. This prominent figure of the deep state, immediately after being appointed as Prime Minister at the very start of the war, targeted Mönchengladbach with bombs the day after his appointment, causing the deaths of thousands of civilians.³²

The Marshal of the Royal Air Force, Charles Portal, suggested Churchill that *"immense devastation could be produced if the entire attack was concentrated on a single big town... and the effect would be especially great if the town was one hitherto relatively undamaged"*³³ Churchill and his entourage, who sought a "devastating terror bombing," drew from this premise and decided on a double-strike tactic during bombings. First, the initial wave of bombing would occur, and three hours after the initial strike, just as rescue teams reached residential areas, the second wave of bombings would begin.³⁴ This tactic is clear evidence that the objective of the operation was to kill as many civilians as possible. Not only the tactics but also the choice of ammunition was explicitly geared towards civilian casualties. High-explosive bombs were prioritised during the bombings, followed by incendiary bombs.

On the first day of a bombing raid involving around 800 bombers, over 1,400 tons of high-explosive bombs were dropped on the city. The same day, more than 1,100 tons of incendiary bombs were also unleashed on the city.³⁵ It is reported that the number of incendiary bombs dropped on Dresden was approximately 650,000. This figure essentially translates to one bomb per resident of the city.³⁶

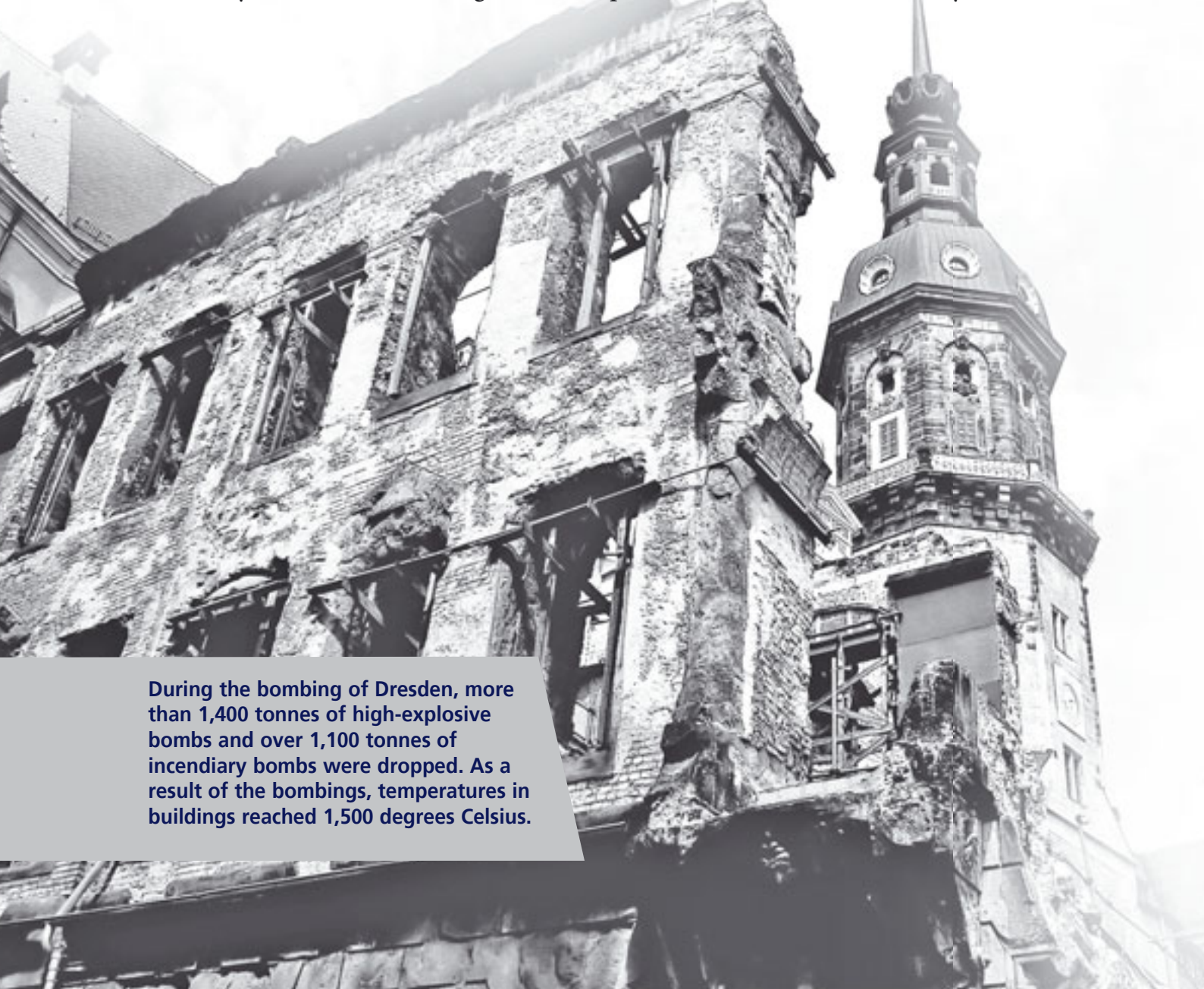
The damage to water networks made extinguishing the fires virtually impossible. As a result, the entire city was engulfed in a massive firestorm, and Dresden was reduced to ashes. Shortly after the bombing began, there was nowhere left for people in the city to escape to, as firestorms pursued them wherever they fled. The heat generated by the incendiary bombs soared to 1,500 degrees Celsius, and those inside buildings perished either by burning or by suffocating from the smoke. The bodies of those outside were charred to ash or coal in a short time, sometimes even completely disintegrating.



The aftermath of the attack on the historic city of Dresden, seen in ruins.

Victor Gregg, a British paratrooper captured by the Germans in Arnhem and later transported to Dresden, recounted the horrific scenes he witnessed during the bombing to the BBC. Gregg stated that he managed to reach an underground shelter in Altstadt housing a thousand people, seven hours after the bombardment began. However, when Gregg and those accompanying him arrived, they found no one alive in the shelter. In fact, there weren't even bodies in the conventional sense—the remains of the dead had melted away in the shelter, and children under the age of three had, in essence, vaporised.³⁷

Journalist Alexander McKee drew attention to the target list for Dresden mentioned in a report from the United States Air Force. He noted that the military barracks listed as targets in the report were located outside the city and had



During the bombing of Dresden, more than 1,400 tonnes of high-explosive bombs and over 1,100 tonnes of incendiary bombs were dropped. As a result of the bombings, temperatures in buildings reached 1,500 degrees Celsius.

not been attacked during the raids. Furthermore, the "barracks" described in the report as military targets were, in reality, not of any military significance. These structures housed German refugees who were fleeing the Soviet Army's advance from the east, not soldiers.³⁸

Commenting on the Dresden bombing, McKee concluded as follows:

*The bomber commanders were not really interested in any purely military or economic targets, which was just as well, for they knew very little about Dresden; the RAF (Royal Air Force) even lacked proper maps of the city. What they were looking for was a big built-up area which they could burn, and that Dresden possessed in full measure.*³⁹

Patrick J. Buchanan, an American historian and author, referring to these civilian massacres as "terror bombings", states, *"If Churchill initiated terror bombing, America perfected it"*, further adding, *"Churchill played the lead role in Western man's reversion to barbarism."*⁴⁰

Undoubtedly, Churchill embodies the notion of the "British deep state," and these highly perceptive observations explicitly reveal the savage nature of the *dajjali* spirit responsible for the Dresden massacre.

The Dresden massacre, a sinister plan by the British deep state, turned the city into a fireball like Hiroshima and Nagasaki, and it claimed even more lives than the two atomic bombs combined. However, as Churchill was directly at the forefront, it has received comparatively less attention.



The Bloody Ritual of Hiroshima and Nagasaki by the British Deep State

As the Second World War approached its end and the United States joined the conflict, the circumstances shifted, leading to the surrender of Italy first and then Germany. The war in the Far East, however, culminated in devastating events such as the bombings of Tokyo, Nagoya, Yokohama, Osaka, and Kobe—acts that resulted in the deaths of hundreds of thousands of civilians, followed by the detonation of two atomic bombs. In mere seconds, 140,000 civilians in Hiroshima and 70,000 in Nagasaki lost their lives. The number of those who died or were left disabled due to radiation exposure is significantly higher.

This widespread atrocity in the Far East, though ostensibly carried out by the United States, had the British deep state operating in the background. The Tokyo bombings, which caused the deaths of hundreds of thousands, were planned by the British deep state and executed through its operatives within the United States.

This mechanism, which designs global politics, operates even today in the same manner. Plans conceived in London are implemented by the Americans, resulting in brutal massacres across various parts of the world. In essence, nothing has changed.

American General Curtis LeMay, one of the loyal operatives of the deep state, took pride in the harrowing outcome of the Tokyo Bombing, using these horrifying words to boast in his own way:





(On the left page) Bombs
being dropped on Kobe
(Above and in the centre)
The bombing of Tokyo
(Below right) A mosque in
Kobe that remained
standing after the
bombardment.

*We scorched and boiled and baked to death more people in Tokyo that night of March 9–10 than went up in vapor in Hiroshima and Nagasaki combined.*⁴¹

Captain Liddell Hart, in his 1938 book *Propaganda in the Next War*, published in Britain, noted that America was deliberately drawn into the war in Europe despite the majority of the American public being opposed to it. Author George Armstrong, in his book *Rothschild Money Trust*, comments on *Propaganda in the Next War* as follows:

*Apparently it is a semi-official book of the British government. The destruction of these copies of the book was probably by the order of Secretary of War, Hore-Belisha.*⁴²

As can be seen, truths concerning the deliberate involvement of the US in the war and the grotesque horrors of the atomic bombings, stemming from the dirty machinations of the British deep state, were swiftly eradicated. Various high-ranking bureaucrats and politicians under the influence of the British deep state initiated widespread censorship to prevent these documents from circulating at the time.

Even though the war was nearly over, the subsequent bombings and the dropping of two atomic bombs are still questioned by many to this day. Documents uncovered have revealed that British and American intelligence had evidence, months before Truman dropped the atomic bomb on Hiroshima, that the Japanese were searching for ways to surrender. These documents also indicate that this information was fully known to President Truman.

Intelligence data uncovered in the 1980s demonstrates that a large-scale US intervention in the Far East towards the end of the Second World War was unnecessary. According to the information, Japan had been striving for peace negotiations as early as April 1945 through its ambassador in Moscow. On 9 August 1945, Japanese Prime Minister Kantaro Suzuki stated in a speech that the Soviet Union's entry into the war had placed them in a completely helpless position, rendering the continuation of the war meaningless. Truman was aware of these developments, as the US had broken the Japanese code years earlier and had been closely monitoring all related communications. On 13 July 1945, Japanese Foreign Minister Shigenori Tōgō remarked, "Unconditional surrender (giving up all sovereignty, which included deposing the Emperor Hirohito) is the only obstacle to peace."⁴³



A propaganda poster from World War II demonstrating the USA's determination to attack Japan: "You're Next! We'll Finish the Job!"

The solution was to allow the Emperor to remain in place and to end the war entirely through diplomacy. This would have avoided the need for the mass killing of hundreds of thousands of civilians. However, this reasonable concession was inexplicably rejected at the Casablanca Conference in 1943 between Roosevelt and Churchill, and later at the Potsdam Conference between Truman, Churchill, and Stalin. Even at this stage, the Japanese were still seeking peace through negotiations.

In short, the war was effectively over by that time,

even without the dropping of the bomb, a fact acknowledged by both the US and the UK. When Churchill claimed in a speech to the House of Commons that the atomic bomb had ended the war, British Admiral Henry George Thursfield wrote a letter to *The Times*, asserting that wars cannot be concluded solely through destruction, thereby contradicting Churchill's statement.⁴⁴

US Secretary of War Henry L. Stimson stated the following on the matter:

*The true question was not whether surrender could have been achieved without the use of the bomb but whether a different diplomatic and military course would have led to an earlier surrender. A large segment of the Japanese cabinet was ready in the spring of 1945 to accept substantially the same terms as those finally agreed on.*⁴⁵

As is evident, even the US Secretary of War, Stimson, believed that the United States had unnecessarily prolonged the war.

Following the dropping of the atomic bombs and Japan's surrender, US President MacArthur allowed the Japanese Emperor to remain as the spiritual leader of Japan. However, this condition had previously been rejected by the US and Britain and was the sole condition that paved the way for the use of atomic bombs. Clearly, the obstacle to peace was not the condition regarding the Emperor remaining in his position. The British deep state and - knowingly or unknowingly - the US President under its influence were seeking a pretext for a gruesome, cautionary end.

Admiral William Leahy, Chief Military Advisor to President Truman, stated the following in his memoirs titled *I Was There*:

It is my opinion that the use of this barbarous weapon at Hiroshima and Nagasaki was of no material assistance in our war against Japan. The Japanese were already defeated and ready to surrender because of the effective sea blockade and the successful bombing with conventional weapons... My own feeling was that in being the first to use it, we had adopted an ethical standard common to the barbarians of the Dark Ages.⁴⁶

General Dwight D. Eisenhower, in a 1963 interview with *Newsweek*, remarked:



It wasn't necessary to hit them with that awful thing... Using the atomic bomb without even making an effort to negotiate, killing civilians and spreading terror, was a double crime.⁴⁷

As can be observed, atomic bombs were dropped during the Second World War precisely at a time when Japan had decided to surrender and was seeking negotiation channels. The British deep state was well aware of this attempt at negotiation; however, it nonetheless organised the dropping of the atomic bombs. This is because, in its treacherous plan, there was no room for any agreement with Japan; instead, its intention was the destruction and annihilation of Japan, particularly its civilian population, and the shifting of the balance of power in favour of the British deep state. This is precisely the *dajjali* system—a ruthless and treacherous system that can claim the lives of millions of innocent people within mere seconds.

Disaster in Seconds

When Japan was an unassuming country in the Far East, holding sway over trade routes, the Anglo-Japanese alliance had continued steadily. During and after the First World War, British Prime Minister Lloyd George and Foreign Secretary Lord Curzon sought to renew the agreement with Japan, as Japan was growing in strength. In the event of a dispute with Japan, Europe would be unable to protect itself. Such a scenario would impact Britain's colonies in the Far East the most.



As the Second World War loomed, Churchill's preference shifted towards an Anglo-American agreement instead of an Anglo-Japanese one. Under this agreement, the United States would be asked to guarantee the protection of Britain's colonies in the Pacific and Asia.

Although the United States did not provide Britain with such a guarantee, in 1922 Britain signed the Washington Treaty with France and Japan. This treaty aimed to curb the rapidly intensifying arms race following the First World War and restricted the signatory nations from expanding their navies beyond a certain limit. However, as the path to the Second World War unfolded, it was Japan that violated the treaty, while the British deep state grew increasingly alarmed. Japan expanded its naval fleet, leaving Britain isolated in the Far East without the backing of a US guarantee against Japan, China, and Russia.

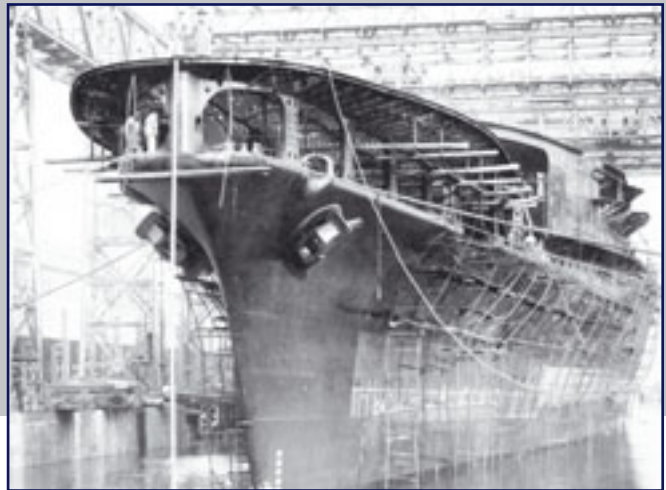
By the time of the Second World War, Japan possessed 10 aircraft carriers compared to Britain's 4, and 400 aircraft compared to Britain's 159. Japan's involvement in the war was a significant risk for the British deep state. However, as anticipated, Japan did join the war. The British deep state was fully aware that Britain could not defeat Japan militarily. Furthermore, Japan had, at that time, invaded the British colony of Hong Kong, which was under Chinese control. Churchill, one of the figures under the guardianship of the British deep state, expressed that Hong Kong could not be reclaimed through military means with the following words:



As World War II approached, Japan had 10 aircraft carriers compared to Britain's 4, and 400 aircraft compared to Britain's 159. Japan's participation in the war was therefore considered a threat to Britain.



The Japanese Navy and aircraft carriers, which were quite powerful during World War II



This is all wrong. If Japan goes to war with us there is not the slightest chance of holding Hong Kong or relieving it. It is most unwise to increase the loss we shall suffer there. Instead of increasing the garrison it ought to be reduced to a symbolical scale... We must avoid frittering away our resources on untenable positions. Japan will think long before declaring war on the British Empire, and whether there are two or six battalions at Hong Kong will make no difference to her choice. I wish we had fewer troops there, but to move any would be noticeable and dangerous.⁴⁸

As can be observed, Churchill openly admitted that they were powerless against Japan. The only force capable of defeating Japan was the United States, with its possession of nuclear capabilities. Drawn into the war through intrigues, the United States would handle this dirty task for the British deep state. That was the plan.

On the morning of 6 August 1945, the United States dropped the first atomic bomb on the Japanese city of Hiroshima using a bomber plane named Enola Gay. Three days later, on 9 August 1945, a second atomic bomb was dropped on Nagasaki from an aircraft named Bockscar. These two bombs obliterated the Japanese cities along with hundreds of thousands of innocent people within them.

The process leading to atomic bombs, as well as the devastating consequences of these bombs, were persistently concealed by the British deep state and the American commanders under its influence at the time. It is known that General Douglas MacArthur implemented rigorous censorship concerning the area where the bomb was dropped. After assuming the position of Supreme Commander for the Allied Powers in post-war Japan, his very first act was to confiscate and destroy all photographic evidence documenting the horrific aftermath of the bombs dropped on Hiroshima and Nagasaki. Fortunately, a limited number of images have survived to the present day, shedding some light on the tragedy of that period and preventing this catastrophe from remaining completely hidden from the world. However, the imposed censorship undoubtedly led to the suppression of many truths regarding that era.⁴⁹

In 1995, the Smithsonian Institution intended to organise an exhibition that would reveal historical documents related to the atomic bombs. Yet, under heavy pressure from the British deep state, the Smithsonian was compelled to censor all critical aspects of the atomic bomb tragedy. Revealing the censored sections would undeniably highlight the destruction caused by the atomic bomb, which, in turn, would lead to a re-evaluation of the decision to use such a weapon. The British deep state has not permitted such questioning for over 70 years. It will continue to do everything within its power to prevent it in the future as well.

American doctor and author Gary G. Kohls summarised this issue as follows:

The Smithsonian historians did have a gun to their heads, of course, but in the melee, the corporate-controlled media – and therefore the public – failed to learn an important historical point, and that is this: The war in the Pacific could have ended in the spring of 1945 without the summer atomic bombs, and therefore there might have been no Okinawa bloodbath for thousands of American Marines and soldiers. Also there would have been no need for an American land invasion of Japan –

the basis of the subsequent propaganda campaign that justified the use of atomic bombs on defenseless civilian populations (which, by the way, meets the definition of an international war crime and a crime against humanity).⁵⁰



(Left) The bomber named Enola Gay, which dropped the first atomic bomb on Hiroshima, and its pilot



The atomic bomb dropped on Nagasaki was named Fat Man, while the one dropped on Hiroshima was called Little Boy (on the right). (Top right) US soldiers posing for a commemorative photo in front of Enola Gay just before the massacre of thousands of innocent people. (Bottom) The moment the bomb was dropped on Hiroshima.





(Top left and centre) The city of Nagasaki, Japan, before and after the bombing.
(Bottom) The city of Hiroshima, Japan, after the bombing.



The policy of the British deep state during and after the Second World War was to "put the United States to the fore" for all its darker deeds.

Historians and writers unfamiliar with the reality of the British deep state often conduct a flawed analysis, claiming that after the Second World War, the balance of power shifted, and Britain, which once ruled the world, ceded its position to the United States. However, the balance of power did not change. At that time and thereafter, the deep power operating in the background was always the British deep state. The British deep state intended for the United States to take centre stage, aiming to ensure that it was the US, not itself, that fought, incurred losses, and took the blame.

As can be observed, every territory under the protection of the United States is, in essence, being exploited by the British deep state. The British deep state has hidden itself behind what it sees as a masterful strategy. In subsequent chapters of history, the United States has come to appear as the "sole guilty party." Naturally, in this context, US Presidents and statesmen under the patronage of the British deep state – knowingly or unknowingly – have played a major role.

Russia has always been regarded as a significant threat by the British deep state. The reason for this is that the British deep state views Russia as the primary obstacle to its imperialist ambitions, which are based on the classic "divide, conquer, and rule" strategy.

Indeed, during the Second World War, the British deep state sought to undermine Russia, its supposed ally, in every possible way. The atomic bomb also provided the British deep state with added leverage in this regard. The British deep state was aware that Russia was planning to declare war against Japan on 8 August and that this would result in Russian victory. It had no intention of allowing Russia to claim war spoils from Japan, particularly in key territories such as Hong Kong. As such, the first atomic bomb was dropped on 6 August, just two days before Russia's planned declaration of war. This ensured that these gains would not fall into Russian hands.

Winston Churchill acknowledged in his book *The Second World War* that the plan to drop the atomic bomb on Japan was kept secret from the Soviet Union and that the urgency of the attack was aimed at preventing a Soviet assault on the Japanese mainland.⁵¹

This initiative against Russia marked, in essence, the starting point of the Cold War, which in subsequent years would involve nuclear threats between the US and Russia. Through this strategy, the British deep state managed to position the two superpowers in direct opposition, without itself becoming directly implicated. The stance taken by the US against Russia during this period facilitated the British deep state's protection against the perceived Russian threat in the years to come, as the superpower of the US was effectively under the influence of the British deep state.

Here, it is important to note that the British deep state continuously encouraged the United States "to launch a nuclear attack" against Russia. According to recently revealed FBI records, Churchill, a key figure of the deep state, stated that if the Kremlin were destroyed by an atomic bomb, it would make "handling the balance of Russia" easier. Through the US, Churchill planned to resolve the Russia issue using his usual ruthless methods. To this end, he specifically visited President Harry Truman to persuade him. Truman, who had made the decision to drop two atomic bombs on Japan without hesitation under the encouragement of the British deep state, fortunately showed prudence this time and rejected the proposal.⁵²

It is estimated that 140,000 civilians lost their lives in the atomic bombing of Hiroshima. Hundreds of thousands more suffered agonising burns, radiation sickness, leukaemia, and anaemia, dying slowly, while incurable infections shortened the lives of survivors. Subsequent generations were affected by horrifying radiation-induced illnesses, cancer, and premature deaths, a legacy that persists even today.

The cost of the Second World War was catastrophic. More than 53 million people lost their lives, 60% of whom were civilians. This war was a horrifying period of moral collapse, during which civilian massacres were carried out with impunity and largely went unquestioned. Following the Second World War, 40 million people were displaced and forced to become refugees and migrants. The total cost of the war, calculated at 1996 values, was estimated at \$8 trillion. Cities were burned and destroyed, populations devastated; genocides and mass murders occurred, and the world witnessed unprecedented horror. At the centre of these calamities, as evidenced in the details provided, lay the British deep state.



The atomic bombs dropped on Japan instantly claimed the lives of hundreds of thousands of people, while survivors slowly perished due to agonising burns, radiation sickness, leukaemia, and anaemia. The rest of the population had to endure incurable infections and extremely debilitating illnesses.



The post-war world took shape exactly as planned by the British deep state. During that period, the League of Nations, which was practically under the control of the British deep state, was established, and the perceived threat of Russia, considered highly significant by the British deep state, was curbed with the intervention of the United States. This groundwork laid the foundation for the mechanism of "Neocolonialism". Britain was no longer an empire; however, neocolonialism would more than fulfil the desires of the British deep state.

The Middle East During the World War II

The Second World War brought devastation not only to the warring states but also to the neutral countries of the Middle East.

In May 1941, Iraq was occupied by Britain; in June 1941, Syria was occupied by a joint Franco-British force; and Iran was invaded by a joint British-Soviet force. Although Iran had declared its neutrality during the Second World War, the Soviet Union and Britain entered Iranian territory on 26 August 1941, alleging that the ruling Iranian government was providing intelligence support to Hitler. During the subsequent four-year occupation, thousands of Iranians lost their lives or were forced to flee. Hamid Begai, a close associate of Ahmadinejad, stated that the five-year occupation of Iran by Russia and Britain during the Second World War set the country back 50 years and caused disastrous consequences through their invasion.⁵³

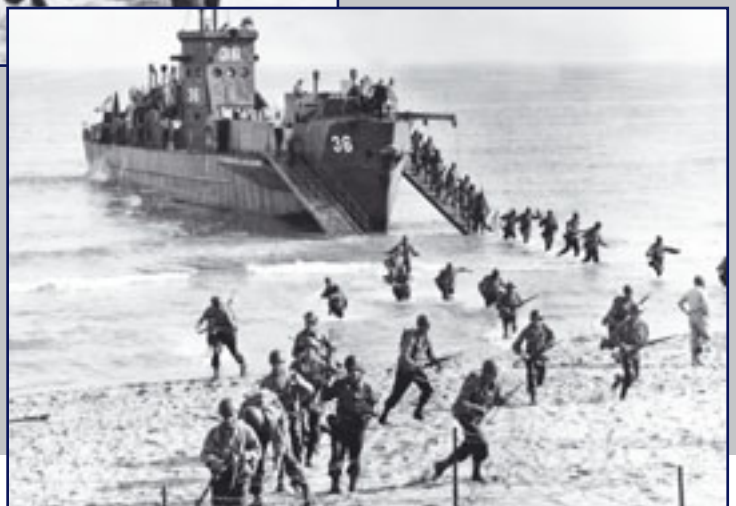


World War II brought destruction not only to the warring countries but also to the Middle East. In 1941, Iraq was occupied by Britain and France.





The British deep state saw World War II as an opportunity to continue its unfinished plans in the Middle East and began invasions. (Above) British and American troops in Algeria (Right) American troops landing in Morocco in November 1942



In November 1942, British forces, joined by the Americans, invaded Morocco and Algeria. When examining the post-war situation, it is evident that Britain reasserted its dominance over regions it had previously controlled.

As we have previously stated in earlier sections, the Cold War is a concept devised by the British deep state. Indeed, during the Cold War years, the environment unfolded exactly as the British deep state had planned. While Britain was protected by the United States from the threat of Russia, developments favourable to the British deep state also occurred worldwide. During the Cold War, the British deep state assumed the responsibility of safeguarding the West's political and strategic interests in the Arab world. Naturally, these interests served only the agenda of the British deep state. Middle Eastern oil, markets, trade routes, and investments operated exclusively for the benefit of the British deep state. The so-called Arab independence and unity, which the British deep state would never truly permit, were outwardly supported, and a fabricated infrastructure was prepared for this purpose. Today, when we look at the Middle East, we can observe more closely the disastrous consequences of that infrastructure. The Arab Spring movements artificially created by the British deep state have turned the Middle East into a bloodbath. Democracy was promised to the people, but what they received was devastation. The orchestrator of this and the greatest beneficiary was none other than the British deep state. This subject will be explored in greater detail in later sections.

The Arab Spring is part of the British deep state's strategy of exploiting and fragmenting the Middle East.





One fact must not be forgotten: no matter how grand the schemes appear, those who create discord in the world cannot hide from our Almighty Lord. God merely grants them a respite.

Among them there are some who believe in it and some who do not. Your Lord best knows the corrupters. (Qur'an, 10:40)

Churchill's Racist World

The American historian and author Patrick J. Buchanan, in his work *Churchill, Hitler and the Unnecessary War*, documents that Churchill's cruelty, particularly towards civilians during his wartime actions, stemmed from his personal philosophy of life.

Violet Bonham Carter, a close companion of Churchill, mentioned that he became a despairing atheist in the latter part of his life. To him, death meant extinction, and eternity was a nightmare possibility.⁵⁴

Undoubtedly, being an atheist does not directly equate to cruelty; there are certainly atheists in the world who wish to bring beauty to it. Furthermore, every individual has the freedom to believe or not believe as they choose. The emphasis intended here is that the life philosophy of Churchill, a ruthless agent of the British deep state, led him to play a leading role in mass killings.

The historian Buchanan states that Churchill's views were aligned with Hitler's and notes that Churchill reluctantly expressed his admiration for Hitler in his book *Great Contemporaries*.

According to Churchill, weak individuals in society must be eliminated. For him, it was important to ensure the growth of energetic, superior, and strong classes.⁵⁵ This Darwinist perspective laid the groundwork for the large-scale bloodshed of both the First and Second World Wars. Churchill and his

associates saw no human, moral, philosophical, or legal issue in the mass extermination of communities they deemed "weak and unnecessary." This was the primary reason behind the horrifying civilian massacres committed during the Second World War, with Churchill and his deep-state allies always in the background.



In his book *Great Contemporaries*, Churchill did not conceal his admiration for Hitler. In fact, his racist policies substantiate this admiration.

Churchill proposed a programme to the British Government aimed at the so-called "preservation of the superior race and elimination of weak individuals from society." This programme was in no way different from the fascist policies implemented by Hitler in Germany.

Churchill, much like Darwin, described Arabs, Blacks, Aborigines, and the yellow race of the Far East as "inferior races" in his view.⁵⁶ He stated "that the genocides against Native Americans and Aboriginal Australians were justifiable. A higher-grade

race has come in and taken their place."⁵⁷ (Aforementioned races are above such remarks.) Over four million people lost their lives during the Bengal famine, a crisis directly executed under the British deep state. On this matter, Churchill reportedly remarked to British Leo Amery, the secretary of state for India at the time, *"They would nevertheless continue to breed like rabbits."*⁵⁸ (Our esteemed Indian brothers and sisters are above such remarks.) A year later, Amery, commenting on Churchill, stated that in terms of perspective, Churchill was not much different from Hitler.⁵⁹ When Amery and the Viceroy of India urged Churchill to release food supplies to Bengal, *"Churchill responded with a telegram asking why Gandhi hadn't died yet."*⁶⁰

Churchill gave orders for villages in Afghanistan to be burned down, with instructions that no village should be spared and that those who resisted should be killed immediately. Churchill himself said, *"The Mohmands (local Pashtun tribe) need a lesson, and there is no doubt we are a very cruel people."* According to Churchill, delivering such a lesson was "vital," as, in his view, the Pashtuns needed "to recognise superiority of the (white) race."⁶¹ (Our esteemed Afghan brothers and sisters are above such remarks.)



In the Bengal Famine, which was orchestrated by the British deep state and resulted in the deaths of over 4 million people, Churchill played a central role.



The atrocities committed against the Aboriginal people are an important example of the brutality stemming from the British deep state's fabricated notion of "inferior races." Churchill defended the oppression of Aboriginals as supposedly not an evil act but rather the "right of the superior race to claim everything."



During the Peel Commission in 1937, where the British deep state's plan to partition the land under the British Mandate of Palestine was discussed, Churchill made the following remark about the Palestinian population: *"I do not agree that the dog in a manger has the final right to the manger even though he may have lain there for a very long time."*⁶² (Our esteemed Palestinian brothers and sisters are above such remarks.)

In order to prevent the migration of people from the British colonies in the Caribbean to Britain, Churchill initiated a slogan. This slogan was "Keep England White."⁶³ Regarding the Japan-China War of 1930, he stated that he had "no interest in the quarrels of the yellow peoples."⁶⁴

Churchill, who sought to "preserve England as white" and desired his country to be inhabited only by strong individuals, deported those he personally regarded as "inferior races or weak" to concentration camps in other colonies.

Churchill coined the slogan "Keep England White," which exacerbated racism in Britain through this alarming rhetoric.

"'Keep England White' is a good slogan."



As is well remembered, it was the same Churchill, driven by this racist mindset, who advocated for the use of gas against Turkish soldiers during the First World War. While acknowledging that the use of gas constitutes a crime against humanity, he went so far as to claim that the Turkish people should not be considered "human." (The noble Turkish nation is above such remarks.) Further details on this topic can be found in the first volume of the book.

From a perspective, Churchill is undoubtedly similar to the fascist Hitler. However, in terms of cruelty, he even surpassed Hitler, who is accountable for the deaths of 6 million people. Churchill, over the course of 66 years from 1899 to 1965, caused the deaths of far more individuals, including those killed in massacres in colonial territories. Under Churchill's administration, the British established 7,000 concentration camps in Asia, Africa, and Latin America. Churchill is among those who openly admitted to the horrors he committed; he remarked: "*There is no doubt that we are a very cruel people.*"⁶⁵

Churchill, embodying the typical appearance of a Darwinist fascist, praised the Italian fascist Mussolini with the following words:

*Fascism has rendered a service to the entire world... If I were Italian, I am sure I would have been with you entirely.*⁶⁶

Churchill, much like the Darwinist fascists of his era, believed in the necessity of war to eliminate the races he considered inferior. The statement "*War is the greatest of all stimulants,*"⁶⁷ belongs to Churchill and also serves as an explanation for why there were so many wars and massacres during his time. Furthermore, Churchill was a person with such a sadistic disposition that he admitted to experiencing the happiest moments of his life during times of war. The British author David Irving observes that throughout his lifetime, Churchill persistently engaged in destructive actions, describing him as a "destroyer—of cities, of monuments and works of art, of populations, of frontiers, of monarchies, and finally his own country's empire." Irving continues:

His bombing policy led to the slaying of a million civilians in Holland, France, Belgium, Czechoslovakia, Germany and Scandinavia; it seems not to have dismayed him. On the contrary, when I toured his underground war headquarters near Parliament-square twenty-five years ago, I found on permanent proud display, as they had been for his wartime visitors, the

stereoscopic photographs of the destruction of Dresden. It is as though Hitler had pinned up colour photographs of Auschwitz or Buchenwald for visiting celebrities.⁶⁸

When examining Churchill and his practices, it is essential to thoroughly analyse how terrifying and fascist his mindset was. This *dajjali* mindset belongs to the British deep state. This profound hatred directed at the masses led the British deep state to commit mass slaughter and drop atomic bombs. It is crucial to understand this insidious system well, to be fully aware of its boundaries, and never to forget that it acts directly in the name of the *Dajjal*. The only movement that will prevail against it is the *Mahdi* movement.



The Bengal famine, artificially created by the British deep state, is one of the 20th century's greatest atrocities. Churchill's racist mentality laid the groundwork for this famine.

Churchill and British Agents in World War II

In the first volume of this book, we discussed in detail how the British deep state has historically employed agents and accomplices, often intensifying intelligence activities on lands it sought to conquer or exploit.

As recalled, the British deep state, having decided to dismantle the Ottoman Empire, initiated covert propaganda and organised uprisings through various agents dispatched to Ottoman territories, particularly notable figures like Gertrude Bell and T. E. Lawrence. It also capitalised on internal collaborators within the Empire, ultimately bringing a vast empire to the brink of collapse through these activities. The British deep state frequently witnessed how meticulously orchestrated intelligence operations invariably worked in its favour. Churchill, a prominent operative of the British deep state, exploited this experience during the Second World War. When he discerned that defeat by Hitler was imminent, he established a unit comprising 3,000 agents with the sole aim of drawing the United States into the war.



The British deep state has always operated through its agents. Gertrude Bell and T. E. Lawrence, who prepared the groundwork for the disintegration of the Ottoman Empire, are among the most notable examples. (Left) Bell and Lawrence with Churchill

These agents had diverse duties. Some infiltrated the occupied territories in person, others swayed key individuals in enemy lands, some functioned at the radio transmitters, while others were tasked with spreading black propaganda. The British deep state utilised various strategies, which is why a more extensive examination of its agent-related tactics is provided in subsequent chapters of this book.

Here, attention is focused particularly on agent-writers and female agents who were active during and immediately after the Second World War. Within the British deep state, it is a tradition for some agents to document their experiences under pseudonyms, serving as a means to provoke societies and execute psychological manipulation strategies. These books often become part of school and university curricula and are sometimes adapted into films, reaching a broader audience. The objective is to convey the intended message to as many people as possible.

The second significant tradition of the British deep state is choosing women for key intelligence roles. Let us examine some prominent figures in these two important areas:

British Agent Authors

Ian Fleming, the Author of the James Bond Novels

James Bond, the MI6 secret service agent, is celebrated as a film character who skilfully utilises his abilities, almost never makes mistakes, and inevitably ensures success for his country. This character actually belongs to Ian Fleming, who served in the British Naval Intelligence Agency during the Second World War. Fleming later began working for MI6.

Ian Fleming's role was not confined solely to the Second World War. Following the war, Fleming's operational focus shifted to Turkish territory, a perpetual target of the British deep state. The British deep state once again targeted minority groups, leading to the September 6-7, 1955 incidents, a deep wound in the history of the Republic of Turkey. As is well-remembered, on 6 September 1955, a provocative false story emerged, claiming that Atatürk's house had been bombed. This incited sections of the public and accomplices within the deep state to take to the streets, looting the homes and businesses of minorities. This occurred precisely during a period when

Cyprus negotiations were ongoing in London between Britain, Greece, and Turkey. This event, which remains a dark stain in Turkish history, was later understood to have been orchestrated by the British agent Ian Fleming. It was also revealed that the *Istanbul Express* newspaper, which published the aforementioned story, was used for this purpose. Normally, the *Istanbul Express* had a circulation of 20,000, but on 6 September, it printed 290,000 copies. The swiftly distributed newspaper was sold across Istanbul by members of the Cyprus Is Turkish Association, which had been established at that time, to provoke and agitate the public.

The owner of the newspaper *Istanbul Ekspres*, Mithat Perin, described the abnormal events he experienced during the printing of the false news that triggered the 6-7 September Events in an interview years later as follows:

The newspaper was at Tan Printing House. I was at Merkez Han. Gökşin (Sipahioğlu) called me. He said there was such-and-such a piece of news. He suggested, "Let's do a second edition." "Let's not," I said. "The weather is bad, the papers end up unsold," I said. "Alright," he said. A little later, a distributor called. He said, "I'll pay the money for the papers upfront."... It was Fuat Büke—the head distributor. When I arrived at the printing house, 180,000 copies had already been printed. I had no idea. "Where did you get the paper from?" I asked. "We found it," they said. Our paper supply was severely limited. I realised something abnormal was going on. I went to the rotary press and cut the paper. "What are you doing?" they asked. I cut the paper, but it didn't occur to me to destroy the printing plates. "Don't print any more after this," I said. "Alright," they said. But after I left, they reattached the paper."⁶⁹



Ian Fleming

As can be seen, the printing of the provocative false news edition of the newspaper was controlled by a hidden hand that even obstructed the intervention of the newspaper's owner. That hidden hand was none other than Ian Fleming, an agent of the British deep state.

The provocative report in question was directly fabricated by Ian Fleming and disseminated by the newspaper and association "hired" by the British deep state (Our brothers and sisters who sincerely worked at that newspaper and Association and were unaware of the British deep state's dirty games are above such remarks).

As if all this weren't enough, Ian Fleming was at the very centre of the chaos he orchestrated on 6-7 September, standing in Beyoğlu's İstiklal Street. He had travelled to Istanbul via Thessaloniki, where Atatürk's house is located.

Fleming never concealed this. He claimed that at the time, he supposedly attended an Interpol meeting held in Istanbul on behalf of the British Overseas Intelligence Agency and found himself caught in the midst of the aforementioned crowd. What is even more intriguing is that Fleming never actually attended the said Interpol meeting. The sole reason for his presence there was provocation.

Immediately after the events of 6-7 September, an article titled "The Great Riot of Istanbul" was published in the British *Sunday Times* newspaper. The report, based entirely on eyewitness accounts, described the events almost as if they were being broadcast live. For some unknown reason, the name of the person who wrote this major piece was not included. Two years after the 6-7 September events, which Fleming had closely witnessed, he wrote *From Russia With Love*, the book that would instantly introduce James Bond and himself to the world. Interestingly, the entirety of the adventure in the book takes place in Turkey, specifically Istanbul.⁷⁰

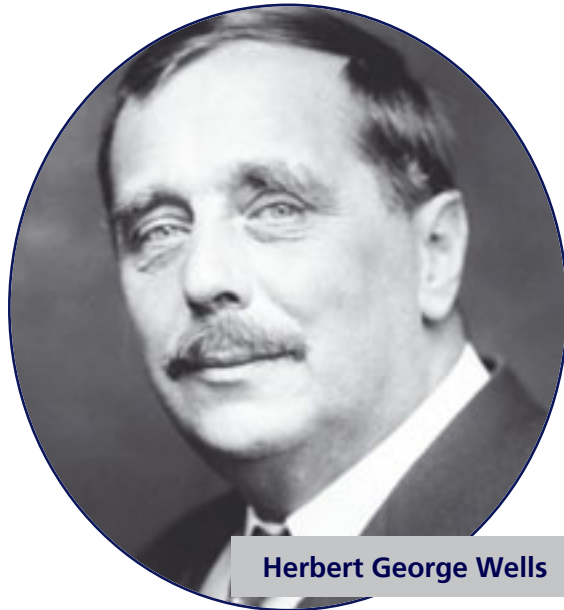
The aim of the British deep state has always been to shatter the Turkish state, which has historically united people of many ethnicities, beliefs, and ideologies in peace, and ultimately to eliminate it altogether. During the decline of the Ottoman Empire, this scheme was frequently employed, with Arabs, Indians, Kurds, and Armenians—integral elements of the Turkish nation—being incited by the British deep state.

Although this ploy led to the downfall of the Ottoman Empire, the British deep state's strategy to completely obliterate the Turkish state did not succeed. This was because they faced Mustafa Kemal Atatürk and his comrades-in-arms.

As can be observed, this treacherous strategy of the British deep state continued even after the establishment of the Republic, and the events of 6-7 September, which were utterly unbecoming of the Turkish Nation, inflicted deep wounds on this multi-ethnic, multi-brotherhood country. Following this dark propaganda, the British deep state intervened on all fronts, and the chain of events that unfolded paved the way for the 1960 coup. The details of these events will be addressed in the section on coups.

Herbert George Wells

H. G. Wells, another MI6 agent, was a member of the Round Table, an organisation established under the auspices of the British deep state. He was among those who facilitated the creation of "a grand secret organisation strategy to govern the world."



Herbert George Wells

In the latter half of the 1880s, Wells attended a school focused on the natural sciences, where he met Thomas Huxley, known as "Darwin's Bulldog." Wells was profoundly influenced by Huxley's Darwinist views, which were explicitly reflected in his novels. He was also a proponent of Malthusian ideas. Through his advocacy of a single world order and mind control, he served the interests of British intelligence.

In his book *The Time Machine*, H. G. Wells stated, "*those who are asleep will be lulled further into slumber, and perhaps some will be eliminated; the forms of the remaining ones will be altered, turning them into troglodytes, and they will be placed in underground labour camps.*"

In another work, *The Outline of History*, Wells described the League of Nations as a kind of "league of governments" and argued that the world actually needed a "league of peoples." He advocated for the establishment of a "United States of the World" governed by a "World Constitution" that would transfer sovereignty from individual states to a central authority. This central authority, of course, would be the British deep state.

The books of Wells, such as *The Time Machine*, *The Invisible Man*, *The War of the Worlds*, and *The Island of Dr. Moreau*, in which evolution propaganda is explicitly conveyed, are typical products of a British intelligence propaganda centre. Wells' book *The Open Conspiracy* was written to fictionalise the British deep state's goal of a one-world order.

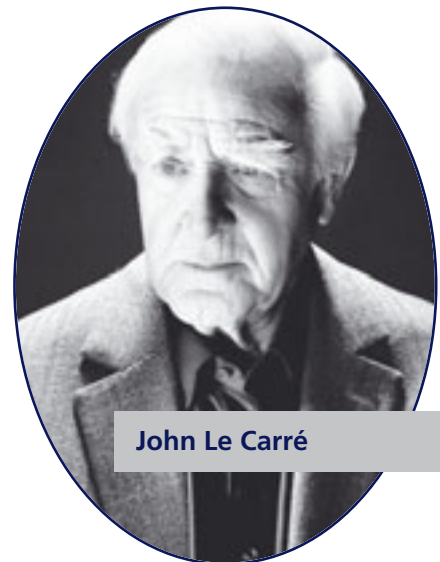
These books, as though they were significant literary works, have been included almost as if part of a series of classics and are taught in universities as selected readings in many countries, including Turkey. The subconscious manipulation methods of the British deep state are injected into the minds of especially younger generations through highly insidious techniques.

John Le Carré (David John Moore Cornwell)

After the Second World War, during the most heated periods of the Cold War, he worked within British intelligence. Following the tradition of British intelligence, he also engaged in literature. Le Carré wrote various novels during those years revolving around his calm-natured protagonist George Smiley, a character without exaggerated abilities.

His real name is David John Moore Cornwell. He joined the British intelligence service while studying at university in Bern.

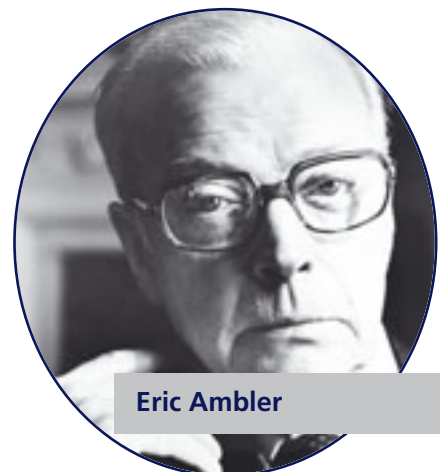
His first novel, *Call For the Dead*, was written in 1961. He had the novel reviewed and approved by MI6 but was asked to write under a pseudonym. Although the author denied being a British agent from the very beginning, he admitted to it in the 2000 BBC documentary *The Secret Centre*.



John Le Carré

Eric Ambler

He worked for MI6. In his early novels such as *The Mask of Dimitrios* and *Journey Into Fear*, he used Turkey as a setting. The film *Topkapi*, adapted from his book *The Light of the Day*, is considered one of the most significant cinematic classics of its time. Like many films by British intelligence figures, *Topkapi* was also shot in Istanbul.



Eric Ambler

William Somerset Maugham

Like Ian Fleming and Eric Ambler, another writer who served in the British intelligence agency MI6 was William Somerset Maugham. He joined British intelligence during the First World War and in 1917 was sent to Moscow by MI6 to prevent the Bolshevik revolution.

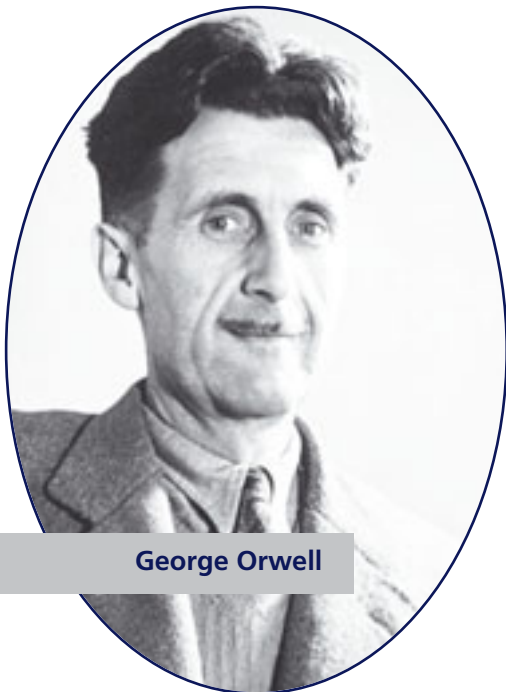
In 1928, he bought a house on the French Riviera and declared he would focus solely on writing. In reality, as with many other intelligence-linked writers, the purpose was to disseminate deep state ideologies through his novels. During the Second World War, he adapted his stories for Hollywood films.



William Somerset Maugham

George Orwell

George Orwell, best known for his books *Animal Farm* and *Nineteen Eighty-Four*, was a colonial police officer in his youth. He later became a writer and socialist. In the latter part of his life, however, he acted as an informant for British intelligence.



George Orwell

Born Eric Arthur Blair in 1903 in India to a British family employed in the colonial administration, Orwell often expressed disdain for colonialism, although he did not shy away from admitting his resentment towards the native population.

When the Second World War began, Orwell was appointed head of the Indian broadcasts section at the BBC, a broadcasting organisation under the auspices of the British deep state. He established connections with British and American intelligence services and provided them with a list of dissenting intellectuals whom he deemed to harbour dangerous tendencies.

Animal Farm, along with *Nineteen Eighty-Four*, which delves into the codes of the deep state, and the films adapted from these works, were disseminated globally with CIA backing as part of one of the largest cultural operations of the Cold War. In Turkey, these two novels are widely taught as textbooks in preparatory classes, including at institutions such as Boğaziçi University.

In his novel *Animal Farm*, Orwell conveys the message that "*thinking that another world is possible, striving for freedom and equality, and wanting to change the system are futile efforts.*" According to him, "It is not possible to establish a new world through collective action. Masters and slaves, exploiters and the exploited, rulers and the ruled will always exist; there is no escape from this."

The British critic and writer Raymond Williams drew attention to the speed with which Orwell compared the poor to animals in his book, noting that through this metaphor, the poor were considered strong yet unconscious, like animals. Orwell argued that, since they could never become aware of their own power, both animals and the poor are destined to be exploited. According to Orwell's unsettling logic, just as animals cannot achieve awareness, neither can the poor; therefore, it is claimed that genuine change is impossible.

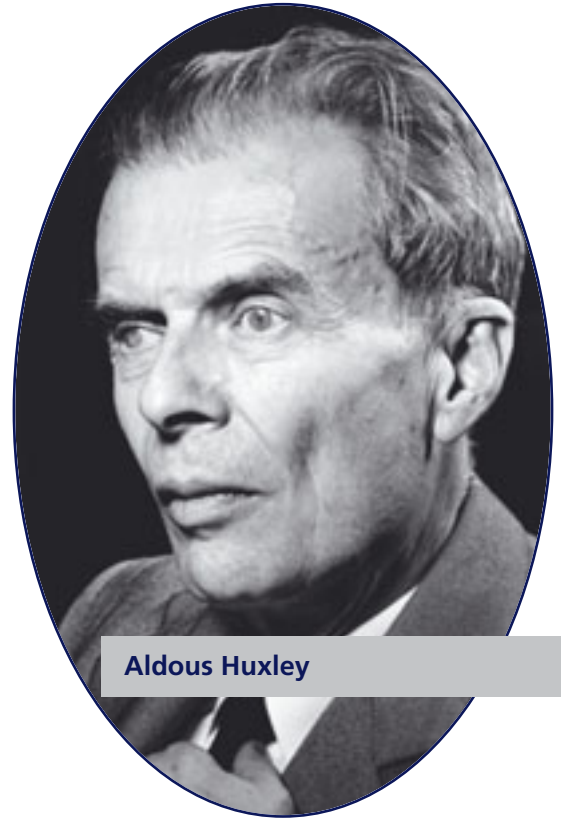
Orwell did not shy away from explicitly expressing his belittling perspective on the poor:

*To me in my early boyhood, to nearly all children of families like mine, "common" people seemed almost sub-human... At school I had no notion that the working class were human beings. At a distance I could agonise over their sufferings, but I still hated them and despised them when I came anywhere near them.*⁷¹

Aldous Huxley

Aldous Huxley is the son of evolutionary biologist Thomas Henry Huxley, known as "Darwin's Bulldog." His brother, Julian Huxley, was an evolutionary biologist and a recipient of the Darwin Medal from the Royal Society. Like other early members of the Royal Society, Aldous Huxley was also homosexual. (For more detailed information, see: Adnan Harun Yahya, *Mastermind: The Truth Of The British Deep State Revealed*, 1st Vol., p. 67)

Aldous, like his brother Julian, was trained at Oxford by the British agent H.G. Wells.⁷² In his novel *Brave New World*, published in 1932, he portrays a totalitarian regime that dominates the entire globe — a world state with a single ruler. Within this system, individuals are programmed by the regime to comply unquestioningly. In the preface of the 1946 edition of his book, Huxley emphasizes this theme, stating that *"a really efficient totalitarian state would be one in which the all-powerful executive controls a population of slaves who do not have to be coerced, because they love their servitude."*



Aldous Huxley

In *Brave New World*, several key methods are used to achieve this "voluntary obedience." First, history is entirely eradicated. Apart from a few high-ranking leaders within the World State, no one has any knowledge of history. In this situation, people believe that the society they live in is the sole societal model to have ever existed. Consequently, they lack the ability to compare their system to others. Since true freedom is unknown, they are also unable to perceive their condition as one of enslavement.

Another method used to ensure obedience in *Brave New World* is to prevent society from thinking. Two solutions are devised to achieve this: unrestricted and unrestrained sexuality and a pleasure-inducing drug called "soma." People spend certain parts of their day working in the way the World State requires, while their remaining time is occupied by sexual activities and soma consumption. In addition, a type of cinema called "feelies" is used to implant the World State's official ideology into people's minds. The inhabitants of the World State believe they are happy as long as they uphold the principle underpinning free sexuality — "everybody belongs to every one else" — and receive their dose of "soma." They comply with the system without question. At one point in the novel, a "controller" of the World State uses this description for society.

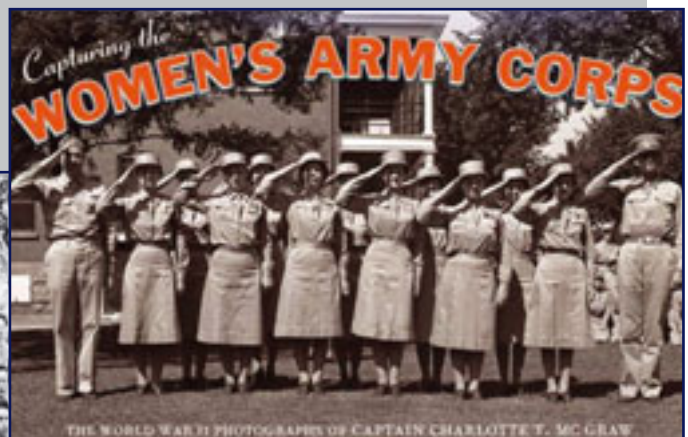
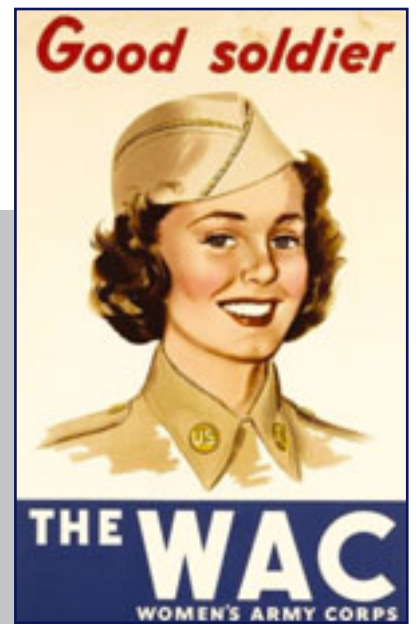
Awful? They don't find it so. On the contrary, they like it. It's light, it's childishly simple. No strain on the mind or the muscles. Seven and a half hours of mild, unexhausting labour, and then the soma ration and games and unrestricted copulation and the feelies. What more can they ask for?... The world's stable now. People are happy; they get what they want, and they never want what they can't get... They're so conditioned that they practically can't help behaving as they ought to behave. And if anything should go wrong, there's soma.⁷³

Huxley's descriptions all seem to be fictional on the surface. But, in reality, they serve as a model of how a secret, totalitarian state under the protection of the British deep state would function. According to the model, the World State, which implements covert totalitarianism, employs three methods: altering history, destroying morality through unrestricted sexuality, and transforming people into unfeeling, thoughtless, and passive beings by offering brainwashing, drug-induced pleasures. Through this method, people's minds are silenced, and the obedience of these subdued minds is established naturally.

Like Wells and many writers of his time, Huxley expressed concern over population growth and maintained that the supposedly emerging "surplus masses" needed to be eliminated or, failing that, controlled. He argued that the "problem" could be resolved by psychologically conditioning the masses into machine-like beings. The British deep state aimed to impose such dreadful ideas born of these dark minds to establish their desired world order.

Female Agents in World War II

Female agents have always been utilised as significant assets for the British deep state. From the early stages of the First World War onwards, the British deep state employed female agents not only for intelligence purposes but also to incite societal unrest, rebellions, and even divisions. Inspired by this model, the Women's Army Corps (WAC) was later established in the United States.



Female agents have always been an important asset for the British deep state. The Women's Army Corps (WAC), established in the US, was inspired by the British model.

The Special Operations Executive (SOE), founded by Churchill, employed many female agents within its ranks. These women were specially trained and turned into ruthless killers.



The Second World War was undoubtedly a period when women were used by the British deep state with greater effectiveness. Churchill established a special unit for intelligence operations named the "Special Operations Executive" (SOE). Historian John Smith comments on this unit with the following statement:

Churchill wanted a 'fourth force' alongside the army, navy and air force. A group that would act to frustrate and annoy the Germans and enhance the chances of the allies. The SOE certainly did that and that was an important role.⁷⁴

Virginia Hall and other female agents were turned into merciless robots. Many of them were killed by the British deep state after completing their missions.



Women were specifically trained for this task. Some women, hardened through rigorous training and adopting a masculine appearance, were transformed into agents of the deep state, driven by a peculiar and alarming sense of ruthlessness. They executed actions like assassinations and bombings without hesitation. Each agent carried an "L pill," an arsenic capsule that would kill its user within minutes if ingested. These capsules were sewn into their clothing, intended to be used for suicide in the event of capture to prevent the possibility of being "interrogated." The life expectancy of radio operators, in particular, rarely exceeded six weeks.⁷⁵

Agents were trained in activities such as placing explosives, theft, forgery, sabotage, and silent killing.

Following the Second World War, the existence of the British Special Operations Executive, whose every building was demolished and erased, leaving it shrouded in secrecy for years, was recently brought to light through a television documentary. It is known that approximately 3,000 agents were trained at this location during and after the war.⁷⁶

Agents specially trained in the British deep state's training camps, or the associates they cultivated in various countries, came entirely under the auspices of the British deep state. Author Banu Avar described these women as follows:

Global hyenas place particular emphasis on "women." Women are the driving force of a society. Therefore, women who are devoted to their homeland and nation are very "dangerous" for those who aim to impose their agendas. "Dehumanising" the women of target countries, enforcing a "nationless woman" identity, or creating "robotic women" who operate for "global interests" is the first task of the global network.⁷⁷

"Robotic women" is an apt term to describe these women under the patronage of the British deep state. This is because female agents under the British deep state's influence served not for the stability of their own countries but because they were under the said state's guidance. What's more, as we shall soon observe, the majority of these female agents were not British; yet, they acted in the service of British intelligence. The local associates recruited from various countries, as clearly highlighted here, were people who were practically enemies of their own homeland and nation, easily manipulated with personal benefit and open to the influence of the British deep state.

For all these reasons, the British deep state's recruitment of agents, specifically in more recent history, many of whom have included women, has not proven to be a particularly difficult endeavour.

The most notable physical characteristics of the female agents trained by the SOE were their masculine appearances, short hair, and vacant stares.



(Right) British female agent Nancy Wake at the premiere of the film *Charlotte Gray*, based on her life, alongside Prince Charles
 (Middle right) At the commemoration event for SOE agents
 (Middle left) Female agents used and then sent to their deaths by the British deep state were later posthumously glorified, and monuments were erected in their honour.

Violette Szabo, who was handed over to the Germans for execution and later commemorated with a monument, is just one such example.

(Bottom) George Cross medal recipient Wake and other agents being hosted by the Queen of Britain.



CARTE D'IDENTITÉ Empreintes Digitales

Nom **CARLIER**
 Prénoms *Lucienne Suzanne*
 Profession *72*
 Nationalité *Française*
 Né le *18 août 1913*
 à *Beignos - Nord*
 Domicile *Beignos*

SIGNALEMENT

Taille *1m71* Cheveux *Châtain*
 Bouche *Rouge* Yeux *Marron*
 Visage *Orne* Têtu *Blanc*
 Signes particuliers *Néant*

Signature du Titulaire: *L. Carlier*

Établi à *Beignos*
 Le **18 FEV 1942**
 Le Maire ou le Commissaire: *Roger*
 Enregistré sous le N° *348*

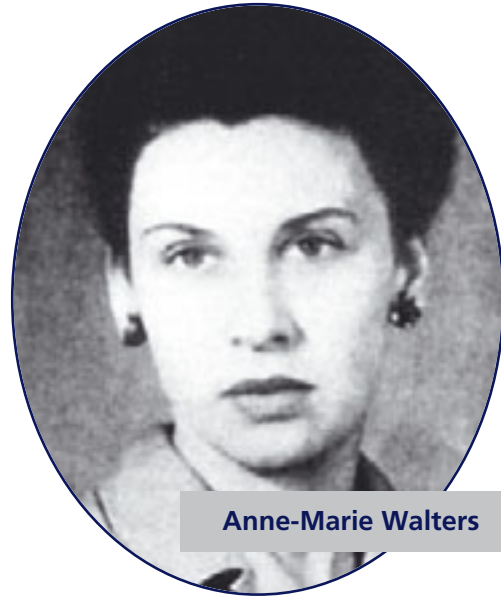
CHANGEMENTS SUCCESSIFS DE DOMICILE

For the British deep state, "women" should be utilised as the driving force of society, and this is to be achieved by producing female robots. This is the reason why, during the Second World War, agents were selected from robotised women.



Anne-Marie Walters

Anne-Marie Walters, who was half Swiss and half French, grew up in Geneva. During the Second World War, she joined the WAAF (Women's Auxiliary Air Force) established in Britain and, at just 19 years old, entered Churchill's Special Operations Executive. She undertook active duty during the Second World War and was given the code-name "Colette." Years later, she documented her espionage activities in Germany in her book *Moondrop to Gascony*.⁷⁸



Anne-Marie Walters

Christine Granville



Christine Granville

Christine Granville, known as Churchill's "favourite spy," was actually Polish. Her real name was Maria Krystyna Janina Skarbek. During Hitler's occupation of Poland, she was recruited by British intelligence. Her mission was to form resistance forces, undermine German military strength, and organise guerrilla attacks on strategic targets. Throughout her tenure, she carried out assignments that included seducing high-ranking officers, explicitly being utilised by British intelligence. After completing her missions, Granville was murdered in a hotel room, stabbed by operatives linked to British intelligence.⁷⁹

Vera Atkins

Another female agent within British intelligence during the Second World War was Vera Atkins. It is said that Ian Fleming's Miss Moneypenny in the James Bond series was inspired by her. Atkins was actually born in Romania; she moved to London in 1933, changed her surname, and began working for British



Vera Atkins

intelligence. She, too, served in Churchill's Special Operations Executive, also referred to as Churchill's Secret Army. During Churchill's efforts to draw the United States into the war, President Roosevelt sent William Donovan, then head of the precursor to the CIA, to Europe for reconnaissance. At that time, Churchill instructed Vera Atkins to spend as much time as possible with William Donovan.⁸⁰

Virginia Hall

Virginia Hall, an American citizen, served in the British Special Operations Executive during the Second World War and later continued her work at the CIA. During the war, the Gestapo described Hall as "the most dangerous of all Allied spies."



Virginia Hall

Noor Inayat Khan

Noor Inayat Khan, a British intelligence agent of Indian descent, was the daughter of Sufi leader Hazrat Inayat Khan, a Muslim credited with spreading Sufism in the West.



Noor Inayat Khan

During the Second World War, Noor Inayat became an agent in the Special Operations Executive founded by Churchill in London. It is reported that in 1944, she fell into German hands and was executed at the Dachau concentration camp. Later, however, it emerged that Noor Inayat had been deliberately handed over to the Germans and sent to her death by the British deep state.⁸¹ The

British deep state, characteristically unhesitant about sacrificing one of its own operatives to conceal its murky dealings, ensured that the matter was covered up by posthumously awarding Noor Inayat the George Cross, the highest civilian medal bestowed in Britain and the Commonwealth. Subsequently, a bust of Noor Inayat was erected in Gordon Square, London, and she was introduced as a hero.

Nancy Wake

Nancy Wake, born in New Zealand, was another woman agent who worked for Churchill's Special Operations Executive. She was trained by the British in espionage and sabotage. In the final months of the war, during the Normandy landings, she helped arm and led 7,000 fighters. In occupied France, she repeatedly smuggled weapons, money, and coded messages, narrowly escaping capture on numerous occasions. Due

to her extraordinary ability to evade capture, the Nazis called her "la Souris Blanche" (The White Mouse), a name she later used as the title of her autobiography. According to her biographer, Peter Fitz Simons, she was one of the Gestapo's most-wanted individuals. Wake is famous for his statement, *"In my opinion, the only good German was a dead German... I killed a lot of Germans, and I am only sorry I didn't kill more."*⁸²



Nancy Wake



Violette Szabo

Violette Szabo

Violette Szabo, who was born in France, similarly worked as an agent in Churchill's Special Operations Executive. It is stated that Szabo was captured by the Nazis during the war, taken to a concentration camp, and executed there. However, it was later understood that she too was handed over to the Germans by the British deep

state in an effort to keep their covert operations secret. She is one of the rare female agents awarded the George Cross medal. Like Noor Inayat Khan, the first woman to receive this honour, Violette Szabo also received the award posthumously. Here, it is worth remembering the recurring practice by the British deep state of awarding high honours to female agents whom they handed over to the Germans, ultimately leading to their deaths.

Cecile Pearl Witherington Cornioley

Pearl Cornioley, from an British family, grew up in France. During the war, she joined the British Special Operations Executive. Tasked with working as a courier, Cornioley – though she never used makeup and deliberately adopted a highly masculine appearance – was able to gain access wherever necessary by posing as a cosmetics saleswoman. Cornioley was an expert in guerrilla warfare. She lived for some time in forested areas and ensured the supply of explosives. The Germans distributed posters everywhere offering a reward of one million francs for her capture.⁸³



**Cecile Pearl
Witherington Cornioley**

Odette Sansom Hallowes



Odette Sansom Hallowes

Odette Hallowes, born in France, later moved to Britain and began working for British intelligence. She was one of the women agents awarded the George Cross. During the Second World War, she was subjected to severe torture by the Gestapo after it was discovered that she was providing intelligence to Britain. Her own words on the matter are as follows: *"When I left the Gestapo headquarters that evening there were no nails on my toes. But I had not talked."*⁸⁴

Noreen Baxter

During the Second World War, another name in Churchill's secret army was Noreen Baxter. Baxter's role was to train secret agents before they were sent on dangerous missions. She played a significant role in the training of these agents. According to her own account, these individuals could kill a person with ease, crack codes, and become experts in explosives. A large number of these agents were sent to occupied Europe, and nearly half of them did not return.



Noreen Baxter

Baxter also recounted in her memoirs that, at times, she was used in the guise of a lover sent to seduce the agents she was training. From the division she trained, 400 agents were sent to France, 39 of whom were women.⁸⁵

Amy Elizabeth Thrope (Betty Pack)



Amy Elizabeth Thrope

Thrope, known by the codename Cynthia, was born in America and worked for British intelligence. She married the second secretary of the British Consulate and acquired British citizenship. Among the intelligence she gathered was detailed information about the Enigma machine, which the Germans used to encrypt all their messages. She was often used to seduce high-ranking German and Polish officials. When she died, *Time* magazine described her as "*she used*

the bedroom the way James Bond used a Beretta." Thrope stated that "*she had no regrets about combining the two oldest professions in the world - spying and prostitution,*" and remarked, "*wars are not won by respectable methods.*"⁸⁶

The reason for detailing the British deep state's use of female agents during the Second World War is to highlight that this tradition continues to this day. When the British deep state seeks to incite turmoil within countries, compromise states and governments, or resort to blackmail and threats, it often prefers to employ female agents who act as its accomplices. Individuals who covet relatively small benefits and are often admirers of the British are, in this case, sycophants composed of cheap and simplistic people, willing to sacrifice their own national, spiritual, and moral values without hesitation. Today, identifying these insecure operatives is not particularly difficult. This is because they derive a sickly pleasure from making their loyalty to the British deep state known. They attempt to express this unpleasant devotion through their speeches, writings, and social media posts, frequently emphasising their admiration for Churchill and Britain, their advocacy for Rumi's philosophy and homosexuality, or their recurrent use of symbols like elephants. The British deep state is well-versed in identifying such individuals, exploiting them for its own interests, and often discarding them as soon as they are no longer useful. The female agents of the Second World War serve as a vivid example of this.

From SOE to Gladio

Gladio, said to have been established in Italy to organise resistance behind the lines against the Russian threat and a possible Warsaw Pact attack, although structured as counter-guerrilla units, was in reality a mafia-like organisation comprised of militants trained in guerrilla warfare.

Gladio, in fact, was born during the Second World War. Churchill wanted to continue his secret wartime force, the British Special Operations Executive (SOE), and sustained it as a parallel organisation. As seen, Churchill had a secret army not only during the war but also in its aftermath. Whether this army was established to suppress the Cold War or to ignite it remains unclear. Given Churchill's persistent efforts to eliminate Russian power and his artificial initiation of the Cold War between the two superpowers, it is unsurprising that he sought to perpetuate this dangerous tension—which indeed he did.

Many agree that Gladio was a NATO project. Gladio was indeed developed under NATO, but it was entirely a project of the British deep state, with Churchill as its architect. The development of Gladio by the British deep state within NATO is explained in detail in later sections of the book. Ostensibly, the British deep state, through Gladio, targeted communist movements in Western Europe. The "anti-communist" appearance greatly benefited the British deep state in many respects, allowing the United States to be drawn into this struggle. With the involvement of the United States, a division of labour was established: Britain took responsibility for operations in France, Belgium, the Netherlands, Portugal, and Norway, while the United States oversaw other countries, including Finland, Sweden, and Turkey.

This pretence was undoubtedly quite appealing to the United States, which had always opposed communism. However, the true target of the British deep state was never communism. On the contrary, the system it sought to bring to the world was fundamentally based on the principles of an imagined communist order. The British deep state used "anti-communism" merely as a means of leveraging the United States to rid itself of the Russian threat. Indeed, during the Second World War, Churchill's secret army, SOE, provided logistical support and arms to the Communist Party of Greece against Hitler. However, after the war, Churchill not only ceased this support but also initiated a bloody anti-communist purge within Greece. This second move proved advantageous for the British deep state, as it showcased to the United States that Britain was a reliable ally while also creating the groundwork for a planned uprising within Greece.

It should be remembered that Greece, like Turkey, was among the countries that opposed the strengthening of the British deep state. Indeed, on 3 December 1944, following all these developments, a "peaceful" demonstration in Athens at Syntagma Square, in front of the Parliament Building, involving women and children, was drenched in blood through a massacre orchestrated by the British deep state, during which the public was fired upon with machine guns.

Following this grim show of power, the British deep state installed a leader under its control exactly as it had intended. The leaders in Greece thereafter would also be figures under the patronage of the British deep state. When the British deep state realised it could no longer maintain its influence over events in Greece, it called upon the United States for assistance in 1947, leading to the



On 3 December 1944, following the bloodshed of a demonstration in Syntagma Square, the British deep state gained control over Greece. Greek leaders fell under the sway of the deep state, and the Truman Doctrine led to Greece also being financially patronised. By the time Greece was admitted to NATO in 1952, its Gladio network was already in place.



implementation of the Truman Doctrine. This doctrine paved the way for Greece and Turkey to fall financially under the auspices of the British deep state. By the time Greece was admitted to NATO in 1952, its Gladio was already in place.

On 27 January 1949, Stewart Menzies, the then head of MI6, sent a letter to Paul-Henri Spaak, then Prime Minister of Belgium, stating that *the decision to continue the secret services' collaboration, initiated during the war, was in the interests of both countries*. He also requested that *this letter not be disclosed to any other party, including the United States*. This was an oblique request to perpetuate Gladio, the organisation established within the framework of this alliance. It also revealed that the British deep state sought to use the United States both as a protective shield and to exclude it from certain clandestine operations. In response to this suggestion, Spaak stated that *"it would not be possible without the United States, as the situation of the Belgian service would be extremely delicate and difficult."*⁸⁷

Following this agreement, the intelligence services of Britain, the United States, and Belgium coordinated the Stay-Behind secret army, the foundational structure of Gladio, through meetings involving their highest-ranking officials. These gatherings were formalised under the name "Tripartite Meeting Brussels," yet the decisions made by this trio remain unknown to this day.

In Belgium, the Glaive organisation, effectively the Belgian branch of Gladio established by the British deep state, played a major role in the occurrence of terrorist acts and coups during the 1980s, for which no clear perpetrators were identified.

In Switzerland, a covert terror army named P-26 operated as an underground provocateur group, completely unknown to the Swiss Federal Parliament. In addition, the intelligence branch P-27, affiliated with this organisation, carried out violent actions. Over time, it emerged that these groups were extensions of Gladio, and that the Britain possessed more information about individuals profiled by this structure than the Swiss Federal Parliament itself. Even more intriguing was the subsequent revelation: personnel of these underground organisations were regularly trained in the Britain.⁸⁸ Furthermore, the leaders of the organisations reportedly received annual payments of £100,000 from the Britain.⁸⁹



(Left) Realising that the coup attempt against him was the work of Gladio, De Gaulle expelled NATO from France.
(Below) The kidnapping and assassination of Italian Prime Minister Aldo Moro was an act perpetrated by Gladio under the auspices of the British deep state.



Over the years, Gladio significantly broadened its definition of "enemy," targeting anyone it claimed "endangered democracy". Consequently, it became involved in various nefarious activities, ranging from large-scale state terrorism to bloody coups. One example of this collaboration between the British deep state and Gladio was the attempted coup against French President Charles de Gaulle. When this effort failed, de Gaulle expelled NATO from France. Similarly, the kidnapping and assassination of Italian Prime Minister Aldo Moro was an operation conducted under the auspices of the British-backed Gladio.

From Great Wars to Secret Organisations

As can be seen, the British deep state's policy of instigating great wars to establish global control underwent a transformation after the Second World War. The British deep state increasingly found itself unable to bear the bloody and costly consequences of world wars in many respects. Additionally, the rising power of various nations posed a significant barrier in this regard.

For this reason, the British deep state then initiated a shift in its strategy. The identity of the Special Operations Executive, formed by Churchill during the Second World War, evolved over the years into a strategy that did not solely involve training agents but also influencing countries through propaganda. From this point forward, to create turmoil in the world and bring nations under its control, the British deep state opted to infiltrate countries from within. Slogans were developed, black propaganda was disseminated, specific identities were brought to the fore, the youth were steered in line with the propaganda, and terms such as "democracy" and "freedom" were used abundantly. Streets would be agitated, the minority card, frequently played in the past, would be used once again, provocation would come to the forefront, and through bloody protests, uprisings, and civil wars, governments would be overthrown, or countries would be driven into instability. To achieve this, a variety of think tanks, foundations, and associations would operate behind the scenes, providing the necessary propaganda, funds, and environment. Through certain media outlets, agents, and collaborators, the desired outcome would be achieved in a short time. Countries would be pushed into economic crises, increasingly weakening and ultimately becoming dependent on financial centres dominated by the British deep state. Economic and political collapses would soon bring about the downfall of these nations.

For the British deep state, there is no longer a need for large-scale and highly costly wars. Organising systems that dismantle countries from within is both easier and less expensive. Moreover, remaining behind the scenes and bringing the United States to the forefront when the situation becomes evident provides the British deep state with a significantly broad operational field. The details of all these matters will be conveyed in the following sections.



When the British deep state could no longer endure the bloody and costly consequences of major wars, it shifted to a strategy of conquering nations from within. This involved the use of agents and propaganda.



The world may appear to be under the dominance of those who wield political, financial, and covert powers. At times, these powers can become so ferocious as to be the agents of horrendous wars that shed the blood of millions; at other times, they may surface through insidious propaganda and acts of genocide. Many states, nations, and institutions may surrender themselves to such forces, citing their ruthlessness, deception, and seeming invincibility as justification. However, it must never be forgotten that all power and might belong solely to Almighty God. Without our Lord's will, these covert forces have no power whatsoever. They have been specifically created in this world to distinguish between the supporters of the *Dajjal* and those of the *Mahdi* (pbuh). Both their mission and the duration of their power and influence are decreed by God alone.

And likewise in every city We set up its greatest wrongdoers to plot in it. They plot against themselves alone, but they are not aware of it. (Qur'an, 6:123)

The Companions of the Heights will call out to men they recognise by their mark, saying, 'What you amassed was of no use to you, nor was your arrogance.' (Qur'an, 7:48)

PART II



From the Colonial Empire to the British Commonwealth



The Atlantic Charter and The Establishment of the United Nations

During the course of the Second World War, US President Roosevelt and British Prime Minister Churchill met to discuss global developments on the Atlantic Ocean aboard a warship named the Prince of Wales in Placentia Bay, Newfoundland. As a result of these discussions, the "Atlantic Charter" was issued on 14 August 1941. Through this declaration, the United States and Britain stated that they did not seek territorial expansion, would respect each nation's right to choose its own form of governance, and supported the idea of global economic cooperation. According to their agreement, all nations would be granted unimpeded freedom of navigation on the seas.

The Atlantic Charter is a starting point for the United Nations. As will be recalled, a similar initiative to the United Nations was undertaken after the First World War, and the League of Nations was established, with Britain allegedly aiming to bring the USA under its patronage to create a new colonial order.

As a Round Table initiative, the League of Nations proved to be a failure from the perspective of the British deep state. Although the then US President, Woodrow Wilson, was an ardent admirer of Britain and argued that the American constitutional system should mirror the British model, the United States did not join the League of Nations. Subsequently, the outbreak of the Second World War rendered the League of Nations entirely obsolete, relegating it to history as a failed plan devised by the British deep state. Further details on this subject can be found in the first volume of this book.



US President Roosevelt and British Prime Minister Churchill met aboard the battleship HMS Prince of Wales in Placentia Bay, Newfoundland, where they signed the Atlantic Charter.



The British deep state made a similar attempt after the Second World War and once again sought ways to join forces with the United States. This is because the British deep state has always pursued the goal of establishing an Anglo-Saxon world order. It believed that, particularly in the 20th century, this objective could be more easily achieved through the presence of the United States.

As will be remembered, one of the reasons for the establishment of the League of Nations, from the perspective of the British deep state, was to rename the colonial system and impose the mandate system globally. This plan, which could not be realised through the stillborn League of Nations, could have been easily implemented under another organisational guise. Moreover, the Second World War had turned Britain and the United States into natural allies.

Furthermore, during the Second World War, it was the United States that deployed atomic bombs. It felt the need to emphasise, in some way, that it "did not want another war" and to present itself in a peace-loving light. Consequently, it did not seem plausible for the United States to distance itself again from an organisation that proclaimed to strive for "world peace."

Former intelligence officer Dr John Coleman documents that the order to reactivate the League of Nations, which had been shaped at Chatham House, was issued in 1941 by none other than Chatham House itself. According to Coleman's research, this directive was directly communicated to US Secretary of State Cordell Hull by Chatham House.⁹⁰ For this reason, former US Congressman John Rarick referred to the United Nations as "a creature of Invisible Government."⁹¹ Indeed, the founding stages of the United Nations were fraught with disputes and controversy. The structure of the prospective United Nations would grant substantial powers to the major states, particularly Britain and the United States. This situation consistently unsettled the other members and became a source of disagreements.

It should be emphasised that the United Nations, in its current form, conducts relief operations in various countries and regions and undertakes initiatives aimed at resolution in many areas. In this respect, the efforts demonstrated by the United Nations and the charitable groups operating under its auspices are commendable. Additionally, the existence of such unions, which bring nations together under one roof, is a positive aspect for the world; we always encourage the alliance of the good. States and nations must always remain united and in solidarity, and whenever possible, they should be able to come together under the same roof. The United Nations is particularly significant as an organisation because it has adopted a mission to counter world wars. It was developed on the idea that problems can be resolved through diplomacy rather than war. While success in this has not always been achieved, institutionalising under the name of "peace" is reassuring.

Our point of criticism here lies in the fact that, during its establishment phase, this organisation was under the patronage of the British deep state, and the concept of "neocolonialism" was propagated by being concealed behind this institution.

The modern-day functioning of the organisation is also frequently subject to

criticism. As is well known, the United Nations Security Council often fails to make effective decisions and frequently leaves urgent matters unresolved. The inability of parties to reach a common ground is increasingly distancing this organisation from being a solution to problems. One of the greatest reasons for this is undoubtedly the perpetual prioritisation of the interests of the British deep state, and the lack of alternative options for the states under its influence other than supporting this deep state.

For the British deep state, the United Nations serves as a tool to continue the "colonial" mechanism under more innocent-sounding terms. The British deep state aimed to sustain the British Empire in a contemporary form. To this end, the "Commonwealth of Nations" was established shortly after the Second World War. However, it is vital not to overlook the fact that the British deep state possesses an extensive history of colonisation. Let us recall this history of colonisation.



Throughout history to the present day, under the UN Peacekeeping umbrella, numerous massacres have occurred, resulting in the deaths of thousands of innocent people. The Srebrenica massacre is just one example. The photographs depict the memorial graves of the innocent who lost their lives.



The British Deep State and the Oppression of Colonialism

The history of colonialism, which generally means "unjustly using resources belonging to others," dates back to ancient times. However, following the advancement of maritime navigation, colonialism was practised by Britain and several other European countries almost globally. With Britain and other colonial powers discovering the wealth and manpower across various parts of the world and transforming this into annexation and occupation, colonialism took on a new dimension.

The Spanish and the Portuguese mainly engaged in colonialism with the intention of plundering gold and silver. However, it was the British who transformed it into a system of governance.

The British attempts at colonialism began with the purpose of acquiring wealth easily and unlawfully. This pursuit of wrongful gain marked the starting point of the British deep state's ambition for global dominance. Seizing control over resources and manpower, and acquiring new subject nations and states, were perceived as significant steps by the British deep state towards its envisioned global empire. Walter Raleigh, a 16th-century British seafarer and writer, articulated the primary objective of the British deep state with the words, *"Whoever rules the waves rules commerce; whoever rules commerce rules the wealth of the world, and consequently the world itself..."*⁹²

The establishment of the *Fellowship of Merchant Adventurers* in London in 1486 was among the first initiatives towards this goal. The primary purpose of the Merchant Adventurers was to boost the export of textiles, Britain's sole exportable commodity at the time. The Crown granted to the Merchant Adventurers "for the discovery of regions, territories, islands, possessions and domains unknown and not frequently visited by sea or by navigation." The organisation, later renamed the "Muscovy Company," managed to monopolise trade with Russia and its neighbouring countries.⁹³ This method would, in later years, become one of the key strategies employed by the British deep state in its efforts to achieve global dominance.

The British deep state, upon witnessing the success of the "Muscovy Company" experience, accelerated its search for regions from which it could commercially benefit after this stage. The presence of a population that could be controlled in the lands it planned to seize was crucial for the British deep state. Societies that it deemed, according to its own fabricated criteria, as "inferior races" became the target audience for the British deep state. It would step into these regions under the guise of "white man" dominion, enslaving the local populace and seizing all the resources of the land. To the British deep state, these people were "worthless" communities created solely to serve the Anglo-Saxon lineage. (All colonial populations are above such remarks.)



A representation of the members and logo of the Fellowship of Merchant Adventurers, which initiated the colonial policies of the British deep state.



The core strategy of the British deep state concerning colonisation was as follows: once suitable lands for exploitation were identified, permanent settlers from Britain were transferred to these areas.⁹⁴ These settlements were termed colonies, and despite being on the other side of the ocean, these lands maintained their political and economic ties with Britain.⁹⁵ Over time, the British deep state asserted Britain's language, religion, and culture over these areas, effectively transforming them into its servile extensions. According to the British deep state, these regions could never fully become "British"; therefore, it was repeatedly impressed upon them that they were so-called "inferior races" and must serve the British. Some individuals were assigned the role of collaborators with the British deep state, while others were enslaved.

This dominion achieved through exploitation by the British deep state is known today as colonialism. This control, carried out under the guise of commerce, was far easier, less costly, less risky, and more advantageous compared to military methods, making it the foundation of the British deep state's international policy strategy.

The intellectual father of colonialism, a member of Parliament and a soldier, is Humphrey Gilbert. French historian Marc Ferro introduces Gilbert in his book *Colonization: A Global History* as follows:

*He (Gilbert) enunciated the doctrine, carried it into practice and helped in the settlement of the first colony in Newfoundland, to which England would send its unemployed citizens, sell its products and from which it would get its food supplies.*⁹⁶

This was the first step; from the end of the 16th century, the British deep state began rapidly acquiring new colonies to expand across the globe, establishing both naval bases and trade zones in these territories.

The colonial activities that the British intensified in the 17th and 18th centuries in America and Asia were predominantly commercial and economic in nature, carried out through trade organisations. During this period, colonial lands both provided raw materials and consumer goods such as spices, tobacco, and sugar, which were necessary for the British market, and were also transformed into markets for British products. The primary aim of this policy was to maximise the influx of wealth and resources into Britain while minimising their outflow.



Humphrey Gilbert, the intellectual progenitor of colonialism, and the world map he drew, which shaped colonial policy.

Colonialism, initially justified on economic grounds, eventually brought about severe social and even problematic biological consequences. For example, one of the most well-known cases is the British deep state's prevention of cotton cultivation in India, promoting instead the cultivation of opium because it was more profitable, and subsequently selling it to China. The cultivation of opium, used for producing narcotics, not only devastated Indian lands but also inflicted profound psychological and moral destruction on the Chinese population. Similar practices are described in a university textbook on the history of colonialism as follows:

Initially driven almost entirely by economic factors such as the desire for trade and profit, this development established an economic structure fundamentally based on the principle of extracting the raw material resources



and marketable products of another country and transferring them outside that country. Consequently, instead of focusing on agriculture linked to the natural structure and transformation of the land in the colonised countries, there was an insistence on cultivating profit-oriented products such as sugarcane, coffee, and cocoa, which, in the long term, paved the way for the desertification of a significant portion of the lands in Asia and Africa.⁹⁷

The British deep state, after taking control of these territories, imposed agricultural practices that accelerated land degradation and went further by oppressing the local population and committing large-scale massacres. At times, these massacres took the form of directly taking lives using firearms, while at other times, they manifested as deliberately lowering living conditions to fatal levels.

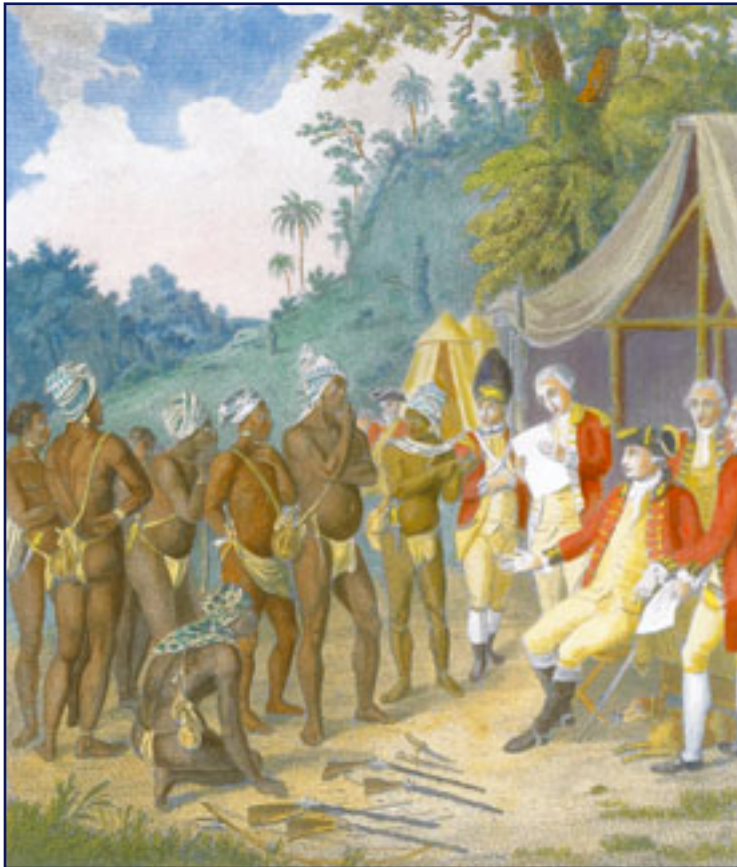
Destroying agriculture and devastating human lives to corrupt the social order is a *dajjali* method. This *dajjali* method, is described by Almighty God in the Qur'an as follows:

When he leaves you, he goes about the earth corrupting it, destroying crops and animals. God does not love corruption. (Qur'an, 2:205)

In the Qur'an, such vile methods, categorised as "corrupting" and explicitly prohibited, were adopted, systematised, and disseminated globally by the British deep state.

In the Britain, revenues generated from the colonies were safeguarded through specially enacted laws. It was mandated that all transportation between Britain and its colonies be conducted exclusively on British ships, thereby ensuring that profits were monopolised not only in terms of goods but also logistics. Colonies were compelled to purchase all their necessities from Britain, and only British goods were permitted for import into these territories. Professor Ania Loomba, an Indian scholar, provides the following explanation regarding the commercial operations in the colonies:

Modern colonialism did more than extract tribute, goods and wealth from the countries that it conquered—it restructured the economies of the latter, drawing them into a complex relationship with their own,



so that there was a flow of human and natural resources between colonised and colonial countries... In whichever direction human beings and materials travelled, the profits always flowed back into the so-called "mother country".⁹⁸

The colonial policies of the British deep state brought immense suffering and oppression to large segments of societies.

Undoubtedly, the "mother country" primarily refers to Britain.

The exploited lands were brought under the domination of the British deep state through various stages. The land systems in the colonies were reshaped to meet the needs of the British deep state, and industrial development in the colonised territories was deliberately stifled to ensure the consumption of British products.

The 19th century was a period in which British colonialism expanded across an immense area. At the start of the century, Britain controlled a vast colonial empire spanning much of the world, including Australia, Canada, India, some African states, the Caribbean islands, and Hong Kong. The term "the empire on which the sun never sets" was attributed to Britain due to the sheer size of its colonies, which were enriched by the proliferation of both slavery and abundant natural resources. Some of these colonies gained their so-called independence towards the late 19th and early 20th centuries.



At the beginning of the century, under the leadership of the United Kingdom, various nations governed a vast colonial empire that spanned much of the globe. Control rested entirely in the hands of the British deep state.



British governors, dispatched to various nations and commissioned by the British deep state, asserted the supposed superiority of the White Man in the colonies, resulting in widespread acts of oppression.

However, by this stage, British colonial history was marked by many dark stains revealing the *dajjali* methods employed by the British deep state.

At the end of the First World War, Britain had reached its imperial zenith, with its territories extending to their broadest limits. The Great Depression of 1929-1930 significantly affected Britain as well. After the Second World War, global dynamics shifted entirely, and Britain ostensibly relinquished many of its overseas colonies. In reality, however, these colonies and others continue to remain under British influence, operating under the guise of neocolonialism.

Anglo-Saxon Racism and Its So-Called Scientific Justification

Racism has existed since ancient times and has often been used as a tool by those seeking hegemony over nations and peoples.

Its source lies in the false and highly antiquated belief known as the theory of evolution. This pseudo-science, which dates back to the Sumerian era, is fundamentally based on the simplistic and equally false claim that humans supposedly evolved from animals, with some being more developed and others less so.

As the notion of humans being "evolving animals," a product of evolutionary thinking, gained traction, human life was devalued. The claim that "some people are more evolved than others" further entrenched a desire for dominance over certain races in the minds of some diseased intellects.

The belief in evolution, which has persisted since the time of the Sumerians, also manifested in ancient Egypt. Pharaoh (Ramses II), who opposed the Prophet Moses (pbuh), deified himself and asserted superiority over the Israelites for this very reason. This claim of superiority by the Pharaoh is described in the Qur'an as follows:

Pharaoh called to his people, saying, 'My people, does the kingdom of Egypt not belong to me? Do not all these rivers flow under my control? Do you not then see? Am I not better than this man who is contemptible and can scarcely make anything clear?' (Qur'an, 43:51-52)

In that way he (Pharaoh) swayed his people and they succumbed to him. They were a people of deviators. (Qur'an, 43:54)

The theory of evolution, devoid of any scientific evidence, was introduced and perpetually utilised throughout history as a means of asserting superiority, particularly by the British deep state.

However, the theory of evolution is entirely a deception—the greatest fraud in the history of science. Living beings did not evolve; they were created. All branches of science demonstrate that living organisms appeared suddenly and with perfect features. Microbiology and genetics have explicitly revealed that even a single protein cannot form on its own, while more than 700 million fossils have declared that living beings did not undergo evolution. Amongst these 700 million fossils, not a single transitional

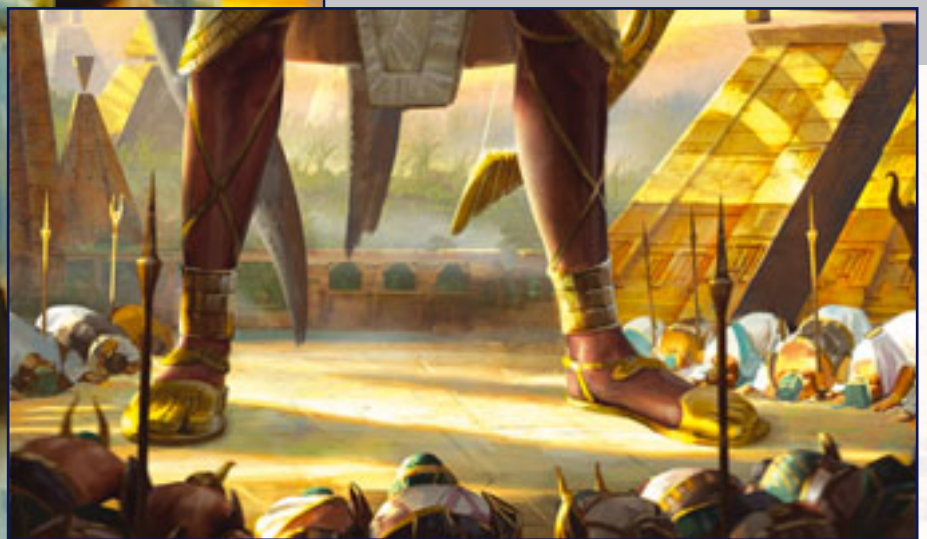
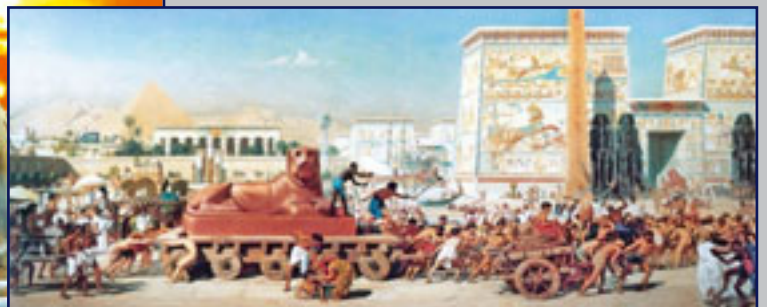
fossil exists. All of these fossils prove that living beings existed millions of years ago with the same appearances they have today.

Therefore, humanity is not a chaotic, aimless, unconscious, and irresponsible being derived from animals. The human being was created with a soul from God, exists in a world meant as a setting for tests, and is accountable for their deeds. It is stated in the verses that humans carry the spirit of God:

When your Lord said to the angels, 'I am creating a human being out of dried clay formed from fetid black mud. When I have formed him and breathed My Spirit into him, fall down in prostration in front of him!' (Qur'an, 15:28-29)



The concept of evolution is a false belief that has existed since ancient Egypt. The Pharaoh deified himself and claimed superiority over the Israelites, using them as slaves.



Since the creation of the first human, the Prophet Adam (pbuh), all human societies have existed alongside the prophets and civilisations that brought them the truth. The concept of a "primitive human" has never existed; it is a fallacy. Every race descends from the Prophet Adam (pbuh). Hence, the claim of one race's superiority over another lacks both logic and moral justification. Most importantly, such a claim is entirely invalid in the sight of God.

The British deep state, having waged a war against this truth, has used the theory of evolution as a tool for its manipulative strategy, despite it being entirely refuted by science, dating back to the earliest periods of history.

This *dajjali* deception, which can be traced to ancient Sumerians and Egyptians, was particularly systematised in the 19th century by the British deep state.

That era marked the peak of the British deep state's global dominance through colonisation. The massacres, tortures, oppressions, and other inhumane activities carried out by the British deep state in its colonies began to draw significant criticism from the British public in the early 1800s. Conscious and moral members of British society began to question these atrocities, with voices of objection growing louder.

However, the continuity of the colonial system, which was the main pillar of Britain's economic and military domination worldwide, was of vital importance to the British deep state. Consequently, the need arose to find solutions that would placate the British public.

To argue that the massacres in the British colonies had no immoral aspect, the British deep state initially introduced the Malthusian Theory of Population. Based on the premise of this theory—that "population grows geometrically while its food supply only increases arithmetically, and thus population must be controlled to prevent starvation"—they sought to justify the massacres in the colonies. When this was insufficient to pacify British public opinion, the concept of "evolution" was subsequently brought to the forefront as another falsehood. The British deep state attempted to present this grand lie as "science," claiming that the people in the colonies were primitive species and that killing them was no different from killing an animal. Spokespersons of the deep state, from Gladstone to Churchill, repeatedly propagated this falsehood.



Racism, implemented under the auspices of the British deep state in British colonies, escalated into acts of savagery.



The fraudulence of the theory of evolution, currently taught across schools and university chairs worldwide, is a product of this strategy. You can find detailed information on this topic in the first volume of the book.

In his book *The Descent of Man*, Charles Darwin argued that human races represented different stages of so-called evolution and claimed that some races had supposedly evolved and advanced more than others. Darwin went so far as to assert that certain races were nearly on the same level as apes. This alleged difference between races, according to Darwin, could be overcome through his notorious yet flawed concept of the "struggle for existence." Darwin advocated for the supposed dominance of "advanced" human races over those so-called "primitive." In this way, the so-called "strong" would be favoured, while the so-called "weak" would allegedly be eliminated.

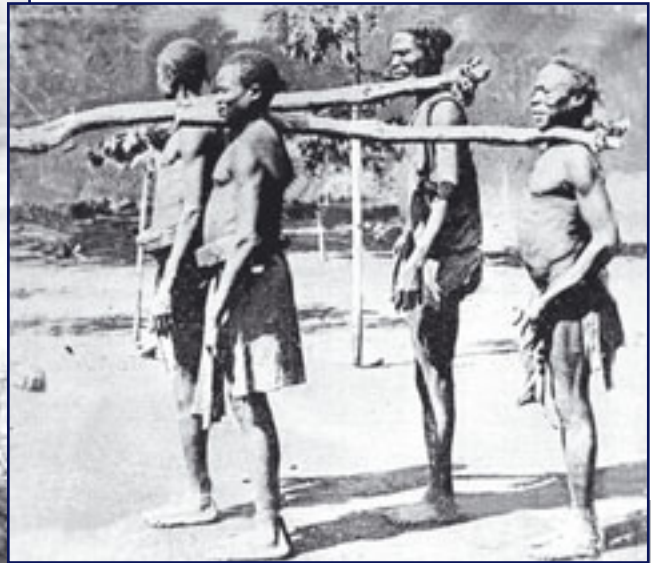
According to Darwin's distorted mindset, the favoured races were European whites. He claimed that Asian and African races were "left behind" in the struggle for existence. Darwin went even further, speculating that these races would soon lose the "struggle for existence" entirely and eventually disappear from the world:

*At some future period, not very distant as measured by centuries, the civilised races of man will almost certainly exterminate, and replace, the savage races throughout the world. At the same time the anthropomorphous apes... will no doubt be exterminated. The break between man and his nearest allies will then be wider, for it will intervene between man in a more civilised state, as we may hope, even than the Caucasian, and some ape **as low as** a baboon, instead of as now between **the negro or Australian and the gorilla.**⁹⁹*

Darwin's theory, which lacks any scientific foundation and was conceived solely to support the system of exploitation, gained substantial traction in the second half of the 19th century within a highly favourable environment. This theory had a notable influence in Britain.

An example of this impact can be seen in a speech delivered by Dr James Hunt, a member of the London Anthropological Society, in Newcastle. In 1863, at a meeting of the British Association for the Advancement of Science, Hunt proposed that the "negro" was a separate human species, positioned between the ape and the "European man." He also claimed that "negro" could only become "more humanized when in his natural subordination to the European." The conclusion he reached in his speech was that "European civilisation is not suited to the character of the negro."¹⁰⁰

Following this reasoning, if it was unsuitable for Black people to be civilised by bringing them to Europe, then Britain could instead travel to Africa to introduce them to civilisation. This applied to all so-called "uncivilised" races. This mindset granted the British deep state the supposed authority to lay claim to many parts of the world, from Australia to India and from Africa to South America. The mafia-like system, in this way, found the pseudo-scientific justification it was seeking. (All Blacks and the other races mentioned here are above such remarks.)

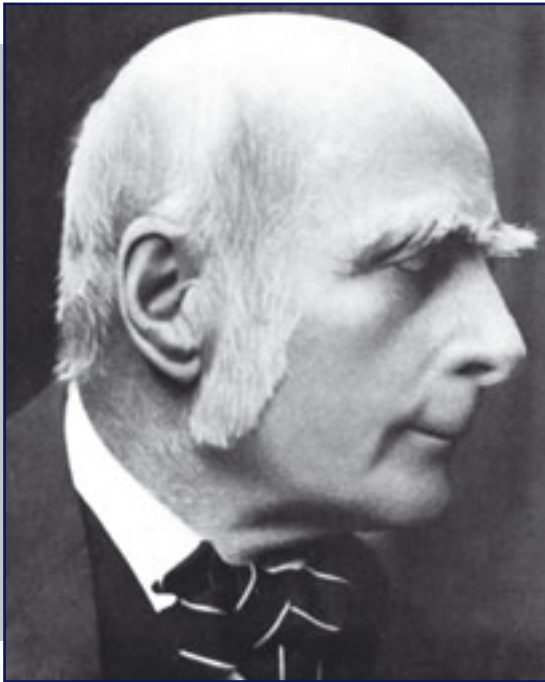


The colonial and oppression policies initiated by the British deep state also spread to other countries such as America. The promotion of the racist mindset of Darwinism led to horrifying acts of genocide.

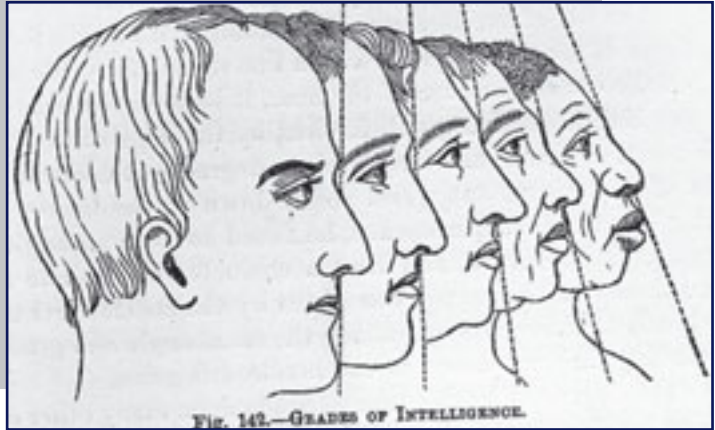
From the perspective of the British deep state, the precise kind of racial justification to legitimise such attitudes fully emerged after Darwin, in 1883, through Darwin's cousin, Francis Galton.¹⁰¹ Galton developed his approach by adhering to Darwin's theory of evolution and his claims of natural selection.¹⁰²

In his book *Hereditary Genius* (1869), Galton claimed that "man's natural abilities are derived by inheritance," that "out of two varieties of any race of animal who are equally endowed in other respects, the most intelligent variety is sure to prevail in the battle of life." He went even further, slandering that "on a sixteen-point scale of racial intelligence, a 'Negro' is two grades below an Englishman."¹⁰³

At the same time, various philosophers also became involved; materialists such as Herbert Spencer and John Stuart Mill defined society as an organism undergoing evolution through the operation of its own natural laws. What they proposed was, in essence, a Social Darwinist model of society. Materialists like David Ricardo, Thomas Malthus, Charles Darwin, and Herbert Spencer—who were sources of inspiration for both Adam Smith and Marx—lent supposed legitimacy to the atrocities committed by the British deep state in the eyes of



Francis Galton, Darwin's cousin, sought to propagate the idea of so-called inferior races through deceptive illustrations in his book *Hereditary Genius*.



society. As will be remembered, the foundations of this pseudo-scientific religion were laid within Britain's Royal Society.

The consequences of this racist mindset were, of course, horrifying. The British deep state not only exploited nations but also inflicted terror on these lands.

The British Deep State and the Strategy of Exploitation

Aboriginal Australians in Australia, indigenous peoples in Africa, Native Americans in the United States, Indians in Asia, and Arabs in the Middle East suffered devastating massacres due to the Darwinist perspective developed and imposed on humanity by the British deep state.

Massacres and wars were constantly encouraged and ostensibly legitimised by the British deep state, which propagated a spurious claim of "Anglo-Saxon racial superiority." So much so that in 1911, Professor Karl Pearson, who became head of the Galton Chair of Eugenics at London University College, like many other social Darwinists, argued that life was a struggle, and therefore war was a form of natural selection. Pearson claimed that a war conducted "by the state" was reasonable, as this would allow the allegedly superior race to prevail and propagate.

*National progress depends on racial fitness and the supreme test of this fitness was war. When wars cease mankind will no longer progress for there will be nothing to check the fertility of inferior stock.*¹⁰⁴

In his 1912 lecture titled "Darwinism, Medical Progress and Eugenics," Pearson argued that *"The right to live does not in itself convey the right to everyone to reproduce their kind"* asserting that enabling the survival of the weak or of those purportedly from "inferior races" was unacceptable.¹⁰⁵

This mode of thought, rooted in the deceit of Darwinism, provided ample justification for the wars and inhumane massacres the British deep state sought to initiate. It must be understood that the British deep state has consistently sought to establish an ideological groundwork for all of the corruption and calamities it has propagated. The British deep state first dulls minds with fabricated ideologies and then implements the ideologies it has imposed. The terror and wars kindled by the British deep state, which persist to this day, have found their foundation in this twisted framework.



The massacres of Native Americans in the United States are yet another example of genocide orchestrated by the British deep state. Anglo-Saxon settlers on the continent, driven by the myth of the "superior race," perpetrated a significant tragedy.

Attention must also be drawn to the wordplay in the British deep state's descriptions, such as "primitive" or "uncivilised." Throughout history, there have always been people who preferred to live closely in line with civilisation or to establish a natural way of life. This does not stem from some being more "primitive" than others. The label "primitive societies" is a fabricated narrative of the British deep state. This narrative has been reinforced with societal imagery, illustrations, and stories. It is a deliberate strategy, as the British deep state has long carried out exploitation policies under the guise of "civilising primitive, uncivilised societies." Initially, the ideological foundation for this skewed belief was constructed within society, ensuring that there would be no dissent against the ensuing brutal practices.

Renowned British historian Niall Ferguson has described all the propaganda around "primitive Africa" as a significant illusion:

Africa was in fact a great deal less primitive than they imagined. Far from being 'one rude chaos', as an early English traveller called it, sub-Saharan Africa was home to myriad states and nations, some of them a good deal more economically advanced than contemporaneous pre-colonial societies in North America or Australasia. There were substantial towns like Timbuktu (in modern Mali) and Ibadan (in modern Nigeria), gold and copper mines, even a textile industry.¹⁰⁶

In his book, Ferguson relays the observations of Scottish missionary and traveller David Livingstone as follows:

The Africans, he (Livingstone) wrote, were often 'wiser than their white neighbours'... 'With one or two exceptions always treated politely, indeed so thoroughly civil were the more Central tribes [that]... a missionary of ordinary prudence and tact would certainly secure respect'. He refused to believe, he would later write, 'in any incapacity of the African in either mind or heart... In reference to the status of Africans among the nations of the earth, we have seen nothing to justify the notion that they are of a different "breed" or "species" from the most civilized.'¹⁰⁷

Nonetheless, the British Deep State invaded Africa and various other regions of the world under the pretext of "civilisation." Through its brutal occupations, it conducted merciless campaigns of extermination and conflict against indigenous populations across the globe.

The account of British novelist Anthony Trollope, who visited Australia in 1878, clearly reveals the colonial perspective towards native peoples.

[He asked a magistrate]: What he would recommend me to do... if stress of circumstances compelled me to shoot a black man in the bush. Should I go to the nearest police station... or should I go on rejoicing as though I had... killed a deadly snake? His advice was clear and explicit: 'No one but a fool would say anything about it'.¹⁰⁸



The visuals presented to the public by the British deep state aimed to project the image of "civilising the world." However, in the lands they exploited, there was nothing but pain and humiliation.



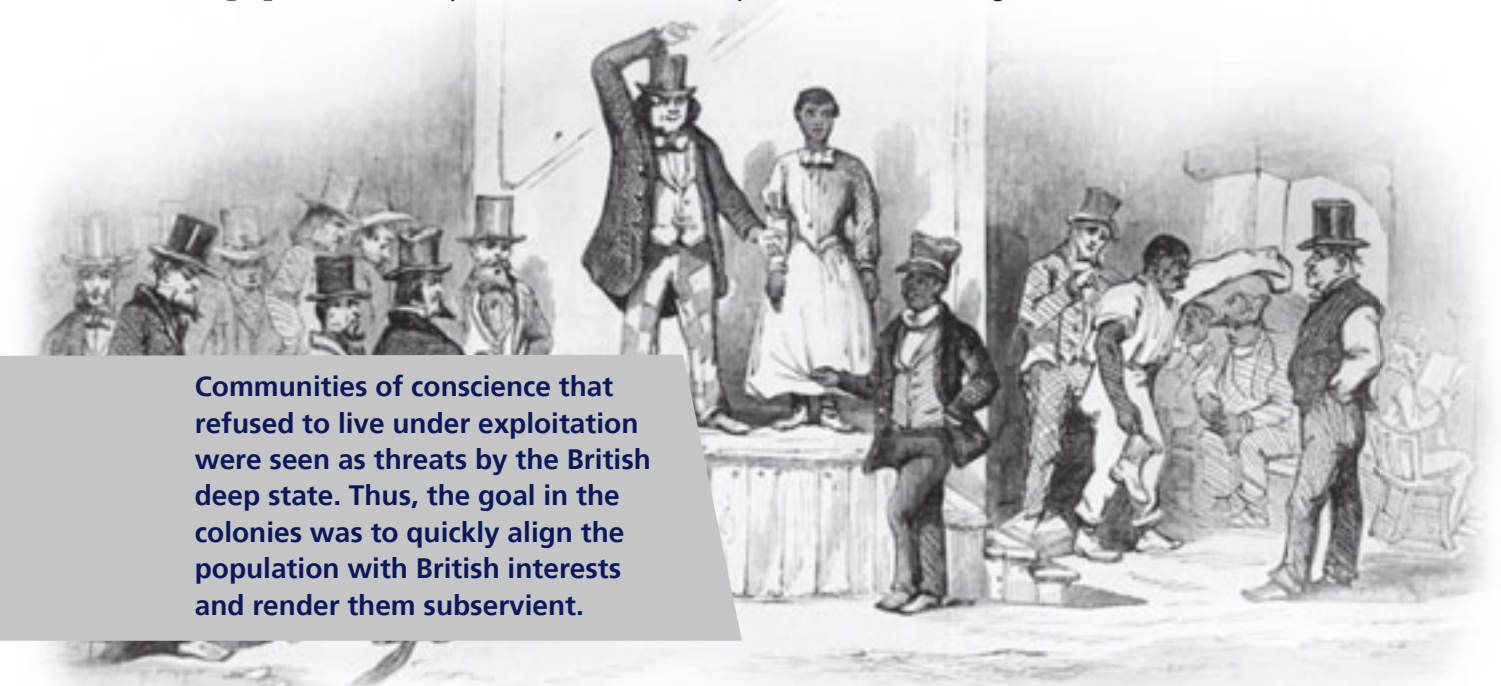
The British Admirers in the Colonies

The populations of the exploited countries undoubtedly pose a challenge to the British deep state. Nationalist ideas emerging in these regions continuously confront the British deep state, as conscientious groups seeking to escape the savagery of the "white man" rebel against the exploitation system. Moreover, amongst the people, there is intense hatred toward those who come to exploit their countries. However, to ensure the long lifespan of the colonial empire, there was a goal to transform the population into supporters of the British quickly and to have them regard the "white man" as a master.



To achieve this, the principal method employed by the British deep state would again be provocation and violence. A special education would also be necessary for the process of provoking minds through deceptions.

First, nationalist ideas needed to be eliminated. Let us recall the novel *Brave New World* by Aldous Huxley, the British intelligence writer introduced in the first chapter of this book. In this novel, Huxley imagined an entirely new way of life and demonstrated how, to make a robotised population easily controllable, history was the first thing to be eradicated. These



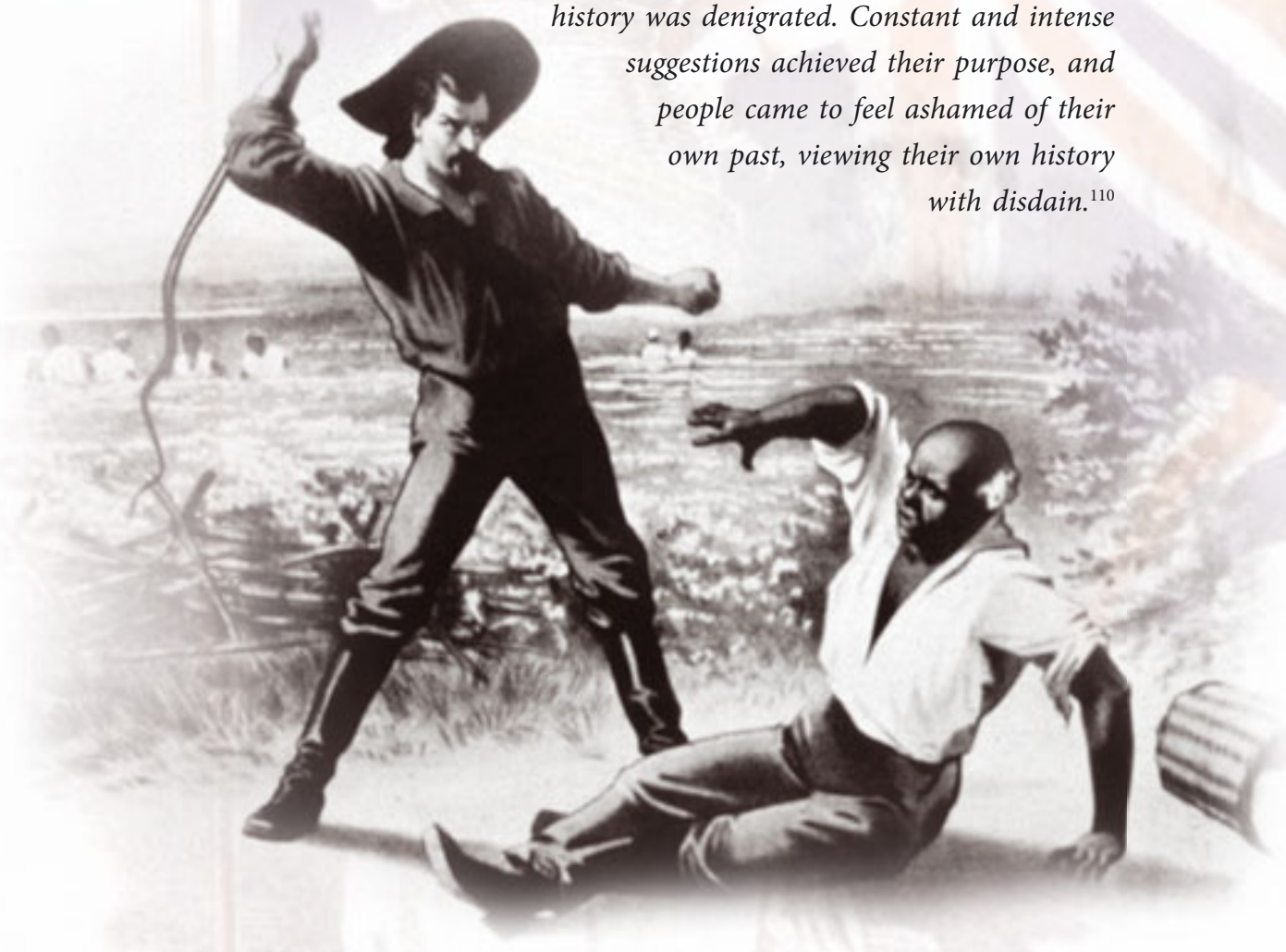
Communities of conscience that refused to live under exploitation were seen as threats by the British deep state. Thus, the goal in the colonies was to quickly align the population with British interests and render them subservient.

people, who were completely ignorant of what had happened in the past, had neither a state nor a nation worth struggling for, and they assumed that the only societal model that had ever existed in the world was the one they were living in. Consequently, they respected only that model.

The British deep state implemented this intelligence insight within its colonial units, transforming societies into populations seemingly devoid of a past or resentful of their own history, wholly dependent upon it. In doing so, the notion of societies forming unique cultural identities was also thwarted. The aspiration to return to a pre-colonial era was thus eradicated from these societies.¹⁰⁹

Researcher and author Assistant Professor Veli Sırım described this assimilation strategy as follows:

While this system (the exploitation system) was being established in India, a primary objective was identified: Indian history. The British efforts to reshape India's entrenched culture in line with their desires initially focused on erasing history. Through education above all, and various propaganda means, history was denigrated. Constant and intense suggestions achieved their purpose, and people came to feel ashamed of their own past, viewing their own history with disdain.¹¹⁰



When colonial societies were made to forget their national histories, British language, culture, and philosophy of life were introduced in their place. The British deep state accomplished this through an educational system referred to as Macaulayism.

Macaulayism, or the Macaulay Formula, derived its name from Baron Thomas Babington Macaulay, who introduced English to India to provide "higher education." This plan aimed to eradicate the national values of colonised communities and instead propagate the English language, philosophy of life, and culture, while simultaneously instilling the idea of the "superior Englishman." According to the plan, colonial nations would come to believe they were governed by an allegedly far superior race, aspire to emulate their culture, and submit to them.

This biased education could have easily turned them into a pawn community that could be directed by the British deep state. It was planned for the presence of the British deep state in the colonies to be maintained in this way. In the book titled *Colonial History*, this strategy is described as follows:

...In order to maintain a permanent presence in colonial territories and meet local bureaucratic needs, traditional educational institutions were destroyed, and a European-style education was provided to a limited number of people, resulting in an assimilated intellectual type (Macaulayism). Thus, over a long period, the establishment of the English language led to the new economic, social, cultural, and political infrastructure becoming entirely dependent on Britain.¹¹¹

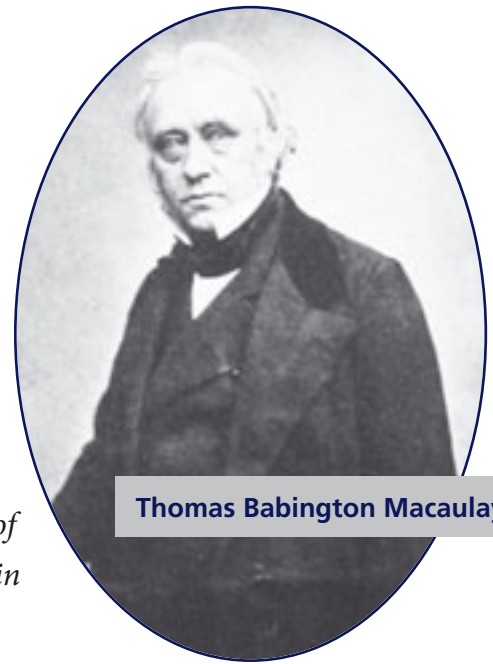
It should be noted that the English language is a polite and beautiful language. Promoting its learning worldwide and benefiting from English cultural resources is highly important. The British people, in general, are respectful and well-mannered; they have an appreciation for quality and art, and they value women, aesthetics, and science. It is, in fact, a positive thing for their refined and distinguished culture to be observed and fostered in other societies. This would be a cultural achievement we would always encourage and celebrate.

However, what is being criticised here under the term assimilation or, more specifically, "Anglicisation," goes far beyond this. What is expected here is for societies to lose their own national identity and instead admire the so-called "superior British" culture. The purpose of fostering this admiration is to

instill in these societies a sense of being an "inferior race" and, in doing so, turn them into servants of the British deep state.

Thomas Babington Macaulay, the historian considered the father of the Macaulayism concept, describes the role to be played by Indians anglicised through this method in his famous 1835 essay *Minute on Indian Education*:

*English education in India, would form "a class of persons Indian in blood and colour, but English in tastes, in opinions, in morals and in intellect"*¹¹²



Thomas Babington Macaulay

The British education system in the colonies belittled the native peoples and their cultures, and even disparaged them in its own way. Indian Professor Ania Loomba, an expert on colonialism, expressed this cultural denigration in one of her books as follows:

*...thus indigenous intellectual production was either completely disparaged (as in Africa) or seen as an attribute of a hoary past (as in India). Whether or not they were granted a cultural heritage of their own, colonised societies were seen as unworthy of developing on independent lines.*¹¹³

What was intended happened; with the assimilation policies of the British deep state, a segment of the colonised population, anglicised for British interests, came to betray their own culture and country. This issue existed during the colonial period and continues at the same pace today. With this strategy devised in the past, the British deep state has found accomplices from different countries throughout history. These accomplices have sometimes played leading roles in the destruction and devastation of their own countries, in bloody coups, and sometimes in the complete economic collapse of their nations. This topic will be addressed in detail in the following sections.

Darwinist Education in the Colonies

To accustom societies to unfamiliar concepts such as class struggle, racism, and the idea of a superior race, the lie of Darwinism was immediately introduced. Once the fraud of Darwinism was embedded in people's minds, claimed to be "undeniable science," and forcibly upheld by institutions of the British deep state, societies quickly fell under the influence of this poison.

The strategy of the British deep state is evident: unilateral education. The only concept that people encounter in the name of "science" is Darwinism. Rejecting this is deemed a crime. Societies raised under Darwinist education, when indoctrinated to view Social Darwinism as a "way of life," begin to see no harm in accepting themselves as an underdeveloped race. This perspective is the most detrimental for any society. A society that sees itself as inferior becomes entirely open to exploitation and falls under the guardianship of the British deep state.

British ethnologists (scientists who study past and present cultures) and anthropologists have played a key role in instilling the idea of Darwinism in the colonies. Thanks to them, colonial administrators, local white settlers, and public opinion in Britain readily adopted claims of racial

The claim of the false theory of evolution that humans evolved from apelike creatures never occurred.



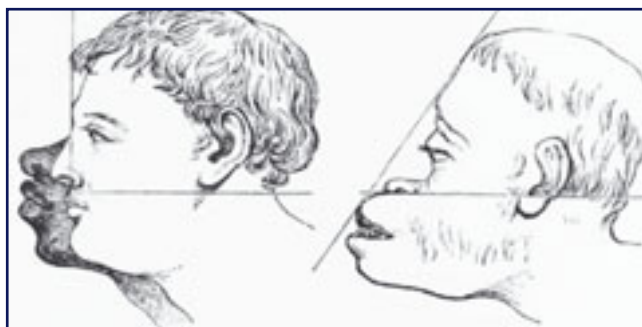
superiority. In particular, those who left the Ethnological Society of London in 1863 to establish the Anthropological Society of London advocated that Negroes were allegedly inferior by birth and originated from a separate lineage.¹¹⁴ The members of this society carried out studies involving physical measurements of species (a method now described as craniometry) and classifications. These studies enabled colonial administrators to justify their racist policies.¹¹⁵

In 1871, the two anthropological societies merged to form a single organisation, the Anthropological Institute of Great Britain and Ireland. Today, this institution is known as the Royal Anthropological Institute (RAI).¹¹⁶ The Institute continues to ostensibly base the existence of different species on the theory of evolution and rewards proponents of Darwinist perspectives. One such example is the awarding in 2006 of Professor Leslie Aiello for her work titled *"Diet, Energy and Human Evolution."*



The Royal Anthropological Institute still attributes the existence of different species to the false theory of evolution. Its website is filled with examples of past horrifying racism.





The so-called "superior race" provocation of the British deep state was presented with various visuals. Drawings comparing the skulls of orangutans, black people, and Europeans provided a fabricated basis for propagating the alleged superiority of Anglo-Saxons.



British ethnologists and anthropologists visited the colonies and conducted studies there. In these studies, the existence and social orders of the local populations were documented. In addition to their research, the anthropologists also undertook administrative roles in the areas they visited. This role involved "educating" colonial administrators by conveying to them the information they gathered about the local people.¹¹⁷ This education was based on Darwinian principles. To this end, they submitted numerous reports to both local administrators and the central government in London. Kwame Nkrumah, the President of Ghana, who was both a sociologist and an economist, described the purpose of these reports as follows:

*The experts in African Studies therefore changed the content and direction of their writings; they began to give accounts of African society which were used to justify colonialism as a duty of civilization. Even the most flattering of these writings fell short of objectivity and truth.*¹¹⁸



Colonialist anthropologists fulfilled two tasks that were vital to the British deep state. The first was legitimising colonialism as an effort by Anglo-Saxons to spread civilisation, thereby ensuring the local populations' obedience to the British deep state. The second was that, by preparing their reports based on an evolutionary perspective, these documents became tools that supported the belief in the so-called "superior Anglo-Saxon race." Consequently, the false claim put forth by the British deep state, that the "superior and civilised Anglo-Saxon lineage is entitled to govern the inferior and primitive peoples," was purportedly given a scientific basis. With this, it became significantly easier for the British deep state to maintain dominance over the colonial territories.



During a time when the British deep state was selling Blacks as slaves, there was never such a false racial struggle in the Ottoman Empire.

(Left) In the Ottoman Empire, the world's first Black pilot, Ahmet Ali Efendi

Loyal Servants Groomed Through Education

The concept of "class struggle" is one of the most significant social disasters brought about by Darwinist education. The British deep state worked to strengthen Darwinist ideology in colonial countries by promoting the idea that the notion of "superiority" existed not only between the British and the exploited nations but also within the exploited societies themselves. This produced two outcomes. First, the public reinforced their allegiance to Darwinist ideology and came to believe in its applicability to social life. Second, societies became fragmented, turned against one another, and class struggle created the groundwork for these societies to collapse from within. This is one of the most recognisable schemes of the British deep state, a system likened to the *Dajjal*.

Through the education system it established in colonial societies, the British deep state created a wealthy and elite class within the indigenous populations. This elite class, believing their wealth and privileged societal position to be owed to the British, continued to show loyalty to preserve their status. This class even voluntarily acted as a barrier to developments within the colony that could jeopardise the dominance of the British deep state.

British historian Niall Ferguson explains the benefits to the British Empire of creating an elite class through education as follows:

The key to the emergence of a pro-British Indian elite was education. Though the British themselves were at first dubious about offering natives Western education, many Indians – particularly high-caste Bengalis – were quick to discern the benefits of speaking the language and understanding the culture of their new masters. As early as 1817 a Hindu College had been founded in Calcutta by prosperous Bengalis eager for Western education; offering European history, literature and natural sciences, it was the first of many such institutions.¹¹⁹

British historian Alfred Comyn Lyall, while serving in India, expressed his expectations from this educational mobilisation in a letter to the British Home Office as follows:

...I am always thinking of the probable fortunes of our Empire, and trying to conceive it possible to civilise and convert an enormous nation by the



When King George V of England and Queen Mary arrived in Delhi for their coronation ceremony, the attendants serving them were selected from loyal servants of the British deep state. The British deep state sought to strengthen the public's devotion to Darwinist ideology in the country and convince them of the so-called inferior race myth. It believed that this would make the populace more accepting of slavery.



*mechanical processes of the present times by establishing schools and missionary societies. Also, **having civilised** them (the colonial peoples), and taught them the advantage of liberty and the use of European sciences, **how are we to keep them under us, and to persuade them that it is for their good that we hold all the high offices of Government?***¹²⁰

Professor Stephan Feuchtwang, who served as a faculty member at the School of Oriental and African Studies (SOAS) in London, explains the purpose of the British deep state's educational strategy in the colonies in his work *The Colonial Formation of British Social Anthropology*, stating: "The object is to create in Native authority a devoted and dependable ally, controlled, but strong, wealthy and satisfied."¹²¹



An elite class that became wealthy in the colonies was tasked with fulfilling all the demands of the British deep state. They willingly opposed any efforts that might undermine British dominance over their countries. While their own people were being humiliated by the British deep state, and their own lands were being exploited, this content elite class remained loyal to the Britishdeep state.



Local administrators appointed by British rule in Sierra Leone were turned into supporters and defenders of the British deep state.

In fact, this recruitment method employed in the colonies was, in some sense, an investment in the future for the British deep state. As noted earlier, the British deep state developed its goals as part of a long-term project that always encompassed the decades ahead. This mindset ensured that colonial societies continued to serve Britain – and particularly the British deep state – in subsequent years. This reality is articulated as follows in the book *The History of Colonialism*:

This situation continues to compel formerly colonised nations to adhere to an economic, political, and cultural life centred around Britain, even after gaining independence. British colonialism, likewise, upon withdrawing from countries that achieved independence, left behind a political and ideological legacy that largely incapacitated these nations' potential to establish national unity. For instance, as seen in South Asia and the Middle East, it left numerous political, religious, and ethnic problems that remain unresolved in the long term, thereby aiming to sustain its influence.¹²²

This is a highly realistic analysis. Many people have been misled into believing that the withdrawal of Britain from its colonies marked the end of colonialism. However, the retreat of the British deep state from the colonies and the so-called "independence" these nations attained was nothing more than a façade. The British deep state continued to exploit the countries that had gained independence through different means. Neocolonialism has brought even greater oppression, constituting an extraordinary system of cruelty and injustice.

The British Deep State's Colonial Empire

Ireland

The ethnic origins of the English and the Irish differ. The English are of Anglo-Saxon origin, while the Irish are of Celtic descent. The Celts are the earliest indigenous people in the history of the British Isles. The Anglo-Saxons, on the other hand, are a group of people of Germanic origin who began migrating to the British Isles after the 5th century.¹²³ With this migration, the Anglo-Saxons started to establish dominance over the Celts. Thus, although the Irish were the earliest inhabitants of the island, they became the first colony of the English. Despite this, Ireland was the last to obtain the rights that other colonies began to gain around the 1880s.¹²⁴

When the English arrived on the island, they did not adopt Gaelic, the native language of Britain, but instead used Anglo-Saxon, which would eventually evolve into English.¹²⁵ The Irish, however, largely preserved their language and identity. For this reason, the British deep state has viewed the Irish as adversaries from the very beginning.

Most British people are Protestant, while the majority of Irish people are Catholic; therefore, the differences between these two nations extend not only to their ancestry and languages but also to their religious denominations.¹²⁶

For the British deep state, the existence of a community that could not be brought under the dominance of its own religion has always posed a problem. Undoubtedly, for the British deep state, this matter is less about seeing its religion as sacred and more about ensuring the complete domination of a community in every respect. For the British deep state, "being Protestant" represents more than a religion; it allegedly symbolises a so-called "superior race."

During the period when the theory of evolution was being widely propagated, reaching a peak in racist ideology, this contemptuous policy intensified significantly. So much so that, under the influence of the British deep state, the Irish were offensively referred to as so-called "white apes." (Irish people are above such remarks.)

Particularly in the 16th and 17th centuries, the Kingdom of England confiscated Irish plantations and settled English colonists in these areas. (Plantations were economic and political institutions operated under the absolute

sovereignty of landowners, with enslaved labourers working on them.) From this point onwards, Irish people began to be employed as serfs on these plantations—essentially a form of enslavement. In other words, the Irish were reduced to the status of slaves on their own lands.

Even though the plantation system came to an end in the 18th century, the poverty stemming from the Irish people's history of enslavement persisted. As the plantation system began to decline, starting in the 17th century, the British deep state established a Protestant ruling class in these regions. Meanwhile, Catholic Irish people, who had lived as slaves for centuries, were relegated to the lowest strata of society as a result of the British deep state's policies.

The Irish were treated as second-class citizens within the United Kingdom until the "Emancipation Act" of 1829 came into effect, which significantly reduced the restrictions imposed on them. They were unable to acquire land, establish schools, or enter Parliament. In short, despite Ireland being their homeland, the United Kingdom treated the Irish entirely as colonial subjects. Even after the enactment of the law, the economic classes within the country did not change overnight. The Irish people continued to live in poverty, working as labourers for wealthy English landowners.

The Irish people lived as colonial subjects in their own country and suffered from artificially induced famines.



The Irish Abandoned to Famine

As emphasised in the previous section, Thomas Malthus introduced his so-called theory of population control, which, in reality, had no scientific foundation, in an effort to legitimise the massacres and civilian casualties caused by the British deep state's actions in the colonies and through its wars.

According to Malthus's reasoning, at some point in history, the world's food supplies would supposedly be insufficient to sustain the population. Based on this unscientific theory, Malthus argued that humans must perpetually engage in a fierce struggle for existence.

From this false premise, Malthus asserted that the existence of conflict was essential in the world, as it would reduce the human population and thereby balance resources with the number of people. According to the Darwinist Malthus, conflict was a natural mechanism. He attempted to claim that the loss of lives occurring in the colonies and during wars by the British deep state was allegedly beneficial and legitimate in contributing to this so-called population-resource balance.



In line with Malthus's false ideas, innocent people were deprived of resources and left to die.

However, neither is conflict an indispensable mechanism of nature, nor is there an imbalance between the world's resources and its population. Malthus's absurd theory concerning human population and food supplies has been thoroughly disproven and is now known to have no scientific validity.

In a community where no census has ever been conducted, it is impossible to calculate the population growth rate. For such a calculation, at least two censuses must be conducted at several years' intervals so that the growth rate can be determined by comparison. (For a realistic analysis, even the comparison of only two years would not suffice.) Therefore, during Malthus's era, conducting such a scientific analysis was not possible. The claim regarding the disparity between the rate of human population growth and the rate of increase in food resources is, as can be seen, merely a falsehood propagated to justify the heinous massacres of the British deep state. Indeed, current analyses have revealed that the Earth's food resources are sufficient to meet the needs of even nearly twice the current global population.¹²⁷

Furthermore, even if such a problem had arisen, it is evident that the solution would lie in mutual aid rather than ruthless massacres. Famine and poverty are issues rooted in selfishness. When people hoard their money and possessions, the economy stagnates, and this deadlock manifests as an economic disaster for society. However, when people share what they have instead of hoarding, when they distribute and utilise all their resources with gratitude to God, the economy revives, production and consumption continue, and the economic basis of famine and poverty is eliminated. Almighty God has created this world according to this law.

The metaphor of those who spend their wealth in the Way of God is that of a grain which produces seven ears; in every ear there are a hundred grains. God gives such multiplied increase to whoever He wills. God is All-compassing, All-Knowing. (Qur'an, 2:261)

And when your Lord announced: "If you are grateful, I will certainly give you increase, but if you are ungrateful, My punishment is severe." (Qur'an, 14:7)

Our Exalted Lord has also warned that hardship, not abundance, shall befall those who act stingily:

Those who are tight-fisted with the bounty God has given them should not suppose that that is better for them. No indeed, it is worse for them! (Qur'an, 3:180)

This awareness, however, has been easily manipulated among groups lacking this consciousness through various materialistic word games.

During the 19th century, while Ireland was experiencing famine, Malthus's ideas were widely embraced, particularly by politicians under the patronage of the British deep state. Indeed, in the first half of the 19th century, members of the ruling class in Europe gathered to discuss this newly discovered false "overpopulation problem" and devise ways to implement Malthus's ideas for increasing mortality rates among the poor. The conclusions they reached could be summarised as follows:

Instead of recommending cleanliness to the poor, we should encourage contrary habits. In our towns we should make the streets narrower, crowd more people into the houses, and court the return of the plague. In the country, we should build our villages near stagnant pools, and particularly encourage settlements in all marshy...¹²⁸



(Above)
Thomas Malthus



(Right)
Charles Trevelyan

With the "oppression of the poor" programme implemented in Britain during the 19th century, it was thought that the strong in the so-called struggle for existence would crush the weak, thereby balancing the allegedly rapidly increasing population. The "struggle for existence," which Malthus deemed theoretically necessary, caused the deaths of millions of poor people in Ireland or condemned them to lives of hardship without reason. The colonial administrator for Ireland appointed by London, Charles Trevelyan, also adhered to Malthus's ruthless ideas. Trevelyan passionately believed that the state should not intervene in the free market economy under any circumstances. Accordingly,

he opposed distributing food to the starving Irish. Instead, he implemented a public works programme that forced people into backbreaking labour constructing meaningless roads in order to earn meagre wages for purchasing grain. As he refused to intervene in grain prices, the prices soared far beyond the reach of road construction workers, resulting in the deaths of one million people.¹²⁹

The British deep state provided the necessary indoctrination for this ruthless mindset to become accepted among the public. Trevelyan began to impose the fallacy that the Irish were "lazy people who deserved the situation they were in." As a result of this rhetoric, Irish immigrants seeking work in Britain suddenly found themselves unemployable and even subjected to violence, despite having left behind families and loved ones who were starving to death in their homes.¹³⁰

Yet, contrary to the image promoted by the British deep state, the Irish were not suffering from famine due to laziness. This population had fallen victim to a fungal infection that contaminated their food sources. While Ireland was grappling with this crisis, the British deep state actively obstructed aid from reaching the Irish.

The famine that the Irish people were forced to face claimed the lives of one million people. While the Irish struggled with the famine, the British deep state intervened to block assistance intended for the Irish.



Malthus' fallacy of the "struggle for existence" was later reinforced by Darwin's pseudo-scientific doctrines. This led to an increase in the unkind and ruthless attitudes toward the Irish. A relevant example of this can be seen in the statements of Charles Kingsley, a British historian and admirer of Darwin, who also served as the Chaplain to the Queen:

In addition to those who lost their lives as a result of the Irish famine, a considerable number of people left their homeland, becoming migrants.



The famous Gorta Mór Monument erected in memory of the emigrants fleeing the famine in Ireland. Gorta Mór, in the Irish language, means "Great Famine."

I am haunted by the human chimpanzees I saw along that hundred miles of horrible country... To see white chimpanzees is dreadful; if they were black, one would not see it so much, but their skins, except where tanned by exposure, are as white as ours.¹³¹

Darwinism, driven by the influence of the British deep state, had been adopted with such mindless fervour that even a so-called scientist could come to the point of uttering the following words:

...Thus the jaws of Irish people were described by one scientist as having become 'more like the negro' after the potato famine.¹³²

These oppressive practices clearly reveal the *dajjali* mindset of the British deep state. Throughout history, the British deep state and those under its control, deluded by their presumed power, have recklessly believed they could commit every form of injustice. However, there comes a time when they will realise that they are not truly powerful. Almighty God has revealed in the Qur'an that He "does not love" the arrogant who exalt themselves on the earth, presuming themselves to be mighty and capable.

There is no doubt that God knows what they keep secret and what they make public. He does not love people puffed up with pride. (Qur'an, 16:23)



The Famine in Ireland and Ottoman Sultan Abdulmejid

A type of fungus called *Phytophthora infestans* caused a mass famine in Ireland, which began in 1845 and lasted until 1852. Known in Irish as a Gorta Mór, or the Great Famine, this catastrophic event claimed the lives of nearly one million Irish people, while forcing two million more to emigrate.¹ In 1847, the year when the famine was at its most severe, Ottoman Sultan Abdulmejid decided to provide aid to the struggling Irish people. The Sultan offered a donation of £5,000 to the Irish populace, which was communicated to the British Government; however, this offer was declined. The reason given was that it would not be appropriate for the amount offered by the Ottoman Sultan to exceed the £2,000 provided by Queen Victoria of the United Kingdom. Consequently, the Ottoman authorities set the monetary donation at £1,000 and, in addition, prepared ships carrying food supplies worth £4,000.



Having been denied permission to unload their cargo at Dublin Port, the Ottoman ships anchored further north at Drogheda, where the supplies were disembarked.

This timely act of compassion brought relief to many Irish people and saved countless lives from the grip of death.



(Above) An illustration of Ottoman relief ships

(Left) The route of the ships

Irish President Mary McAleese, during her visit to Turkey in 2010, recalled this event and expressed her gratitude by stating, *"Sultan Abdulmejid sent three ships loaded with food to Ireland. In your state archives, there is a letter of profound thanks for that generosity, signed by a large number of Ireland's public figures and clergy. The cargo was unloaded in a port called Drogheda and since then at the insistence of the people, the star and crescent of your country forms part of the town's coat of arms. Those symbols of Turkish kindness are to be found today on the crest of Drogheda's football team."*²

In addition to the Irish President's speech of gratitude regarding this aid, there is also a letter of thanks sent by Irish nobles of the time to Ottoman Sultan Abdulmejid, which is preserved in the archives of the Topkapı Palace Museum. However, no documents regarding this aid can be found in British archives. Former Drogheda Mayor Frank Godfrey expressed that he was not surprised by this, stating: *"The British would not want any evidence proving that such aid was delivered to the Irish by the Ottomans."*³

It is worth noting that during the years when this aid was provided, the Ottoman Empire was no longer as financially powerful as it had been, due to the treacherous schemes of the British deep state; in fact, it was struggling with debts. On the other hand, the British Kingdom was experiencing the most powerful and prosperous years in its history. Therefore, the British aid, which was obstructed by the British deep state, did not fail to materialise due to a lack of resources. The aim of the British deep state here was to leave the Irish, whom they regarded as an inferior race, to die.

(Left) The Drogheda football club in Ireland adopted the crescent and star from Turkish flag into their emblem as a gesture of gratitude.



(Right) A letter of thanks sent by Irish noblemen to Sultan Abdulmejid



1. Joseph R O'Neill, *The Irish Potato Famine*, ABDO Pub. Co., 2009, p. 1. ISBN 978-1-60453-514-3
2. *İrlanda'da Patates Kıtlığı ve Sultan Abdülmecid*, Akademik Perspektif, 27 June 2015, <http://akademikperspektif.com/2015/06/27/irlandada-patates-kitligi-ve-sultan-abdulmecid/>
3. *İrlanda'da Patates Kıtlığı ve Sultan Abdülmecid*, Akademik Perspektif

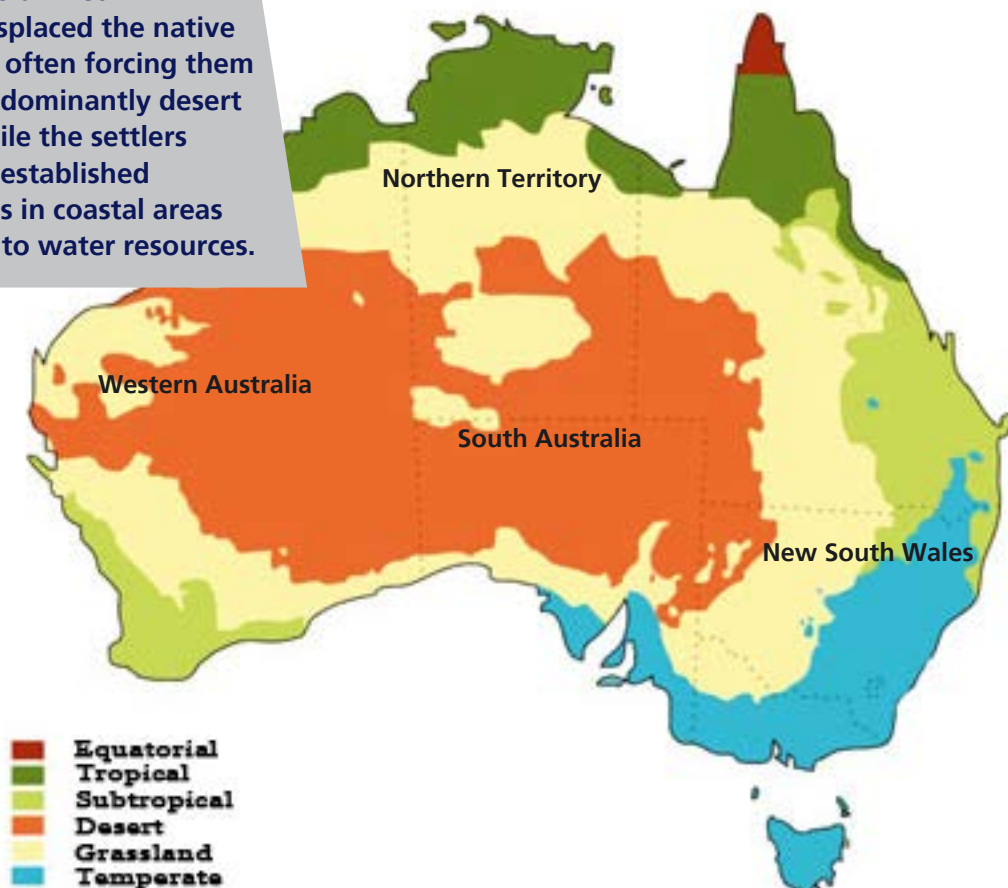
Australia

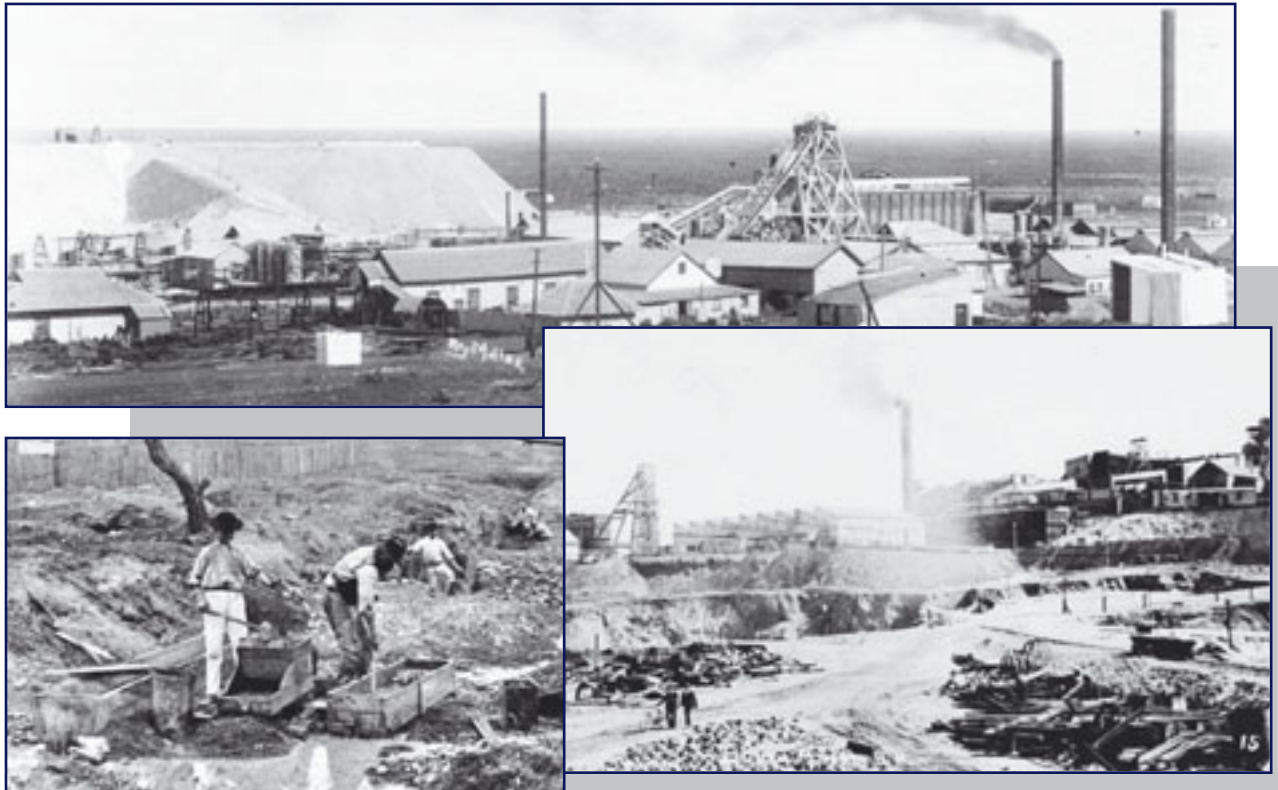
The British deep state's colonisation efforts in Australia formally began in 1788. In 1803, the first British settlers arrived on Tasmania, an island located south of mainland Australia. These settlers were composed of soldiers and convicts who aimed to establish a new agricultural penal colony on the continent.¹³³

As soon as settlers sent from Britain arrived on the island, they began seizing the resources of the Aboriginal people, the native inhabitants of the land. The territories of the Aboriginals, along with their food sources, were destroyed. Subsequently, this act of dispossession transitioned into a systematic genocide against the Aboriginal people.

The majority of the British settlers were individuals transferred from prisons who had criminal records for various offences, primarily murder. These settlers first occupied the fertile coastal regions and areas surrounding water resources. As much of the Australian continent is predominantly desert, living in the coastal regions was not a luxury but an essential necessity for survival. Forcing the natives from these areas into the interior regions effectively condemned them to death.

Settlers who arrived in Australia displaced the native population, often forcing them into the predominantly desert interior, while the settlers themselves established communities in coastal areas with access to water resources.





As mining in Australia began to develop and expand, the scale of occupation and exploitation grew, and practices of enslavement increased.

The relentless destruction of their living spaces frequently brought the Aboriginals into direct conflict with the settlers. The rapidly growing settler population exacerbated the devastation on the island and deepened the plight of the Aboriginal people.

When mining began on the island and its operations expanded, colonisation and settlement spread even further. The confiscation of land, destruction of living areas, and attempts to enslave the Aboriginal people were met with resistance, which marked the beginning of what would later become the British deep state's plans for Aboriginal genocide. Predatory forces sent by the British deep state to the island initiated a dreadful massacre of the Aboriginal population.

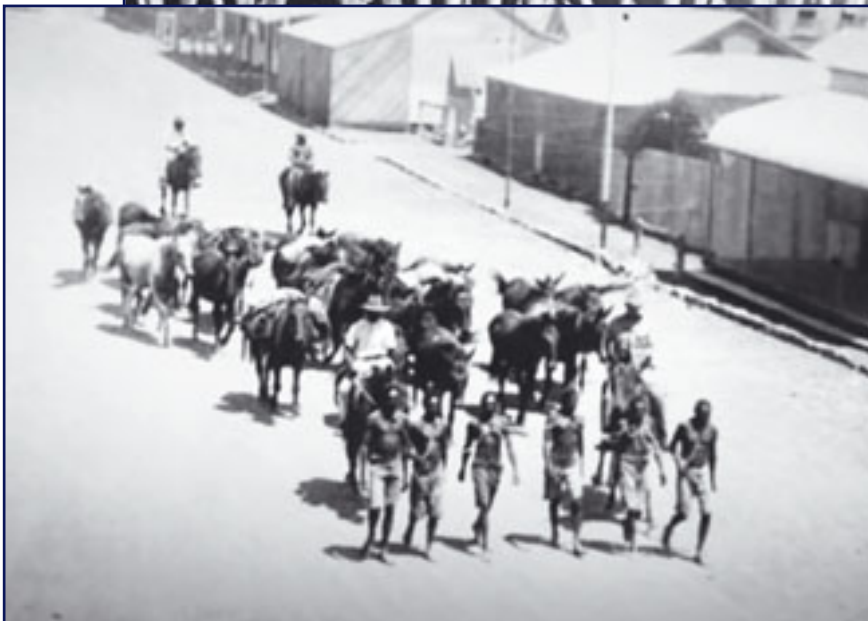
Indeed, by the early 1800s, acts of genocide and terror had intensified significantly. In 1826, the colonial administration enacted a military law stipulating that any Aboriginal individual who approached the newly settled white colonial community in any way would be sentenced to death.¹³⁴

In one of his works, Social Anthropologist and Ethnologist Sefa M. Yürükel evaluates the policies of the British deep state toward the Aboriginal people of Australia as follows:

The British administration... also defined the Indigenous Australians as black, weak, and the lowest racial group. In fact, since the colonisers perceived the Indigenous people as a subhuman race, they regarded all forms of humiliation and extermination directed towards them as a duty that needed to be fulfilled. For the British colonisers, Australia was considered a Terra Nullius (land belonging to no one). In other words, the British claimed that this community or people, who had existed for thousands of years before their arrival, had no legal or natural rights over this newly-established British colony and did not regard the Indigenous people as humans. Essentially, using this colonialist mindset, the British aimed to morally justify themselves through the Terra Nullius doctrine, which they had invented and consistently manipulated to their advantage. This approach was nothing more than a way for the British to live with the comfort of not seeing the Indigenous people as human beings and to find excuses for inflicting all kinds of suffering upon them. Since the British colonisers acted in line with the Terra Nullius doctrine, they appeared, in their own logic, to be advocating what they saw as a rightful justice. They felt no unease or discomfort about this. According to British colonial doctrine, just as animals, despite having lived in certain areas for generations, had no rights to those lands, the Indigenous Australians, who were regarded by the British as an animal-like race, naturally had no rights to the lands they had inhabited.¹³⁵

The method most frequently employed by the British deep state in Australia involved creating a de facto situation through local governance on the island and then initiating hunts for the Indigenous population under the guise of so-called security measures, akin to hunting animals. Captured Indigenous individuals had their heads severed and placed in sacks. As evidence of the "success" of these hunts, the severed heads of Indigenous people were displayed in public settings by those who participated in these hunts, serving as proof to the colonial administration. Accounts of such incidents were also included in reports written to William Gladstone, the then Prime Minister of the time and a personal friend of Hamilton Gordon, the British Government's High Commissioner in 1883.¹³⁶

Modern firearms, such as rifles and pistols, were in the possession of British settlers and the soldiers supporting them, and they waged a full-scale ground war using a "search and destroy tactic." In May 1829, the settlers even organised a "hunt" targeting the Indigenous peoples.¹³⁷



The Aboriginal people of Australia were treated as though they were animals, hunted, exploited, and enslaved by British settlers. The ideology underpinning these horrifying practices stems from Darwinism, which propagated the delusion of an "inferior race."

In the editorial published in *The Queenslander* newspaper on 4 September 1880, the horrifying massacres perpetrated by British colonisers were justified as follows:

The suffering and mistreatment of the Australian Indigenous peoples are inevitable in the advancement of the white man on the globe. We must rule the blacks (the indigenous peoples) by fear, teaching them the uselessness of waging war on the settlers.



In Australia, the press under the influence of the British deep state continually published claims that Aboriginal people were a so-called inferior race and should be enslaved, justifying horrific massacres under this pretext.



Racist views towards Australian Indigenous peoples were also evident in 1883 in *The Normanton Herald* newspaper. An article published by the newspaper stated: "...More of a mercy than a crime to wipe [vagabond natives] off the face of the earth."¹³⁸ This situation reveals the colonial administration's intolerance of the Indigenous people's right to exist in this world and illustrates the ideology underpinning the inhumane methods of genocide produced by the colonisers.

The renowned British literary figure Anthony Trollope, upon visiting Australia, described the atrocities committed by British colonists against the Indigenous Australians as follows:

*We have taken away their (the natives') land (homeland), have destroyed their food, have made them subject to our laws, which are antagonistic to their habits and traditions, have endeavoured to make them subject to our tastes, which they hate, have massacred them when they defended themselves and their possessions after their own fashion, and have taught them by hard warfare to acknowledge us to be their masters.*¹³⁹

The uprisings of the Indigenous Australians against such massacres and injustices were met with extreme retaliation. For every white person killed during these resistances, the British colonial administration indiscriminately slaughtered 50 Indigenous people as a punitive measure.¹⁴⁰

The historian Marc Ferro, in his work *Colonization: A Global History*, commented on the British behaviour in Australia as follows:

*The colonizers believed that the blacks were wild animals. They hunted them and killed them with their guns. The opinions of the jurists were sought after to prove that the Australian was beyond natural law. The newspapers of Sydney even went so far as to propose the use of the efficient means of wholesale poisoning to get rid of them. "The killings went on on a massive scale and entire tribes disappeared." About Tasmania and Australia Jules Verne writes in Mrs. Branigan (1891): "If the annihilation of a race is the last word in colonial progress, the English may boast of having succeeded in their task."*¹⁴¹

When Governor Arthur Phillip, appointed from Britain, arrived on the Australian continent in 1797, the Aboriginal population was estimated to be between 300,000 and 400,000. By the early 1900s, 90% of the Aboriginal population had perished.¹⁴²

The British deep state settled the first colonists on Tasmania in 1803. At the time, it is estimated that there were around 15,000 Indigenous people living on the island.¹⁴³ Over the course of 75 years, a policy of brutality resulted in the massacre of thousands of Tasmanian Aboriginals.¹⁴⁴

One of the frequently occurring incidents in Australia was the abduction and enslavement of Aboriginal children. Colonists would steal Aboriginal children not only to use them as labour but, in some cases, viewing them as "pets," they would raise them accordingly.

The Disturbing Ideology Behind the Australian Genocide: Darwinism

The mentality of Darwin, who equated the Aboriginal people of Australia with baboons in his own way, is the root cause of the horrific genocide in Australia. Shortly after Darwinist ideology began to spread in 1859, the following examples of brutality became more prevalent:

- Korah Wills, who became mayor of Bowen, Queensland in 1866, graphically described how he killed and dismembered a local tribesman in 1865 to provide a so-called "scientific specimen."
- Edward Ramsay, curator of the Australian Museum in Sydney, published a museum booklet that appeared to classify Aborigines under the designation of "Australian animals." The booklet also included instructions on how to purchase recently killed Aboriginal corpses as "Australian souvenirs" and how to plug up bullet wounds in them. Numerous skull collectors followed his advice. Four weeks after he had requested skulls of Bungee Blacks, a keen young science student sent him two, announcing that they, the last of their tribe, had just been shot.¹⁴⁵
- German evolutionist Amalie Dietrich came to Australia requesting Aborigines to be shot for specimens, particularly skin for stuffing and mounting. Disturbingly, this request was not refused, and she soon returned home with her specimens.



Because Darwinist ideology is based on craniology, the Darwinists who occupied Australia measured the skulls of Aboriginal people and fabricated false justifications for their fascist ideology.

- A New South Wales missionary was a horrified witness to the slaughter by mounted police of a group of dozens of Aboriginal men, women and children. 45 heads were then boiled down and the 10 "best" skulls were packed off for overseas.¹⁴⁶

Following the publication of Darwin's book *The Origin of Species*, some enthusiastic Darwinists began searching for so-called "missing links" in the alleged evolution of humans. Racist evolutionists claimed that Australian Aboriginal peoples represented one of the primitive stages in human evolution. Moreover, in order to "prove" these claims, they not only resorted to barbaric practices such as observing living Aboriginal people in cages and killing them in laboratories but also started exhuming their corpses from graves and selling them to museums in America and Europe.

In 1991, shocking information was published under the byline of David Monaghan in the Australian weekly magazine *The Bulletin*.¹⁴⁷ Monaghan had worked on this subject for 18 months, conducting research in London, and prepared a documentary titled *Darwin's Body-Snatchers*, which was broadcast in Britain on 8 October 1990. Some of the information included in journalist Monaghan's article in *The Bulletin* was as follows:

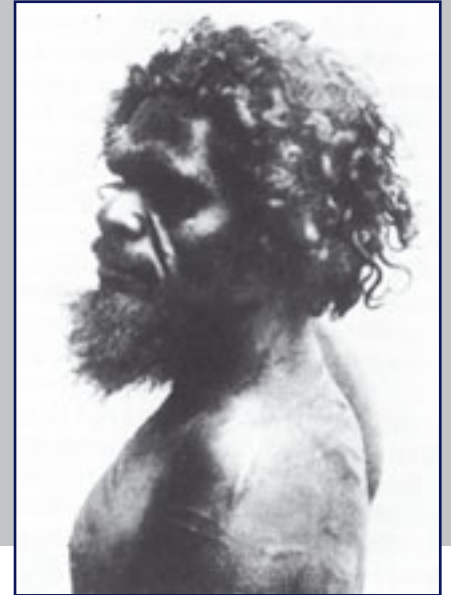
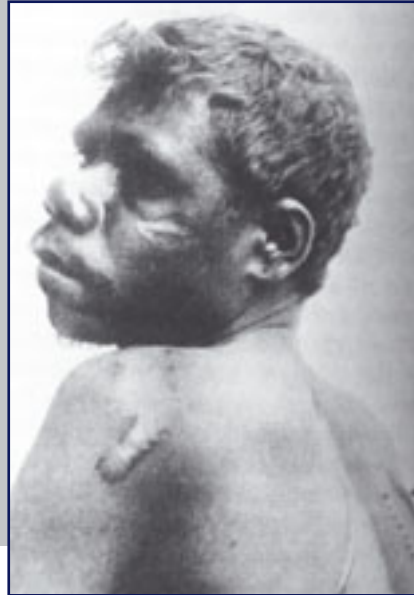
- British and American evolutionists were strongly involved in this flourishing 'industry' of gathering specimens of 'subhumans'. The Smithsonian Institution in Washington holds the remains of 15,000 individuals of various races. Of course, these specimens were in no way examples of inferior races as claimed; they were humans belonging to different ethnicities and racial groups with varying physiological characteristics.
- Along with museum curators from around the world, some of the top names in British science were involved in this large-scale grave-robbing trade.¹⁴⁸ These included anatomist Sir Richard Owen, anthropologist Sir Arthur Keith, and Charles Darwin himself. Darwin [allegedly] wrote asking for Tasmanian skulls when only four full-blooded Tasmanian Aborigines were left alive, provided his request would not 'upset' their feelings. Museums were not only interested in bones, but in fresh skins as well. These would provide interesting displays when stuffed.
- Pickled Aboriginal brains were also in demand, to try to prove that they were inferior to those of whites.
- There is no doubt that specimens were obtained by simply going out and killing the Aboriginal people.

It must not be forgotten that when describing the Aboriginal people who were placed in cages here, experimented on in laboratories, had their brains preserved in salt and put on display, and whose skulls were turned into collections, we are talking about normal human beings with families and lives, into whom God has breathed His spirit. This situation highlights how dangerous and disturbing the policies and ideologies developed by the British deep state to legitimise exploitation truly are.

Another work documenting the massacres and mistreatment of the Aboriginal people is the book *Aborigines in White Australia: A Documentary History of the Attitudes Affecting Official Policy and the Australian Aborigine 1697–1973*, written by Sharman Stone, a former Australian Minister for Environment and Heritage. Apart from a few comments from the author, the book consists of official documents such as parliamentary records, court reports, letters to editors, and anthropological analyses.



In the documentary *Darwin's Body-Snatchers* by David Monaghan, it is documented that Aboriginal people were specifically killed for their skulls and skins.



In the book, Sharman Stone establishes the following connection between Darwin's theory and the massacres of Aboriginal people:

*In 1859 Charles Darwin's book *On the Origin of Species* popularized the notion of biological (and therefore social) evolution. Scholars began to discuss civilisation as a unilinear process with races able to ascend or descend a graduated scale. The European was understood to be at the "top", ... while the Aborigine was seen to be at the "bottom". He was doomed to die out according to a "natural law", like the dodo and the dinosaur. This theory, supported by the facts at hand, continued to be quoted until well into the twentieth century when it was noticed that the dark-skinned race was multiplying. Until that time it could be used to justify neglect and murder.¹⁴⁹*

As Stone also noted, some European Darwinists cited the continuous deaths of the Aboriginal people as alleged evidence that this race was supposedly doomed to extinction "as a requirement of the laws of nature." However, this claim was not only unscientific but also entirely illogical. The deaths of the Aboriginal people were not caused by the laws of nature but by massacres.



In 1861, during an inquiry, the responses of a police officer highlighted the Darwinist and racist foundations of the mistreatment of Aboriginal people and how such attitudes were considered entirely normal at the time. The officer stated:

"And if we did not punish the blacks they would look upon it as a confession of weakness?" "Yes, that is exactly my opinion." "It is a question as to which is the strongest race—if we submit to them they would despise us for it?"¹⁵⁰

In 1870, Friedrich Max Müller, an evolutionary anthropologist associated with the London-based *Anthropological Review*, categorised humanity into seven ranks, placing the Aboriginal people at the bottom and the Aryan race, descended from European whites, at the top. In 1876, the renowned social Darwinist H. K. Rusden made the following statement about the Aboriginal people:

The survival of the fittest means that might is right. And we thus invoke and remorselessly fulfil the inexorable law of natural selection when exterminating the inferior Australian and Maori races... and we appropriate their patrimony cooly.¹⁵¹



Similarly, in 1890, James Barnard, Vice President of the *Royal Society* of Tasmania, stated that "the process of extermination is an axiom of the law of evolution and survival of the fittest," adding that "there was therefore no reason to suppose that there had been any culpable neglect" in the murder of the Aboriginal Australians."¹⁵²

An article published in 1880 reads as follows:

*Nothing that we can do will alter the inscrutable and withal immutable laws which direct our progress on this globe. By these laws the native races of Australia were doomed on the advent of the white man, and the only thing left for us to do is to assist in carrying them out with as little cruelty as possible... We must rule the blacks by fear...*¹⁵³

These lines once again expose the cruelty inherent in the Social Darwinist worldview. Considering these people as little more than a type of animal simply because of the colour of their skin and a few different physiological traits, and subjecting them to treatment unfit even for animals, is just one example of the ruthlessness of Social Darwinists. In a letter written to a newspaper in 1880, the atrocities committed by Social Darwinists against the Aboriginal people are described as follows:



The families depicted in the image are communities living within the same civilisation, with no physiological differences other than some variations in skin colour, race, and social characteristics. Different human races are a beauty in the creation of God. However, as the Dajjal Committee exploited the fallacy of evolution to oppress societies, this system of exploitation brought with it violence and brutality.

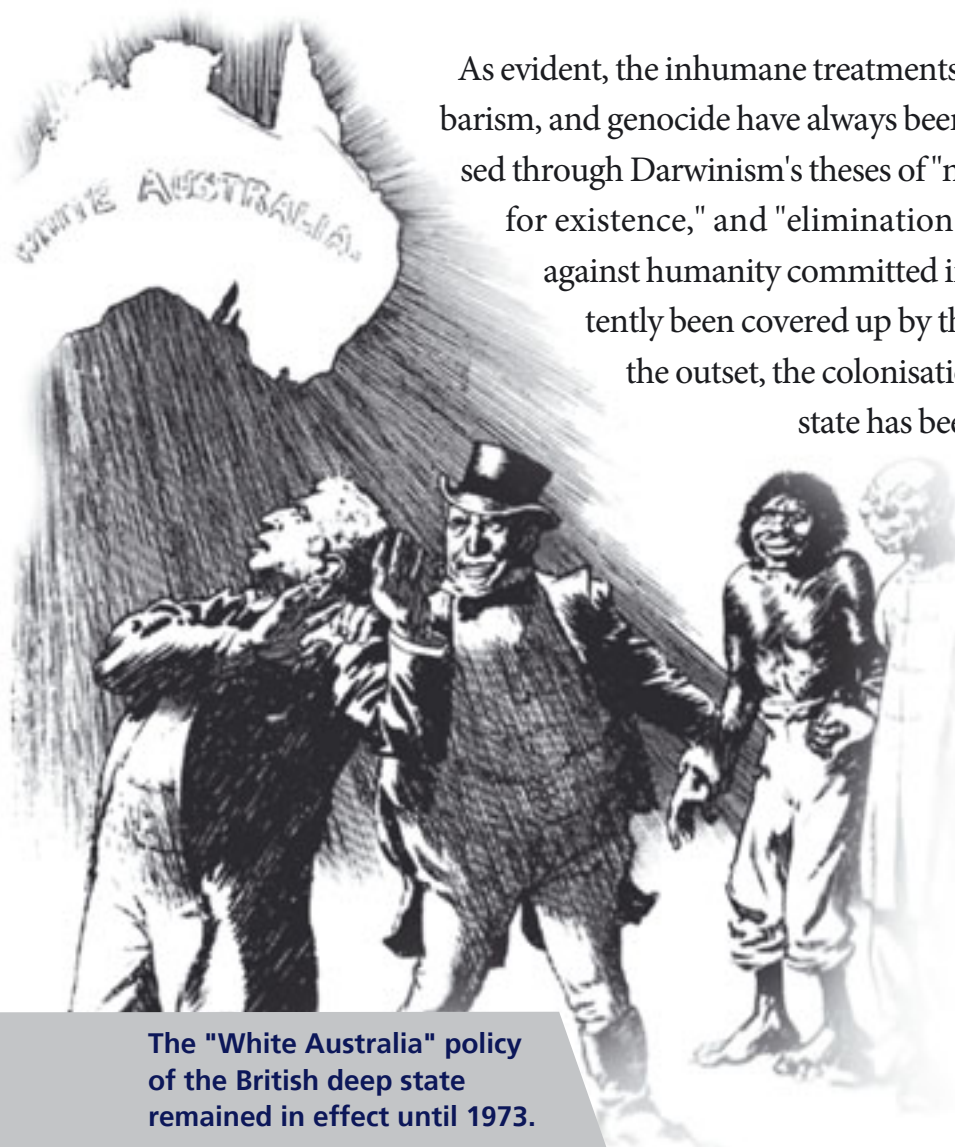




These people, cruelly shackled by the strategists of the British deep state, were subjected to one of the greatest humiliations in history. Yet the Aboriginals represent one of the five fundamental races living today. Like all other races, they too are descendants of the Prophet Adam (pbuh).



This, in plain language, is how we deal with the aborigines: On occupying new territory the aboriginal inhabitants are treated exactly in the same way as the wild beasts or birds the settlers may find there. Their lives and their property, the nets, canoes, and weapons which represent as much labor to them as the stock and buildings of the white settler, are held by the Europeans as being at their absolute disposal. Their goods are taken, their children forcibly stolen, their women carried away, entirely at the caprice of the white men. The least show of resistance is answered by a rifle bullet... The white brutes who fancied the amusement have murdered, ravished, and robbed the blacks without let or hindrance. Not only have they been unchecked, but the Government of the colony has been always at hand to save them from the consequences of their crime.¹⁵⁴



The "White Australia" policy of the British deep state remained in effect until 1973.

As evident, the inhumane treatments, massacres, cruelties, barbarism, and genocide have always been attempted to be legitimised through Darwinism's theses of "natural selection," "struggle for existence," and "elimination of the weak." The crimes against humanity committed in this process have consistently been covered up by the British deep state. From the outset, the colonisation plan of the British deep state has been based on this approach.

The racist policy implemented by the British deep state in Australia continued to exert its influence even after the colonial years. To such an extent that the "White Australia" policy, which aimed to prevent non-whites from migrating to Australia, remained in effect until 1973. The Aboriginal Australians were deprived

of equal political rights until the 1960s, with the majority not being deemed eligible to become citizens and therefore denied the right to vote in elections.¹⁵⁵

Those who are oppressed and subjected to injustice on Earth must believe that the justice of God will undoubtedly prevail. Almighty God has provided the story of Pharaoh as an example in this regard:

Pharaoh exalted himself arrogantly in the land and divided its people into camps, oppressing one group of them by slaughtering their sons and letting their women live. He was one of the corrupters. We desired to show kindness to those who were oppressed in the land and to make them leaders and make them inheritors and establish them firmly in the land and to show Pharaoh and Haman and their troops the very thing that they were fearing from them. (Qur'an, 28:4-6)



The White Australia policy was spread through various propaganda methods and the media under the patronage of the British deep state.

Until the 1960s, Aboriginal people were deprived of political rights. The images depict protests held for Aboriginal rights.



Aboriginal families demand accountability for abductions

In Australia's remote northwestern deserts, Aboriginal people used to darken the skin of fair-skinned children with coal to prevent them from being taken away by state health officials.

One of the abducted children later recounted, *"The authorities just grabbed us where they found us. Our people would hide us, paint us with charcoal."*

A labourer who was taken as a child recalled, *"When I was taken to Moola Bulla, I was only about five or six years old."*

His story was just one among thousands of testimonies heard by the Australian Human Rights and Equal Opportunity Commission, which conducted an inquiry into the "stolen generation." Between 1910 and the 1970s, approximately 100,000 children were forcibly taken from Aboriginal families. Fair-skinned Aboriginal children were removed and given to white families through adoption, while those with darker skin were placed in orphanages.¹

The oppression and violence inflicted upon Indigenous people extended beyond threats to their lives; it also constituted cultural genocide. The names of Tasmanian Indigenous people were initially translated into English as far as possible, or they were given shortened, popular British names. Eventually, their original Indigenous names were entirely replaced with British personal names.²

In addition, Indigenous people who were enslaved were forced to wear British clothing and adopt British cultural practices. They were used solely as servants and labourers, with little to no opportunity for skilled employment.



Aborigine, who was abducted at the age of 5 or 6 by British settlers to be used as a slave labourer.

1. *Philadelphia Daily News*, 1 April 1928

2. Angela Melville, *Cultural Genocide in Tasmania*, <http://www.slideshare.net/iisl/cultural-genocide-in-tasmania>

India

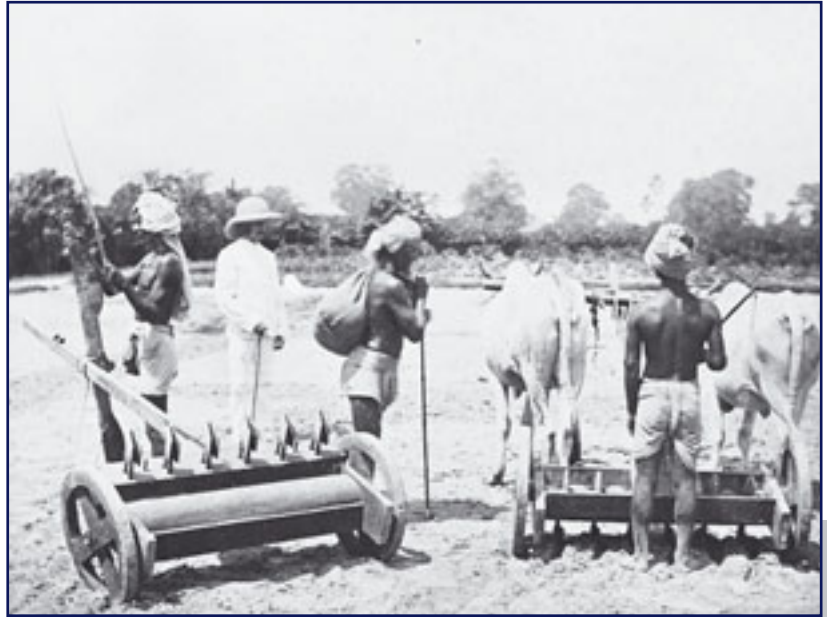
The British deep state's plan for India and the persecution of Indians that developed alongside it were extensively covered in the first volume of the book in your hands. Since the chapter you are currently reading focuses on the colonial history of the British deep state, certain details regarding India that were not previously discussed will be examined here. These details are essen-

tial to better comprehend the British deep state's racist, fascist ideology and its policies of violence and humiliation against other races.

As may be recalled, the British deep state made its first inroads into India in 1600 through the East India Company. The first sector seized by the British deep state in India was the textile industry, from which India had been achieving significant profits. India found itself compelled to buy back its own raw cotton in the form of woven fabric. As a result, it faced the financial harm of purchasing its own goods at higher prices. Moreover, due to the convenience afforded by machine manufacturing, Indian fabrics became unsellable in the face of cheap British textiles, causing production to halt.

Indian author Professor Ania Loomba has described how the British deep state destroyed India's textile sector in the following words:

..raw cotton was moved from India to be manufactured into cloth in England and then sold back to India whose own cloth production suffered as a result. In whichever direction human beings and materials travelled, the profits always flowed back into the so-called 'mother country' (Britain).¹⁵⁶



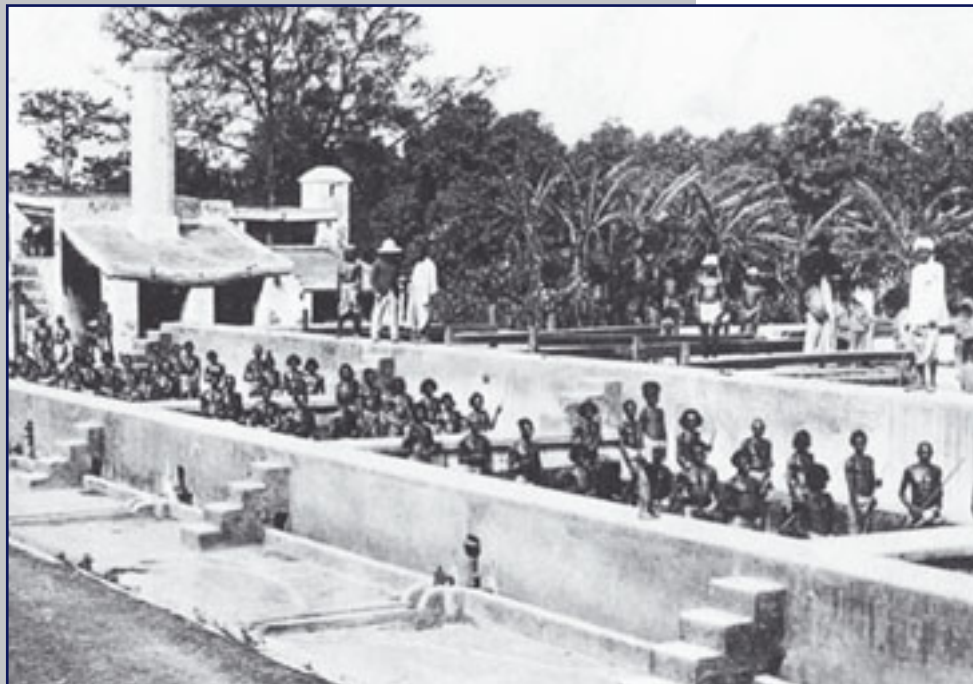
The most intense exploitation policy of the British deep state was imposed on India. The image shows Indian labourers working under British command.

As will be remembered, the East India Company swiftly took control of large parts of India, its name was changed to the British East India Company, and India fell almost entirely under the dominion of the British deep state.

One of the policies introduced by the East India Company's Governor-General of India, Lord of Dalhousie, James Broun-Ramsay, was the "Doctrine of Lapse". Through this policy, the practices of inheritance in the country were altered. In territories where the Company was recognised as the "paramount ruler", the application of traditional Indian inheritance customs was abolished, and these rights were transferred to the British East India Company.



In India's rice fields, a textile material known as indigo began to be cultivated. These fields employed Indian labourers under the supervision of British settlers, and the profits derived from the indigo industry flowed to Britain.





Using this new doctrine, the Company annexed princely states such as Satara; Jaipur and Sambalpur; Nagpur and Jhansi; the Thanjavur Maratha Kingdom; Arcot; and the state of Udaipur.¹⁵⁷ Furthermore, in 1856, it invaded and annexed the state of Awadh, justifying the action under the "Doctrine of Lapse" by accusing its ruler of misgovernance.¹⁵⁸

Marc Ferro, a historian and colonialism expert, describes British-controlled India under the sway of the British deep state as follows:

*At the worst, the Afghan and Moghul emperors deposited in the national treasury the heavy taxes they levied. They had to maintain their palaces, their armies, which enabled Indian craftsmen to earn a living and feed themselves. The revenue from the taxes benefited the country, even when magnificent works testified to the vanity of the kings. But the arrival of the East India Company put an end to this system. It was England that derived profit from the country. Not India any more.*¹⁵⁹

In 1857, a large-scale rebellion against the British, known as the Sepoy Mutiny (Sepoy Rebellion), erupted in India. Beginning within the ranks of the Indian Army, this rebellion spread across Northern India and later became an inspiration for nationalist movements, eventually being recognised as the "First Indian War of Independence."¹⁶⁰

However, the British deep state responded to this uprising with extreme severity.

Jenny Sharpe, a professor at UCLA, in her analysis of the uprisings against the British in 1857, notes that the mechanisms of punishment and control imposed on the rebels operated covertly and insidiously. Furthermore, she argues that colonial authorities punished rebellious Indians in an excessive, ritualised, and celebratory manner.¹⁶¹ Reports in *The Times* newspaper from that period, as well as statements from some British soldiers, corroborate Jenny Sharpe's observations regarding the massacres as follows:

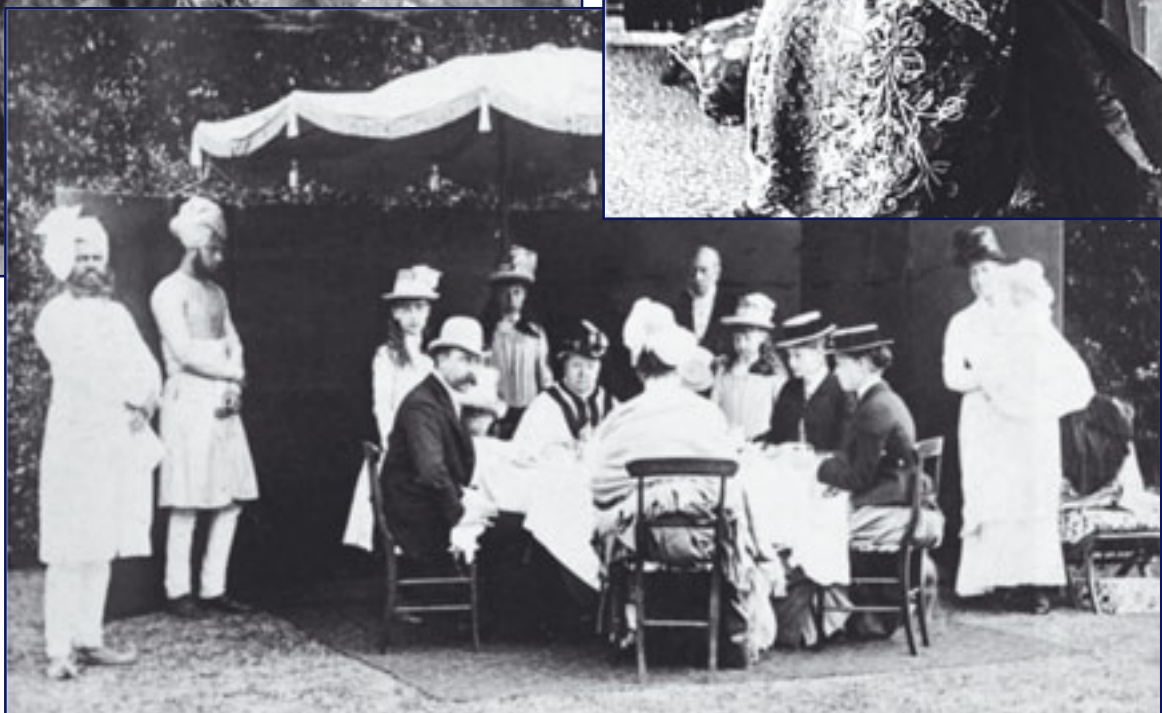
*The Times had demanded that 'every tree and gable-end in the place should have its burden in the shape of a mutineer's carcass'. And indeed the route of the British retaliation could be followed by the scores of corpses they left hanging from trees along the line of their march. In the words of Lieutenant Kendal Coghill: 'We burnt every village and hanged all the villagers who had treated our fugitives badly until every tree was covered with scoundrels hanging from every branch'. At the height of the reprisals, one huge banyan tree – which still stands in Cawnpore – was festooned with 150 corpses. The fruits of the Mutiny were bitter indeed.*¹⁶²

Beneath this commemorative portrait is an inscription reading: "Her Most Gracious Majesty, Queen Victoria, Empress of India."





During the reign of Queen Victoria, India became fully transformed into a colony. The images show the Queen alongside her Indian servants.



Beyond the brutal massacres inflicted on the Indian populace following the rebellion, the second major transformation occurred in the system of governance in India. Immediately after the suppression of the uprising, the British Crown assumed direct control of India. Queen Victoria was proclaimed the Empress of India.¹⁶³

Amritsar Massacre

At the beginning of the 20th century, the dissatisfaction of Indians with the presence of British colonialists in India had resurfaced and led to various social reactions.

In 1919, the British in the Punjab province began to fear that the Indians might overthrow British rule. This fear stemmed from Mahatma Gandhi's calls for boycotts and passive resistance, which had turned into protests in some regions. Another issue that alarmed the British authorities was the solidarity between Muslims and Hindus during these demonstrations.¹⁶⁴



Following Mahatma Gandhi's calls for boycotts and passive resistance, protests against British exploitation began in various regions of India.

As protests increased, demonstrators were directly fired upon, which escalated the situation. Following the intensification of events, both Sir Michael Francis O'Dwyer, Lieutenant Governor of Punjab, and Brigadier General Reginald Edward Harry Dyer, the commander of the infantry brigade in Jalandhar, issued instructions on 11 April for garrison troops to carry out retaliatory actions against the public.¹⁶⁵

On 13 April 1919, Indians gathered at the Jallianwala Bagh to celebrate Baisakhi, an annual festival that holds both religious and cultural significance for Punjabis. A significant proportion of the crowd had travelled from outside the city for the festivities. The 6-7 acre gathering site was enclosed by high walls and had five entry gates, all of which, with the exception of one, were quite narrow. Access via the wider fifth gate was blocked by armed soldiers and two armoured vehicles equipped with machine guns. Once the crowd had assembled in the area, Dyer ordered his troops to open fire. The troops continued firing until they exhausted their ammunition.¹⁶⁶ The shooting lasted for approximately 10 uninterrupted minutes.¹⁶⁷

Colonel Dyer from time to time checked his fire and directed it upon places where the crowd was thickest. His intention was not to disperse the crowd but rather "to punish them for having assembled."¹⁶⁸

Another horrifying aspect of the incident is that the gunfire was directed towards the exit gates where people were trying to flee. Bullets rained down on those who had crowded at the four small exit gates in the wall, even those who threw themselves to the ground for protection were exposed to the gunfire. Those who were not killed by bullets were trampled and crushed to death in the ensuing stampede.¹⁶⁹

The public inquiry into the incident reported the death toll to be over 1,000.¹⁷⁰ However, a British doctor stationed in Amritsar, Dr Smith, claimed there were more than 1,800 casualties.¹⁷¹

The instigator of the massacre, British officer Dyer, issued the following proclamation to the public in Amritsar the day after the event, on 14 April 1919:

The Amritsar massacre is one of the cruellest massacres carried out by the British deep state against Indians.





The British deep state orchestrated genocides and deliberate famines in India. The Darwinist mindset brought large-scale disasters to the country. On the side and above, representative illustrations regarding this issue can be seen.

*You people know well that I am a sepoy (of Indian Army) and soldier. Do you want war or peace? If you wish for war the Government is prepared for it, and if you want peace, then obey my orders and open up all your shops; else, I will shoot... Otherwise the shops will be opened by force and rifles. You will have to report to me of the Badmash (peasant insurgents). I will shoot them. Obey my orders and open shops. Speak up if you want war. You have committed a bad act in killing the English. The revenge will be taken upon you and upon your children.*¹⁷²

Dyer admitted that he had not given any warning for the crowd to disperse before opening fire¹⁷³, and he expressed no regret for having issued the order to shoot¹⁷⁴. Until his death, Dyer defended his actions by arguing that the massacre had moral justifications. Nonetheless, this incident went down in history as one of the stark realities that revealed the brutal and *dajjali* mindset of the British deep state.¹⁷⁵

Planned Bengal Famine

The British deep state deliberately orchestrated a famine to punish and bring to submission the Indian population, who raised their voices against British rule. As a result, millions of Indians lost their lives.

Famines occur when adverse natural conditions lead to insufficient crop yields. However, the famines experienced in India were not caused by natural factors. The primary responsibility for these famines generally lay with the British East India Company. Indian economist and Nobel laureate Amartya Sen noted that before the 18th century, no famine had been recorded in India, and he described the famines in India as "man-made famines."¹⁷⁶

When the control of lands in the region came under the administration of the East India Company, agricultural taxes were increased from 10% to 50%.¹⁷⁷ The collection of taxes in the form of crops rather than cash further hindered farmers from storing sufficient food supplies. Additionally, due to the prohibition on rice storage, people were unable to offset unproductive seasons with reserves, leading to a famine that caused the deaths of millions.¹⁷⁸



The image depicts Bengali children wandering around trains to collect spilled grains during the Bengal famine.

Before the arrival of the British, production in India was subsistence-based and focused on meeting domestic needs. Under duress, this shifted to export-oriented production, whereby India's population and resources were forced to produce for the global market. From that point onwards, production was shaped according to the plans of the British deep state.

The British East India Company demanded the cultivation of crops like poppies and indigo, used for making fabric dye, in place of rice. As a result, rice-growing agricultural lands in Bengal were entirely destroyed, wiping out food reserves and triggering famine.¹⁷⁹

Since the opium trade with China brought substantial profits to the British deep state, British merchants exported drugs sourced from cannabis and other plants cultivated in India to China.

This situation led to the Bengal Famine of 1769-1773, which resulted in the deaths of approximately ten million people, amounting to one-third of the region's population.¹⁸⁰ Similar famines that affected millions of people were subsequently repeated.



The British deep state prioritised opium production in India, and fertile lands were exhausted for drug cultivation.



The horrendous consequences of the planned Bengal famine orchestrated by the British deep state

The academic Yücel Bulut has explained that this disaster occurred at the hands of the British deep state as follows:

The policies pursued by the British—operating with a ruthless drive of exploitation to amass wealth in the shortest time possible, at any cost—completely disrupted India’s entire system of production, trade, and distribution, giving rise to the infamous Bengal Famine of 1769-1770.¹⁸¹

Although the Company had access to detailed reports about the unfolding famine, it made no effort to mitigate the situation. Reports submitted to the British administration regarding the famine starkly revealed the appalling state of affairs:

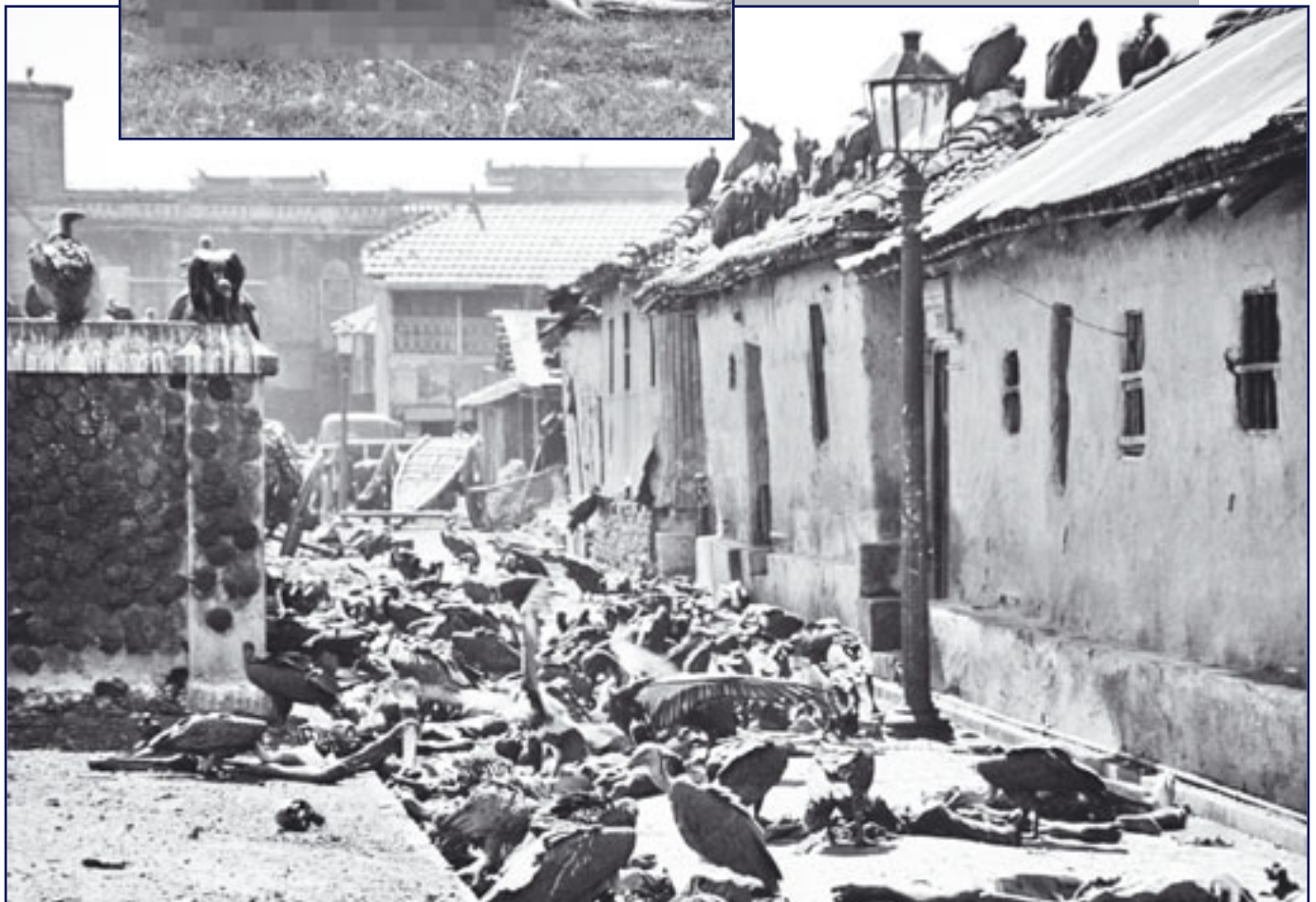
This morning the purser of the Lapwing Packet, Captain Gardiner, came to the East India House, with the news of the above packet being safe arrived at Falmouth from Bengal. He brings an account of the terrible famine which has made dreadful ravages amongst the natives of Bengal; and that about two million of persons had died; so that there were not people enough left to bury the dead.¹⁸²

In the years immediately following the arrival of this report and the deaths of two million people, the famine worsened further, and the death toll rose to ten million.

However, despite being aware of the ongoing famine, the British East India Company was solely focused on increasing its profits from India. While agricultural revenues fell by 14% during the famine year, taxes were subsequently raised in the following years to increase revenue. Remarkably, despite the famine, the Company's earnings in 1771 exceeded those of 1768.¹⁸³ Globally, the Company's profits rose from 15 million rupees in 1765 to 30 million rupees in 1777.¹⁸⁴



The planned Bengal famine, which led to the deaths of millions, is one of history's greatest genocides. The entity responsible for this is the British deep state.



Famine continued to afflict India after the 1900s. At the end of the 19th century, India endured another unproductive season, leading to widespread famines that claimed the lives of an estimated 15 million people. Between 1873 and 1874, the famine in Bihar affected 21.5 million individuals¹⁸⁵, while the famine in Madras during 1876-1878 caused 5.5 million deaths from starvation.¹⁸⁶

A major factor behind the high number of fatalities during the Madras famine was the unprecedented export of wheat (320,000 tonnes) ordered by Lord Lytton, the British-born Governor-General of India.¹⁸⁷ The Indian population, aware that every season did not yield the same abundance, would traditionally safeguard themselves against famine by stockpiling wheat and rice. However, improper agricultural practices aimed at increasing exports and a prohibition on personal food stockpiling made famines inevitable.

Through these profit-driven economic and agricultural policies, the British deep state deliberately and knowingly left Indians to face starvation and death. For the British deep state, the Indian population held no value; this mafia-like mentality prioritised the revenue from exported goods over the lives of the local people.

In 1943, under the influence of the British deep state, India experienced another catastrophic famine in Bengal. During this famine, between 1.5 and 4 million people lost their lives due to malnutrition or inadequate food supplies.¹⁸⁸ The hunger crisis also caused severe economic and social disintegration, devastating millions of families.¹⁸⁹

With external assistance, it would have been possible to halt the famine and save lives, yet the British deep state did not take such action. On the contrary, it even obstructed aid efforts. For instance, the British Prime Minister of the time, Winston Churchill, refused to allow food to be shipped to India in 1943.¹⁹⁰ In fact, in January 1943, Churchill had already transferred most of the merchant ships active in the Indian Ocean to the Atlantic to stockpile food and raw materials for Britain, leaving India without transport options.¹⁹¹ Offers of food aid from the American and Canadian governments were also rejected by the British government.¹⁹²

In her 2010 book *Churchill's Secret War*, Madhusree Mukerjee, the former editor of *Scientific American*, documented through various records that the famine was deliberate and that the deaths of millions had been intentionally orchestrated by Churchill. The role of Churchill in the famine, as discussed in Mukerjee's book, is summarised in the article "10 Evil Crimes of the British Empire" as follows:

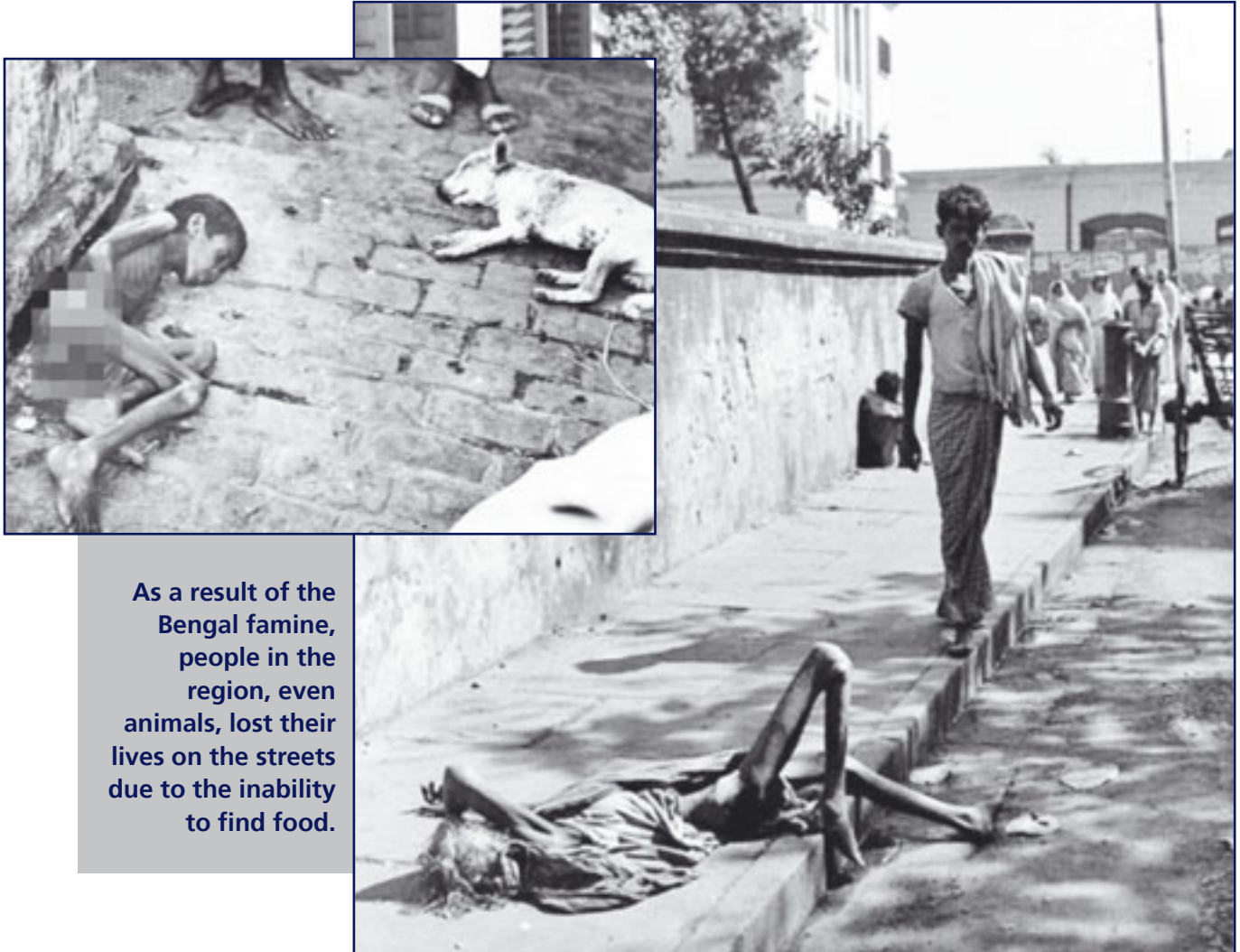
Churchill refused to divert supplies away from already well-supplied British troops, saying the war effort wouldn't allow it. This in itself wouldn't be too damning, but at the same time he allegedly blocked American and Canadian ships from delivering aid to India either. Nor would he allow the Indians to help themselves: the colonial government forbade the country from using its own ships or currency reserves to help the starving masses. Meanwhile, London pushed up the price of grain with hugely inflated purchases, making it unaffordable for the dying and destitute. Most-chillingly of all, when the government of Delhi telegraphed to tell him people were dying, Churchill allegedly only replied to ask why Gandhi hadn't died yet.

If all this is true—and documents support it—then Winston Churchill, the British war hero who stood up to the Nazis, may well have starved to death as many innocent people as Stalin did in the Ukrainian genocide.¹⁹³

These ruthless practices stand as a stark example of how inhumane the British deep state could be towards its colonies. Indifferent to the well-being of the people in its colonies, solely focused on economic profit, and even deriving satisfaction from acts of brutality, the British deep state has caused immeasurable suffering across the world for centuries.

Under the influence of the British deep state, the Turkophobe author Charles Dickens confessed the racist mentality of the British deep state in a letter dated 4 October 1857 to Baroness Burdett Coutts with the following words:

*I wish I were the Commander in Chief of India. I should do my utmost to exterminate the Race...*¹⁹⁴



As a result of the Bengal famine, people in the region, even animals, lost their lives on the streets due to the inability to find food.

The following words of Jawaharlal Nehru, the first Prime Minister of India and one of the politicians who came under the dominance of the British deep state, are clear evidence that the deep state pursued a calculated strategy and left governance in the hands of its own supporters:

*"...I never felt any animosity towards Englishmen as individuals. In the depths of my soul, I rather admired this race... **Totally loyal to His Britannic Majesty we felt we were unworthy of undoing the laces of his shoes.**"*¹⁹⁵

The Indians were treated as forced labourers by the British not only in India but also in Africa. According to historian Eric Williams, between 1833 and 1917, the British brought 145,000 Indians to Trinidad, 238,000 to Guyana, and 39,000 to Guadeloupe to work.¹⁹⁶

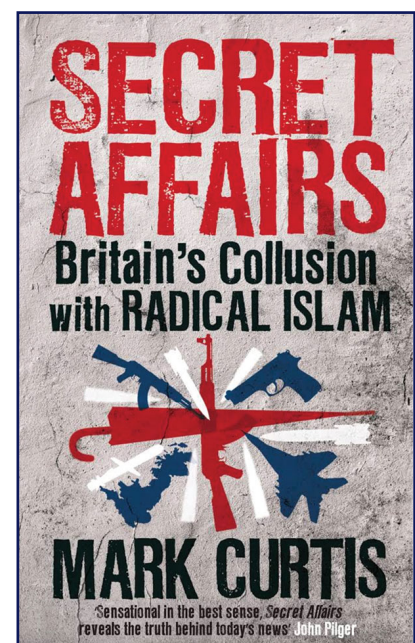


The British deep state also sent Indians, whom they regarded as slaves, to various African countries as labourers. The Indian people suffered under the oppression of the British deep state not just within India, but across all British colonies.

The British Deep State's Plan to Divide India

The British deep state's strategy to shape India according to its wishes, divide the country, and leave Hindus to be utilised on one side whilst Muslims were oppressed on the other is a very old plan. British historian Mark Curtis described this reality in his book *Secret Affairs: Britain's Collusion with Radical Islam* as follows:

It has long been argued that the British construction of knowledge about India, including academic research, was deliberately sectarian, building up the distinctions between Muslims and Hindus... George Francis Hamilton, the secretary of state for India, once wrote to Lord Curzon, the governor general from 1895-1904 and subsequently viceroy, saying that he: "should so plan the educational textbooks that the differences between communities are further strengthened ... If we could break educated Indians into two sections holding widely different views, we should, by such a division, strengthen our position against the subtle and continuous attack which the spread of education must make upon our system of government."... "Divide et impera [divide and



rule]" was the old Roman motto, declared William Elphinstone, the early nineteenth-century governor of Bombay, "and it should be ours." This view pervaded and became a cornerstone of British rule in India. Secretary of State Wood wrote in a letter to Lord Elgin, governor general of India in 1862-63, that "we have maintained our power in India by playing off one part against the other and we must continue to do so. Do all you can, therefore, to prevent all having a common feeling." Another secretary of state for India, Viscount Cross, informed the viceroy, Lord Dufferin, that "this division of religious feeling is greatly to our advantage".¹⁹⁷

The British deep state was compelled to postpone its plans for the partition of India, which had been brought to the agenda during the First World War, with the onset of the Second World War. However, following the conclusion of the Second World War, it revived the matter and kept it on the agenda with increased vigour. It exacerbated serious divisions between Hindus and Muslims, suggesting that the separation of the two communities into distinct states would be "in their best interests." To this end, it appointed individuals under its influence, ensuring that these individuals provoked their own communities. The plan was as follows: in British India, regions with a predominantly Hindu population were to form a Hindu state of India, while regions with a predominantly Muslim population were to form a Muslim state of Pakistan.

Before the British deep state set foot in India, no disputes existed between these two communities.¹⁹⁸ Moreover, during that period, Muslims enjoyed dominance and prosperity. Over time, however, under the influence of the British deep state, the balance between Hindus and Muslims rapidly shifted to the detriment of the Muslims. French historian Marc Ferro describes this transformation as follows:

*Thanks to the British, the Muslims had been ousted from their position of power, first by losing their position of suzerainty and of sovereignty, then by being deprived of any form of preeminence by means of this revaluation of the tradition. Finally their loss was compounded by Hindus joining the big business movements and constituting that capitalistic bourgeoisie, whose wealth, which had hitherto rested on shaky foundations, was growing into a genuine economic and political power.*¹⁹⁹

The British deep state swiftly involved Hindus in politics and the governance of India, working to grant them a more privileged status over Muslims.²⁰⁰ By implementing separate elections for Muslims and Hindus in the city of Allahabad, the British deep state officially encouraged division.²⁰¹ The result of all these policies was the escalation of tensions between Hindus and Muslims into violent conflicts.

The economic burden of maintaining their presence in India became exceedingly high for Britain, especially under the strain of the Second World War, rendering the colony more of a liability and stripping it of any allure. These circumstances led to Britain's—albeit only de facto—withdrawal from India.

On 15th July 1947, the United Kingdom Parliament passed the Indian Independence Act, stipulating the end of British rule within a month. The last Viceroy of India, Lord Mountbatten, declared on 14th August 1947 that India was now independent but had been partitioned into two nations: India and Pakistan.



Newspaper headlines announced India's independence. However, in practice, this independence was never truly realised.



On 5 August 1947, Indian Prime Minister Jawaharlal Nehru gave an independence speech but failed to rid himself of the British deep state's dominance post-independence.

This decision brought the administrative structures and regions within India to a critical juncture where they were required to decide whether to join one of the two newly established states or to remain independent. However, both the British Government and the Congress Party, representing Hindus, propagated the idea of these regions affiliating with India.²⁰² Undoubtedly, this was significantly influenced by the fact that the Congress Party in India had originally been founded by the British.²⁰³

It was publicly announced that Pakistan would be the nation for Muslims, while India would serve as the homeland for Hindus. However, the areas where Muslims and Hindus resided in British India did not exist as entirely separate and easily detachable regions. This was because the two communities had coexisted in an intertwined manner for centuries.

In June 1947, two separate commissions were established under the chairmanship of Sir Cyril Radcliffe to determine which regions would be allocated to which country, specifically addressing Bengal and Punjab.

Radcliffe had never visited India prior to his appointment. His knowledge and experience regarding India were severely lacking. Neither Radcliffe nor the commission members possessed the necessary expertise for the task they had undertaken. They did not even have time to gather statistical information about the regions. Moreover, they lacked advisors who could provide them with the procedures and detailed information required to draw a boundary. Despite all these shortcomings, these individuals were asked to carry out their duties immediately. The task at hand was to partition India and create turmoil in the country.²⁰⁴

The commissions were required to complete a task that would affect hundreds of millions of people within a mere five weeks. However, given the geographical and ethnic conditions unique to India, this was exceedingly difficult. Additionally, aside from the Muslims and Hindus, there was also the Sikh community as a third entity. Therefore, any boundary drawn in Punjab needed to take into account not only Muslims and Hindus but also the Sikh community.

General Hastings Lionel Ismay became involved when it came to the Sikhs, seeking preferential treatment for them due to their service to the British Crown by providing thousands of soldiers for the Indian Army. With the provocation of the British deep state, the Sikhs, rather than aligning with one side, insisted on the establishment of their own independent state.²⁰⁵



As the British deep state departed from India, they left behind a bloody India-Pakistan conflict. The so-called independence was granted by dividing the land and pitting brother against brother.

After the country was partitioned into India and Pakistan, Bangladesh also separated under the name East Pakistan. The territories remaining under Indian control divided and severed the connection between the two Pakistans. Additionally, the lands that remained as East Pakistan were territories particularly neglected by the British colonisers, which over time caused various problems. These areas were not deemed attractive by the British deep state. Therefore, it was not seen as an issue for these lands and their inhabitants to remain in an isolated location. (Our Bengali brothers and sisters are above such remarks.) A disagreement also arose regarding the official language of the State of East Pakistan. This was because the people of East Pakistan primarily spoke Bengali, while the people of West Pakistan predominantly spoke Urdu. These and similar issues, encouraged by the British deep state, led the two Pakistans into a civil war in 1971. Citing the influx of a large number of Hindus into its territory as an excuse, India intervened in the war. India's intervention placed the Pakistani government in a difficult position. Consequently, Pakistani forces could no longer resist and relinquished control of East Pakistan on 16 November 1971. Following this date, Indian forces, which had intervened in the war between the two Pakistans, kept Bangladesh, which had separated from West Pakistan, under occupation until March 1973.

Thus, the fraternal conflicts incited by the British deep state have given rise to the India-Pakistan tensions, the Pakistan-Bangladesh disputes, and the painful executions that marked the Bangladesh Civil War, all of which continue to resonate to this day. Wherever the British deep state has interfered, it has brought anarchy, terror, war, bloodshed, brutality, deprivation, and famine.

In a study addressing the crimes committed by the British deep state in its colonies, the events surrounding the demarcation of the boundary known as the Radcliffe Line are described as follows:

As a servant of the British Empire in 1947, Cyril Radcliffe has the distinction of killing more people with the stroke of a pen than anyone else in history. With almost zero time to prepare himself, Radcliffe was tasked with drawing the border between India and newly-created Pakistan that would split the subcontinent forever along religious lines. It was a tricky task, one that had the potential to cause massive displacement and ethnic violence even if handled carefully. Radcliffe, on the other hand, was asked to make some of the most-important decisions during the course of a single lunch.



As a result of the surrender of Pakistani forces, the independence of Bangladesh was signed on 16 December 1971. This partition brought even greater calamities to the people of the region.



(Above) Refugees forced to leave the region during the 1971 Bangladesh War of Independence. The partition caused enduring suffering for India, Pakistan, and Bangladesh, the effects of which are still felt today.

*The result was a border that made no ethnic or geographical sense. Terrified of being caught on the wrong side, Hindus in modern Pakistan and Muslims in modern India upped sticks and ran. The result was 30 million people trying desperately to escape one country or the other, a situation that quickly spiraled into mind-numbing violence.*²⁰⁶

Before leaving India, Radcliffe destroyed all documents related to the partition.²⁰⁷ He returned to Britain, leaving behind borders that would result in the deaths of 500,000 people and the forced migration of tens of millions. For his so-called service, he was awarded membership in the Privy Council, the most central institution of the British deep state.²⁰⁸

Partitioning and sowing discord among local populations is a well-known tactic of the British deep state, one of its most painful applications having been carried out in India. The ongoing conflicts, the disputes between Muslims and Hindus—two peoples who are essentially like brothers—are all products of the British deep state. As is widely recognised, after mobilising its proxies and creating an atmosphere of chaos, the British deep state ostensibly withdraws from the countries in question. This tactical exit, however, never reflects the reality. The hand of the British deep state, whether in military, legal, or political terms, or through its proxies, remains firmly over the states it has divided and fractured.

Yemen

Located on the route between the Mediterranean Sea and the Indian Ocean, Aden, Yemen's most significant port city, holds not only commercial importance but also an extremely strategic position. This is because whoever controls Aden also controls the Bab-el-Mandeb Strait and consequently governs all maritime traffic between the Indian Ocean and the Mediterranean. For this reason, Aden began attracting the interest of the British deep state from the late 18th century onwards.

The British deep state employed the British East India Company to seize control of Aden. The company's activities in transporting its vessels to and from this region signalled an increasing British interest in the area in the years to come.²⁰⁹

SAUDI ARABIA

YEMEN

GULF OF ADEN

The Gulf of Aden holds not only commercial but also strategic significance. For this reason, it has always been a favourite of the British deep state.

The British deep state made prolonged efforts to capture Aden through various intrigues and bribery. When these attempts failed, they exploited the pretext of Arab pirates obstructing British merchant ships, thereby forcibly seizing the city. On 19 January 1839, Captain Stafford Bettesworth Haines compelled the Sultan and his family to abandon the city, completing the British occupation.²¹⁰

After taking Aden, the British began establishing connections with the independent sultans surrounding the city. Despite opposition from the Imam of Yemen, they forged friendship and protection agreements with these sultans. These agreements led to the division of Yemen in 1840 and brought South Yemen under British administration.²¹¹

The primary method employed by the British deep state to gain control of Yemen was bribery. They persuaded sheikhs, who held authority over vast tracts of land in Yemen, to submit to British rule under the guise of "rent" payments. Succumbing to this humiliating form of bribery, some sheikhs became accomplices of the British deep state and even waged war against the Ottoman Empire.²¹²



(Left) British forces in the streets of Yemen in 1940

(Below) British ships in the Gulf of Aden



Commercial activities in Yemen strengthened the power of the British deep state, and Aden was incorporated into the British Empire after Queen Victoria ascended the throne.²¹³ Until 1937, Aden was administered by members of the British deep state in India under the name Aden Colony.

In 1960, a significant struggle occurred between forces loyal to the British deep state and Yemenis regarding the administration of Aden. The British used torture centres they had established to suppress the rebellion. On a website documenting major crimes against humanity committed within the colonies of the British deep state, the events in Yemen were described as follows:

Harsh and brutal, these centers housed the sort of horrors that would make Kim Jong-Un feel ill. Detainees were stripped naked and kept in refrigerated cells, encouraging frostbite and pneumonia. Guards would stub their cigarettes out on prisoner's skin and beatings were common. But perhaps worst of all was the sexual humiliation. Locals who had been detained could expect to have their genitals crushed by guards' hands, or to be forced to sit naked on a metal pole.

By 1966, an Amnesty report on these abuses had caused global outrage. Faced with international condemnation, the British apologized. They then kept right on using the torture centers for another full year.²¹⁴

The history of Yemen serves as a comprehensive guide for understanding the methods employed by the British deep state. Threats, blackmail, bribery, humiliation, provocation, extortion, exploitation, and plunder have been indispensable tools for the British deep state. Yemen has been one of the greatest victims of these practices. This is because the disintegration of Yemen and its rebellion against the Ottoman Empire were seen as both weakening the Ottomans and thwarting the Islamic Union, which was one of the British deep state's greatest fears.

G. Wyman Bury, a British officer who served in Yemen and along the Red Sea coasts, expressed the fear of Muslim unity in his memoirs as follows:

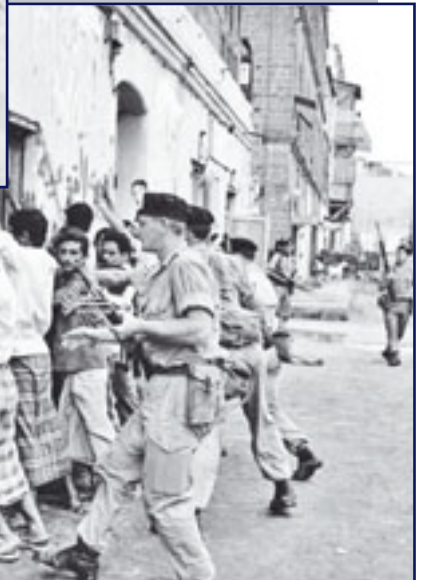
We (British) looked on the (Pan-Islamic) movement as an insidious and dangerous disease and did our best to trace it to its source and stop the distributing channels.

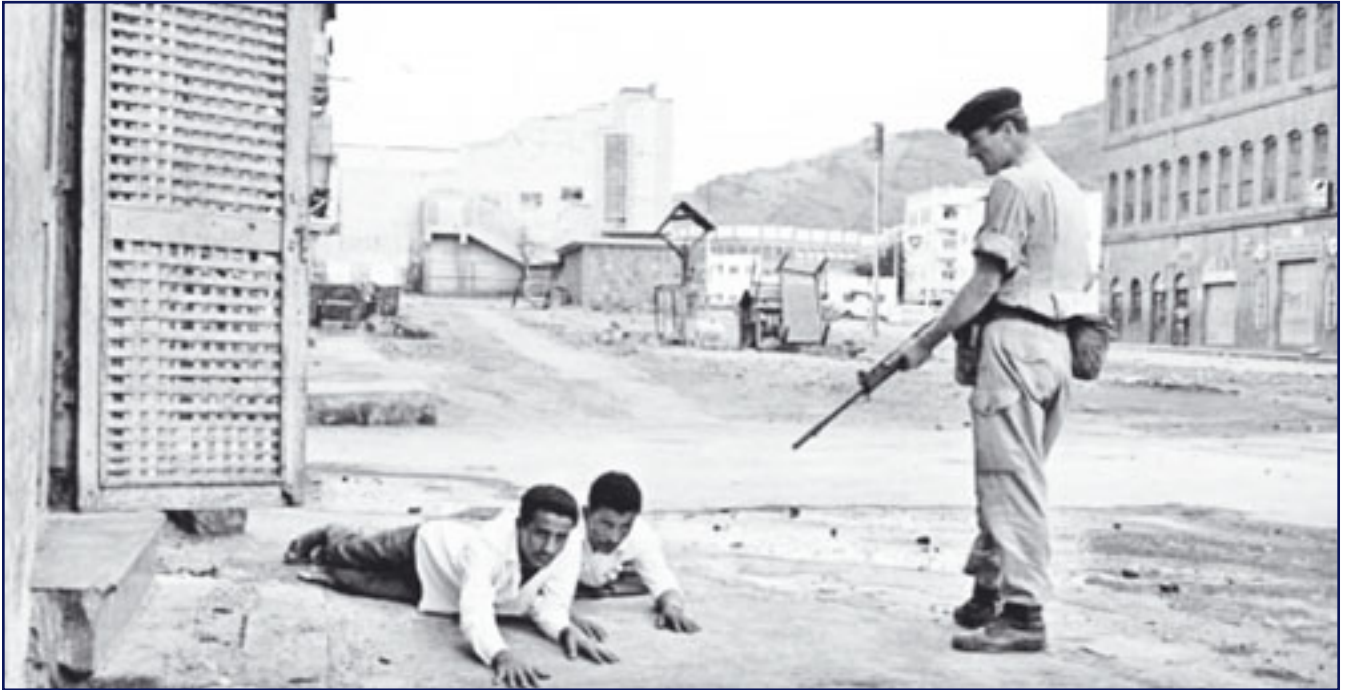
...but a genuine (Pan-Islamic) movement based on any apparent aggression of ours (British)... might be a more serious matter.²¹⁵

The Islamic Union has always been a major source of fear for the British deep state. This is because the Islamic Union represents a noble ideal that would put an end to the merciless practices of the British deep state and bring peace and wellbeing to the world. The Islamic Union would constitute a definitive solution against the aggression and schemes of the British deep state. For this reason, both during that period and now, members of the deep state have primarily waged war against this unity.



In 1960, in response to the oppression of the British deep state in Yemen, the local population resisted, and the British forces retaliated with extreme severity. Scenes of unimaginable brutality unfolded in Yemen at that time.





The Islamic Union will undoubtedly come to fruition. Muslims will unite not only among themselves but also with all the righteous people of the world, and they will eradicate evil from this world. This will be achieved through the means and leadership of the Hazrat *Mahdi* (pbuh). Aware of this truth since the past, the British deep state has historically devoted all its efforts to preventing a Muslim alliance. However, its efforts will be in vain with the permission of God.

God's promise will certainly be fulfilled:

God has promised those of you who believe and do right actions that He will make them successors in the land as He made those before them successors, and will firmly establish for them their religion with which He is pleased and give them, in place of their fear, security... (Qur'an, 24:55)

The Legacy of the British Deep State in Yemen: The Qat Plague

The crimes committed by the British deep state in Yemen are not limited to occupation and civilian massacres. The qat plant (also known as "khat"), widely used in the country and notorious for its narcotic effects, was, according to Islamic historian and Yemen expert Prof Dr Ihsan Süreyya, introduced to Yemen by the British deep state from Abyssinia, another colony of Britain.²¹⁶



Qat, propagated in Yemen by the British deep state, left the population both addicted to this substance and dedicating their cultivated lands to it.

(Left) A caravan carrying qat to Aden

Qat is a narcotic substance that has had a profoundly destructive impact both on its users and on Yemen itself. Considering that Yemen, where 45% of the population lives below the poverty line, has two out of every three men spending \$5 a day on qat, it is easy to grasp its enormous economic cost to the country. Indeed, some researchers claim that the money spent on qat in Yemen surpasses the expenditure on food.

Among Yemenis who use qat, there is a noticeable slowdown in cognitive function and an increase in lethargy. This has shortened working hours across the population, delivering an additional blow to Yemen's already struggling economy.

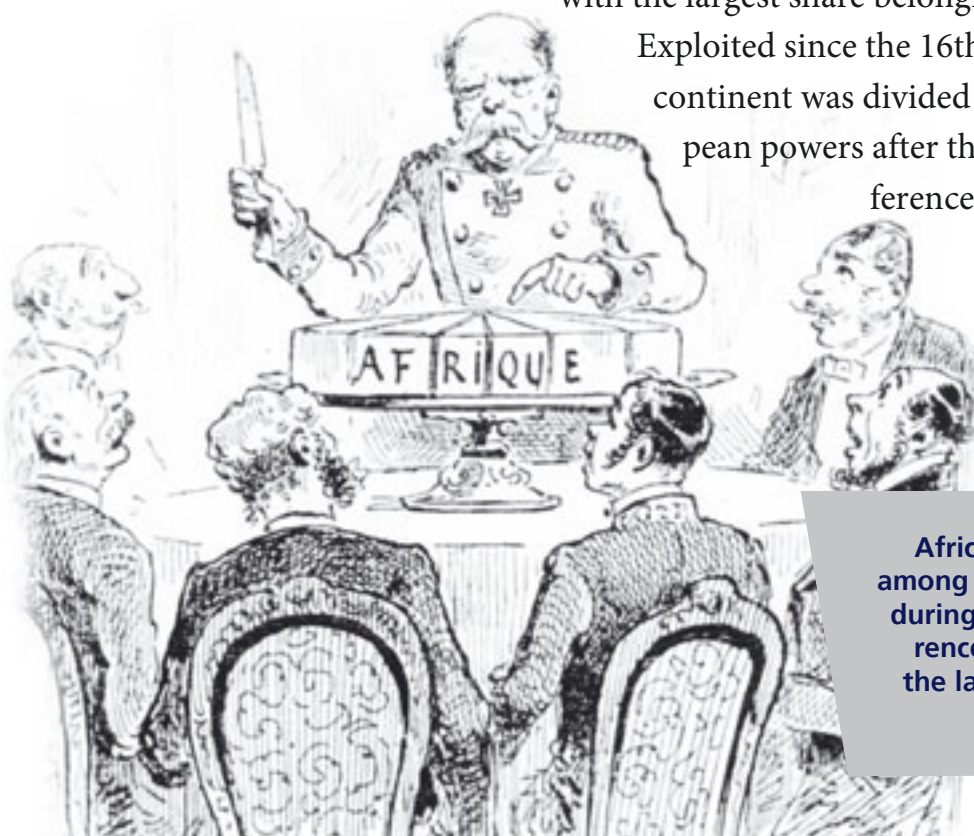
Qat's impact extends to agriculture as well. Yemeni farmers, prioritising profitability, often choose to cultivate qat on their land instead of fruits, vegetables, or grains. The plant occupies substantial portions of agricultural areas, causing the already limited water resources in the country to be used even more inefficiently. In Yemen, 40% of agricultural irrigation, in some sources, as much as 60%, is dedicated to qat cultivation. Given that the yearly production of qat increases by more than 10%, the significance of its water consumption becomes even clearer. In Yemen's arid climate, where water scarcity is an ever-worsening issue, the qat plant exacerbates the growing sense of drought day by day.

During the period when it was under the colonial rule of the British deep state, the principal reason for popularising the qat substance in Yemen was – as with the sale of tobacco from America to Europe or opium from India to China – the ambition to gain substantial profits through easy means and the strategy of pacifying the local population.

Africa

When discussing the colonial oppression of the British deep state, special attention must be paid to those in the African continent. This is because Africa became a continent that fell under colonial control by 90%, with the largest share belonging to Britain.

Exploited since the 16th century, this continent was divided among European powers after the Berlin Conference of 1884-85.²¹⁷



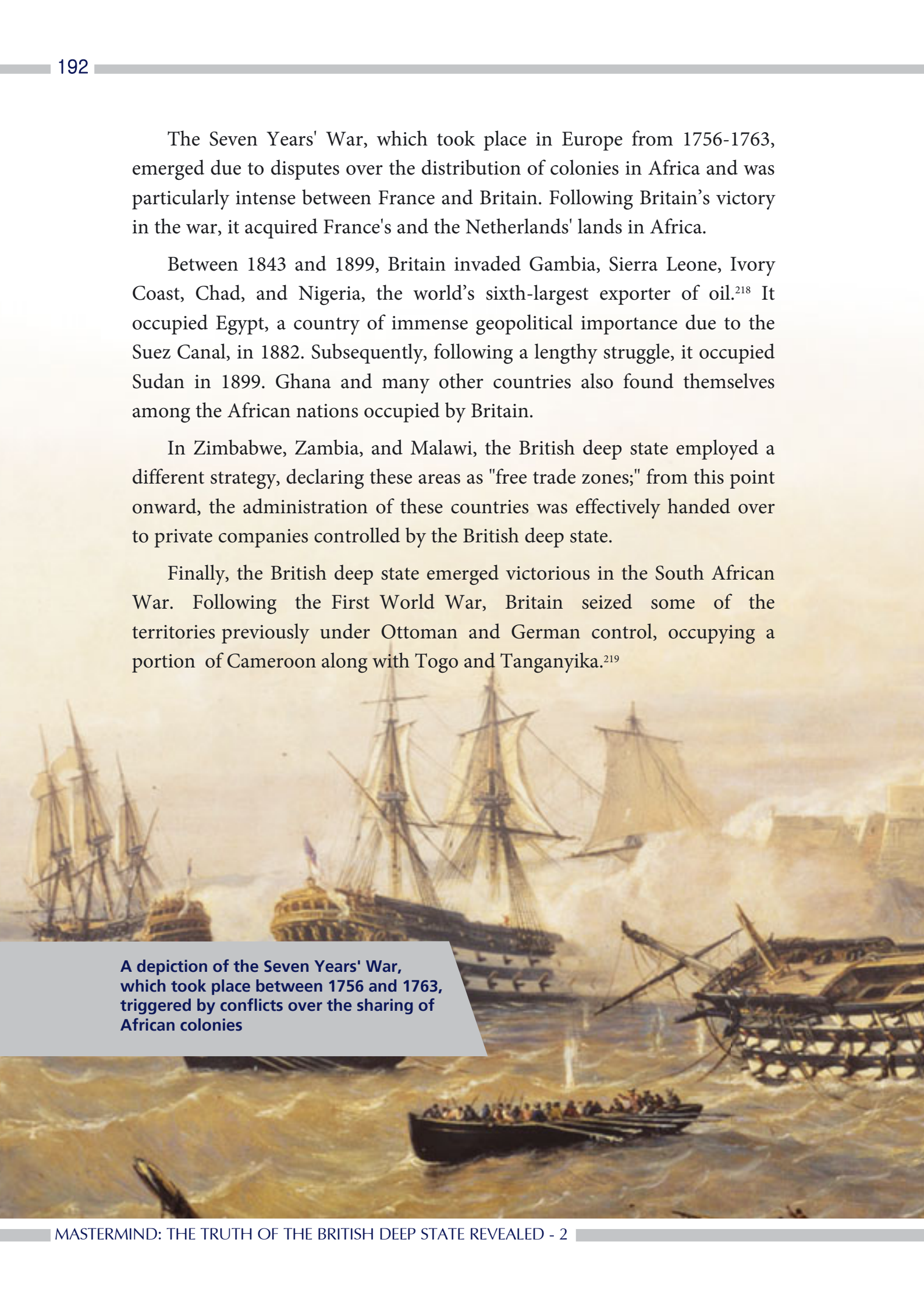
Africa was partitioned among European powers during the Berlin Conference of 1884-85, with the largest share going to the British.

The Seven Years' War, which took place in Europe from 1756-1763, emerged due to disputes over the distribution of colonies in Africa and was particularly intense between France and Britain. Following Britain's victory in the war, it acquired France's and the Netherlands' lands in Africa.

Between 1843 and 1899, Britain invaded Gambia, Sierra Leone, Ivory Coast, Chad, and Nigeria, the world's sixth-largest exporter of oil.²¹⁸ It occupied Egypt, a country of immense geopolitical importance due to the Suez Canal, in 1882. Subsequently, following a lengthy struggle, it occupied Sudan in 1899. Ghana and many other countries also found themselves among the African nations occupied by Britain.

In Zimbabwe, Zambia, and Malawi, the British deep state employed a different strategy, declaring these areas as "free trade zones;" from this point onward, the administration of these countries was effectively handed over to private companies controlled by the British deep state.

Finally, the British deep state emerged victorious in the South African War. Following the First World War, Britain seized some of the territories previously under Ottoman and German control, occupying a portion of Cameroon along with Togo and Tanganyika.²¹⁹



A depiction of the Seven Years' War, which took place between 1756 and 1763, triggered by conflicts over the sharing of African colonies

Somalia was divided into British Somaliland and Italian Somaliland.²²⁰ In 1941, Britain also seized the territories held by Italy. Uganda, Kenya, and Bechuanaland (now Botswana) were by then also African countries under British occupation.²²¹

The events that occurred during these occupations, carried out by the British deep state in Africa, are described in Niall Ferguson's book, *Empire: How Britain Made the Modern World*, as follows:

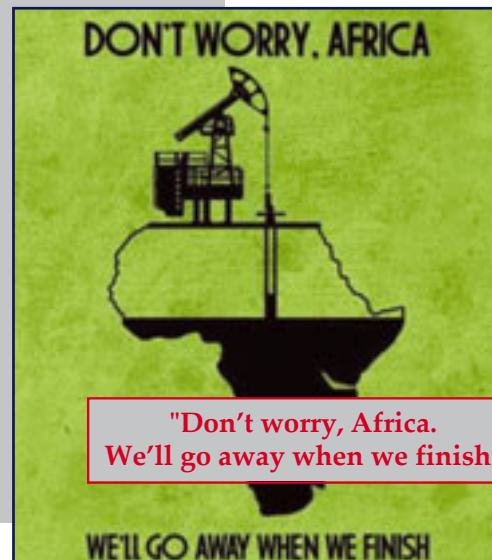
*Chiefs hoodwinked, tribes dispossessed, inheritances signed away with a thumbprint or a shaky cross and any resistance mown down by the Maxim gun. One by one the nations of Africa were subjugated – the Zulus, the Matabele, the Mashonas, the kingdoms of Niger, the Islamic principality of Kano, the Dinkas and the Masai, the Sudanese Muslims, Benin and Bechuana. By the beginning of the new century, the carve-up was complete.*²²²

As always, the British deep state initiated its policy of exploitation in Africa with acts of brutality. One of the individuals first appointed by the British deep state to explore Africa, Henry Morton Stanley, wrote the following in his diary about the Africans he shot before even stepping off his boat: *"Six shots and four deaths were sufficient to quiet the mocking."*²²³





Illustrations depicting various representations of European countries, primarily Britain, exploiting Africa under the control of the British deep state.



In Africa, a society built around agriculture, the confiscation of land from its people, the displacement of communities, and the use of individuals as slave labour disrupted the entire social fabric. The renowned anthropologist Talal Asad, known for his work on postcolonial studies, summarised this period as follows:

*Nor do we admit of social, political or even religious equality.*²²⁴

Historian Mark Curtis has expressed the views of certain prominent British figures under the patronage of the British deep state regarding Africa as follows:

Labour Foreign Secretary Ernest Bevin noted in 1948, ... that the basic need was "...to make its (African continent) resources available to all" ...Field Marshal Montgomery outlined in December 1947 "the immense possibilities that exist in British Africa for development" and "the use to which such development could be put to enable Great Britain to maintain her standard of living, and to survive. These lands contain everything we need", he noted, ... "there must be a grand design for African development as a whole". Britain needed to develop the continent since the African "is a complete savage and is quite incapable of developing the country himself." ²²⁵ (All Africans are above such remarks.)

With such views, the British deep state expanded its exploitation policy in Africa, employing both its own methods of brutality and its classic strategy of inciting hostility among local populations. By doing so, tribes that had lived together in harmony for thousands of years were set against one another, and the resulting internal conflicts, some of which persist to this day, began. This situation allowed the British deep state to effortlessly implement its "divide, conquer, and exploit" strategy in the region. The tragedy caused by this artificial division has yet to come to an end in Africa.

Let us examine the dominance of the British deep state in Africa by looking at examples from various countries.

This Pulitzer Prize-winning photograph of a vulture waiting near a dying child in Africa summarises the region's dire predicament.



Egypt

In the 1870s, India imported 80% of its goods from Britain. For this reason, the renowned British diplomat of the time, Lord Cromer, advocated that the Suez Canal route to India, and consequently Egypt, should always remain under British occupation. By 1883, Britain had established its own administration over Egypt and solidified British rule by appointing Consul-General Cromer.²²⁶

Although Egypt was not officially declared a British colony, this territory, theoretically part of the Ottoman Empire and governed by khedives, was entirely controlled economically and politically by the British deep state.²²⁷ All oversight of the rulers was consistently in the hands of British governors or high commissioners.²²⁸ In an academic publication titled *Politics in the Middle East*, Egypt's situation was described as follows:

*During the British occupation, Egypt was transformed into a country that produced cotton for British industry. The political, military, and cultural (educational) structures of Egypt were similarly shaped entirely in line with British interests. Although the country appeared to be governed by Egyptian bureaucrats, thousands of British officials served there in the capacity of advisors.*²²⁹



British soldiers on the ancient remains of Egypt



At this point, it is essential to recall that Britain entered Egypt, technically Ottoman territory, under commercial pretences, gradually gained influence over its administration, and eventually annexed the region. This process of annexation is crucial for understanding the mindset of the British deep state and its plans for Egypt. This subject is covered in detail in the first volume of this book.

In December 1914, Britain declared the establishment of a protectorate over Egypt.²³⁰ (The British used the term "protectorate" to describe the legal regime they unilaterally applied to states they placed under their protection and control.) Accordingly, hundreds of acres of fertile land, factories, mines, railways, and irrigation facilities in Egypt came under the control of the British deep state.

One of the most strategically critical points in the region, the Suez Canal Company, saw 45% of its shares transferred to the British government. The annual interest alone on the loans provided to Egypt by British banks totalled as much as £4 million. Apart from certain feudal landowners who supported the British deep state and some influential figures in Egypt, the entire population suffered significant hardship.²³¹

Although the Britain announced Egypt's independence in 1922, in practice, British forces, advisors, and representatives remained in place. In 1923, the constitution of Egypt was determined by the British. Governments that came to power were always those approved by the British deep state. Those who did not comply were overthrown through coups orchestrated by the British.²³²

In 1936, with the Italian invasion of Ethiopia altering the regional balance of power critically, Britain signed an "Alliance Agreement" with Egypt, bringing all means of transportation, including ports and airports, directly under its command. In this agreement, the Suez Canal, already under British deep state control since 1882, was formally placed under British authority. The Suez Canal was manned by 10,000 British ground troops, 400 pilots, and 4,000 civilian personnel, with the agreement stating that these forces could be increased in the event of any threat.²³³

In the publication titled *Orta Doğuda Siyaset* (Politics in the Middle East), this new situation in Egypt is explained as follows:

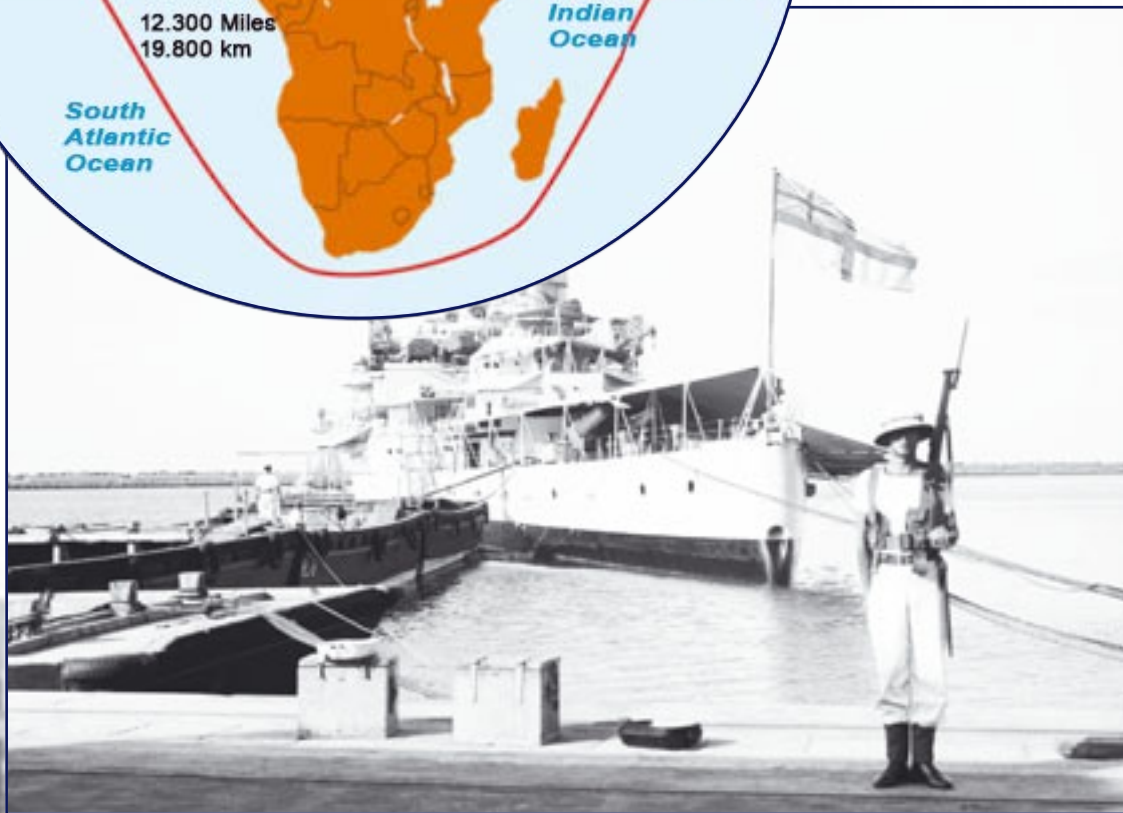
The 1936 Treaty, which proclaimed the end of the occupation of Egypt, in fact legitimised British presence. Egypt had already been declared an independent and sovereign state in 1922. However, the four conditions imposed by Britain, which severely restricted this independence—such as preventing foreigners from intervening in Egypt’s internal affairs and the continuation of capitulations—stripped this promise of independence of its substance. Egypt was unable to escape being a form of protectorate, and a significant disparity persisted between Egypt’s de jure (legal) status and its de facto (practical) reality.²³⁴

What transpired in Egypt demonstrates how deeply the British deep state could infiltrate a country’s internal structure to protect its own interests. The British deep state remains active in Egypt even today. One indication of this is the fact that former British Prime Minister Tony Blair served as an advisor to General Sisi, who seized power in Egypt through a coup.²³⁵





Travelling through the Suez Canal has been reduced from 45 hours to 15 hours, making the Canal one of the most important maritime passages in the world.



The British deep state coerced Egypt into signing an alliance agreement with Britain, through which the Suez Canal legally came under British control. In this way, Britain was able to dominate all trade routes.

Nigeria

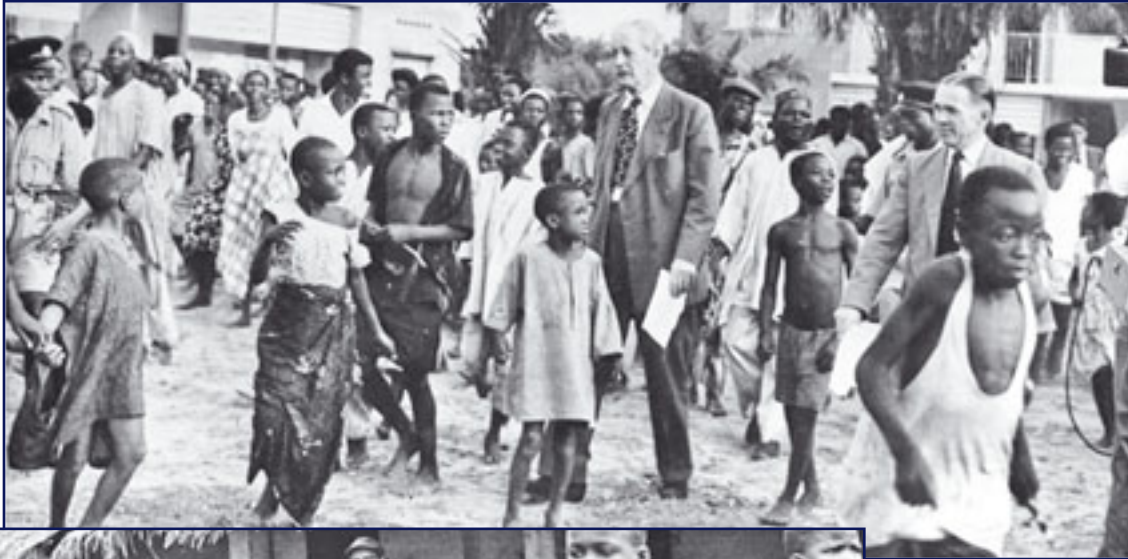
After occupying Nigeria in 1905 and dividing it into north and south, the British deep state employed the tactic of "education" to exploit the southern region. Numerous Christian missionary schools were established in southern Nigeria, and their graduates were appointed to administrative roles. These individuals, who were groomed entirely under the influence of the British deep state, formed a so-called "intellectual" minority group that actively supported the colonial administration against their own people in order to safeguard the privileges they had gained.

The Boko Haram terrorist organisation, which presently sheds blood across Nigeria, originated as a movement opposed to this educational system, as implied by its name, meaning "Western education is forbidden." Yet, as with all other terrorist organisations emerging in exploited nations, the origins and sources of support for this group trace back to the British deep state. This topic will be explored in greater detail in the next volume, which focuses on terrorist organisations.

In Northern Nigeria, which was occupied by the British Colonial Administrator Frederick Lugard, the British deep state implemented a completely different tactic by establishing a colonial system known as "indirect rule." Local rulers in this region were compelled to comply with the directives outlined in the "Letters of Appointment" that were sent to them.²³⁶ These letters were sent directly by the British deep state.

Nigeria was occupied by the British colonial administrator Frederick Lugard, and local leaders in the region executed orders given to them through appointment letters.





A large portion of Nigeria's oil is located in the Biafra region. While even children in the area suffer from hunger, the British administrators of the region confiscate all the revenue.

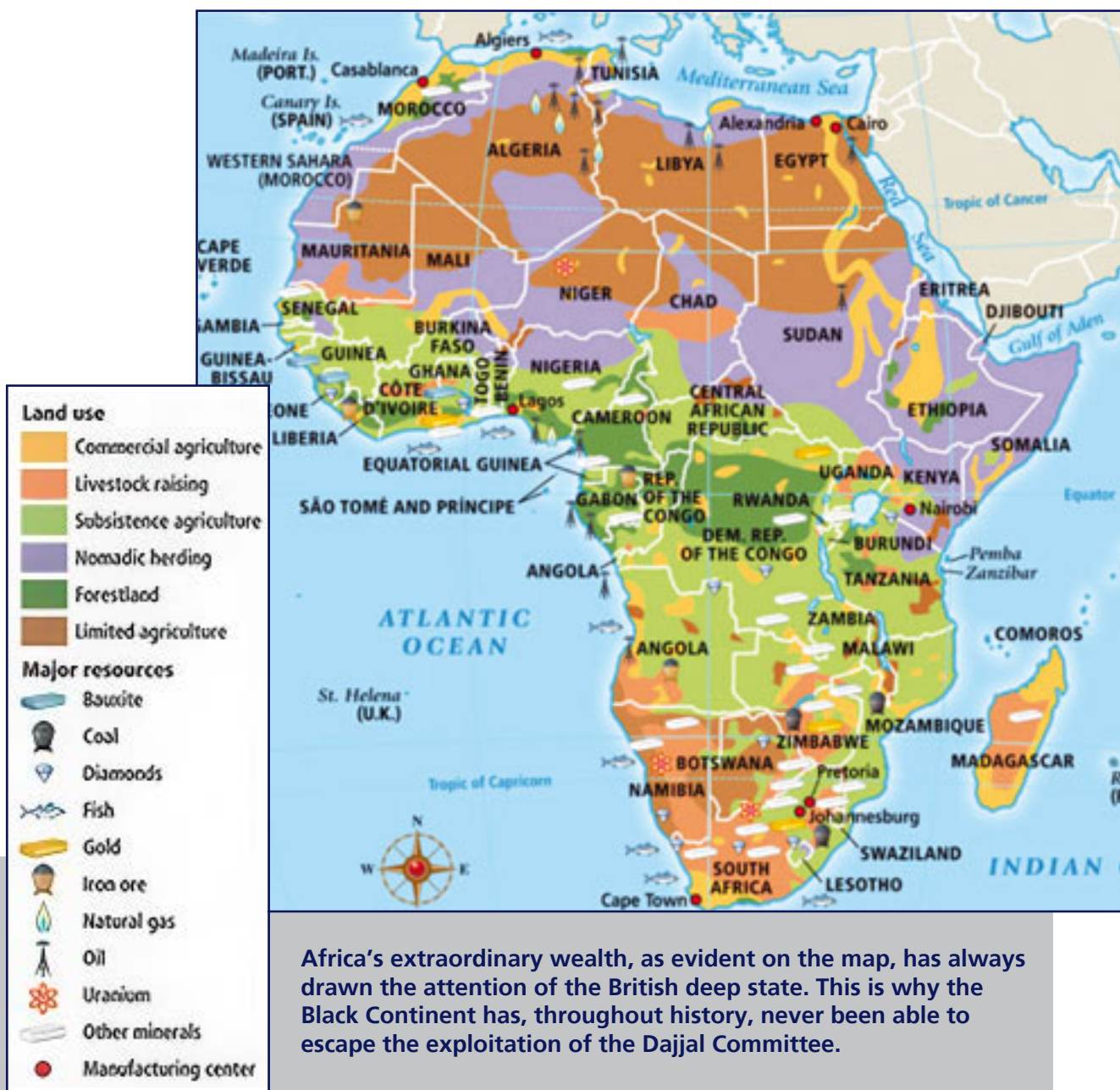
As a consequence of the former colonial policies, a separatist movement emerged in Nigeria's Biafra region. The British deep state played a significant role both in the emergence of this movement and in the central government's suppression of it. As is well known, playing such a dual role is a frequently used tactic of the British deep state.

The primary factor determining the stance of the British deep state in this game was the oil reserves in the region. A large portion of Nigeria's oil is located in the Biafra region. The most significant production company in the area belongs to the British government.

Although the British deep state officially ended its dominance in Africa after the Second World War, it continued its de facto authority. The exploitation of Africa persists through artificially instigated internal conflicts as well as methods of financial control. Even today, African lands remain exploited by the British deep state; despite being rich in natural resources, Africa continues to grapple with poverty and hunger.

The Republic of South Africa

The British deep state placed special importance on South Africa due to its strategic position along the maritime route to India and Australia, its rich agricultural resources, and its valuable minerals. Additionally, gaining control of the belt stretching from Egypt to South Africa became one of the primary objectives of the British deep state. However, the establishment of independent states by Dutch descendants, referred to as Afrikaners or Boers, in South Africa disrupted the goals of the British deep state.





**(Left) Lord Kitchener
(Above) Lord Kitchener, notorious for his brutal policies against the Boers, alongside other British officers in South Africa**

Towards the end of the 19th century, the discovery of gold and diamonds in the newly established Boer Republics of South Africa triggered an influx of British prospectors to the region while simultaneously sparking strong resistance within the country against British occupation. When the Boer authorities refused to grant political rights to these British foreigners (whom they called "uitlanders"), Cecil Rhodes, the founder of the De Beers Mining Company, along with other British entrepreneurs, armed British settler militias to participate in the Boer War.²³⁷

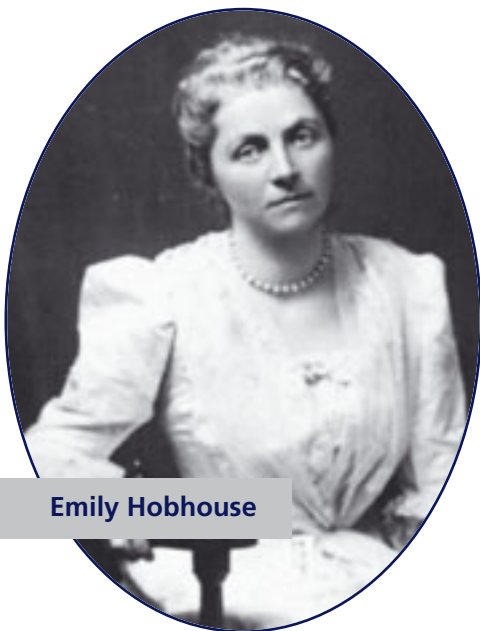
The clashes between the new British settlers and the Boers persisted for years in the form of guerrilla warfare. Ultimately, the Boers were forced to capitulate to the British as a result of the ruthless measures implemented by Lord Kitchener, who commanded the British forces in the region. One such measure was the establishment of concentration camps for the Boers. Following the creation of the first two camps in Pretoria and Bloemfontein, successive camps were established, transforming them into "centres for the internment of non-British individuals." This transformation was formalised with the memorandum signed by Lord Kitchener on 21 December 1900.

The detainees in these camps were subjected to numerous inhumane treatments, ranging from torture to summary executions. Some details regarding these treatments are as follows:

We all now know about the horrors of concentration camps, but during the time of Boer Wars, rounding up tens of thousands of innocent people and detaining them in camps seemed (from Britain's perspective) like a stroke of genius. The British needed the South African populace under control and had the means and manpower to detain them. What could possibly go wrong?

Try just about everything. Pitched under the white hot African sun and crawling with flies, the camps were overcrowded, underequipped, and lethally prone to disease outbreaks. Food supplies were virtually non-existent, and the callous guards would dock people's meager rations for the slightest perceived offense. The result: sickness and death spread like wildfire, killing women by the thousands and children by the tens of thousands. In a single year, 10 percent of the entire Boer population died in the British camps—a figure that gets even worse when you realize it includes 22,000 children.

But the atrocity didn't stop there. While rounding up the Boers, the British also decided to detain any black Africans they encountered, 20,000 of whom were worked to death in slave labor camps. All told, British policy in the war killed 48,000 civilians. That's 18,000 more than the number of soldiers lost on both sides.²³⁸



Emily Hobhouse

Until 18 June 1900, Emily Hobhouse travelled to various camps, documenting the inhumane conditions and events she witnessed in a report which she submitted to the South Africa Distress Fund. Nevertheless, on 26 June, Lord Kitchener, in a telegram sent to Cape Governor Alfred Milner, defended the inclusion of women and children in the camps.



The concentration camps established by the British for the Boers eventually turned into "centres for the internment of non-British individuals."

(Top left) Emily Hobhouse with a Boer child in a concentration camp

Despite her deteriorating health, Emily Hobhouse continued her efforts to expose the realities of the camps. On 31 October 1900, she was taken to Roslin Castle for deportation under martial law regulations. There, she wrote accusatory letters, holding Kitchener and Milner responsible for the suffering.²³⁹ Despite her efforts, the camps persisted, and the number of deaths within them continued to rise daily.

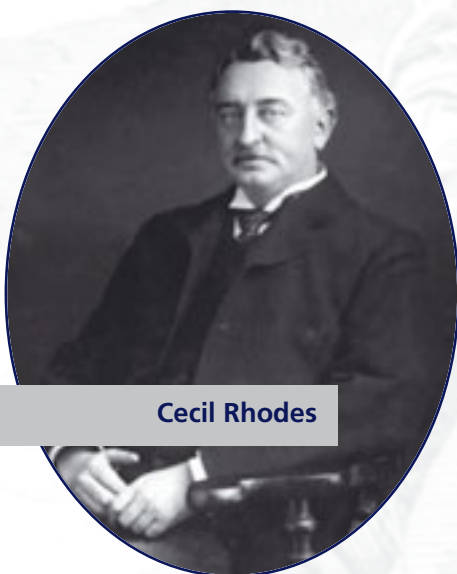
Eventually, following the peace treaty signed between the British and the Boers on 31 May 1902, the Boers held in the concentration camps were gradually released. Naturally, the treaty established British domination over the region. In 1909, Transvaal officially became part of the British Empire by joining the Union of South Africa.

Years later, the British Ambassador to Germany, Sir Neville Henderson, criticised Nazi concentration camps in a discussion with Hermann Goering. In response, Goering took an entry on camps from a German encyclopaedia from his bookshelf and read aloud: *"Konzentrationslager (concentration camps): first used by Britain (against the Boers) in the South African War."*²⁴⁰ As this demonstrates, Hitler and Nazi Germany under his rule sought to justify their own brutality by pointing to the practices of the British establishment.

The British deep state realised that instead of establishing its direct rule in South Africa, it would be far more profitable to enable the white settlers, who remained a minority among the population, to form their own government.²⁴¹ Through this method of exploitation known as "internal colonialism", the British deep state played a leading role in the establishment of the Apartheid regime (extreme racial segregation) in South Africa. Through this administration, they consistently kept the indigenous population under oppression.²⁴²

When we carefully examine Cecil Rhodes, the founder of the De Beers Consolidated Mining Company, the close connection of the Apartheid regime with the British deep state becomes even clearer. Cecil Rhodes was an Englishman who emigrated to Natal in South Africa in 1870. His racist worldview, ruthless practices, and even his homosexuality embody all the typical traits of members of the British deep state. Furthermore, he was financed by the Rothschild family.²⁴³ Rhodes, aggressively intent on expanding

Britain's colonial domain, quickly became the most potent symbol of British imperialism.²⁴⁴ For further details about Cecil Rhodes and the alarming practices carried out in South Africa, refer to the first volume of the book.



Cecil Rhodes

In 1890, merely two years after the founding of the De Beers Mining Company, Rhodes became the Prime Minister of Cape Town and established the state of Rhodesia, named after himself. The British South Africa Company, which he founded, was a pivotal entity in the exploitation system targeting the local population in the region.



Under Cecil Rhodes' leadership, South Africa experienced the harshness of the Apartheid policy (extreme racism) for many years. This plague, inflicted upon South Africa, cost the lives of thousands of people.



From the outset, through the company he established in Africa, Rhodes sought to create a system of exploitation akin to the British East India Company's dominance in India. In his letters to Rothschild, he referred to his enterprise as "a new East India Company". Moreover, this company progressed far more rapidly and exploited the people much more swiftly than had been the case in India.²⁴⁵

Social Sciences Expert Marc Ferro described Cecil Rhodes' perspective on workers in his book as follows:

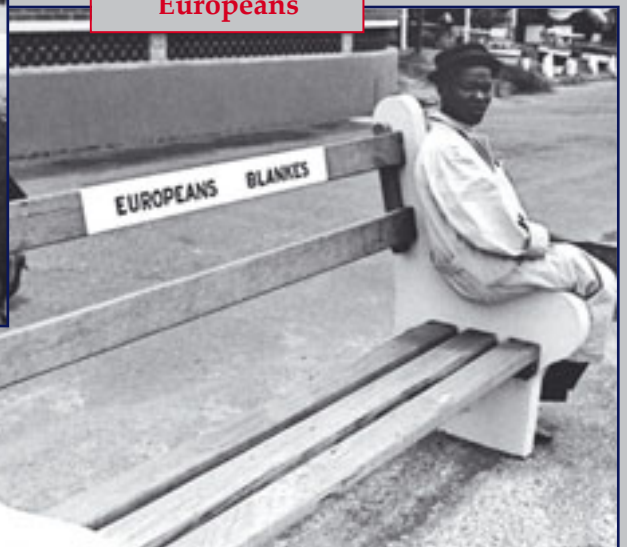
*But it was land that Cecil Rhodes wanted to accumulate,... not natives: "We cannot abandon Africa to the Pygmies while a superior race is multiplying itself... I have no scruples about taking the territory of Bechuanaland from Mankoarane... These natives are fated to fall under our domination... The native must be treated like a child and denied electoral franchise just as he is not allowed to take alcohol." Accordingly he supported the idea of the Strop Bill which gave magistrates the right to whip natives.*²⁴⁶

With the signing of the Native Land Act in 1913, lands attributed to black and white populations were delineated. While various British publications described the allocation of land to Blacks in South Africa with an ostensibly democratic tone, the reality was starkly different.





Europeans



White Area



Non-Europeans

Europeans Only

(On the left page) While the Native Land Act was described in a democratic tone, in reality, it was a law that left only a very small amount of barren land to black people.

(Above) Signs illustrating the brutality of Apartheid in South Africa were omnipresent.

(On the sign at the upper-left centre) "*Natives, Indians and coloureds. If you enter these premises at night, you will be listed as missing. Armed guards shoot on sight, savage dogs devour the corpse. YOU HAVE BEEN WARNED!*"

Despite the country's majority population being black natives, 82% of the land was designated for white settlers. By contrast, Blacks were allocated lands that were completely barren. They lost the fertile lands they were cultivating and were forcibly displaced. Over a million people were uprooted from their own land, homes, and livelihoods; many were compelled to serve white settlers. Landless workers were forced to work in mines under life-threatening conditions.²⁴⁷

Kenya

The British deep state also seized the lands of Africans in Kenya through similar methods. In this region, individuals referred to as "chiefs" were selected from among the local population to ensure that people would work as labourers on the confiscated lands, and those who refused to become labourers were brutally punished.²⁴⁸

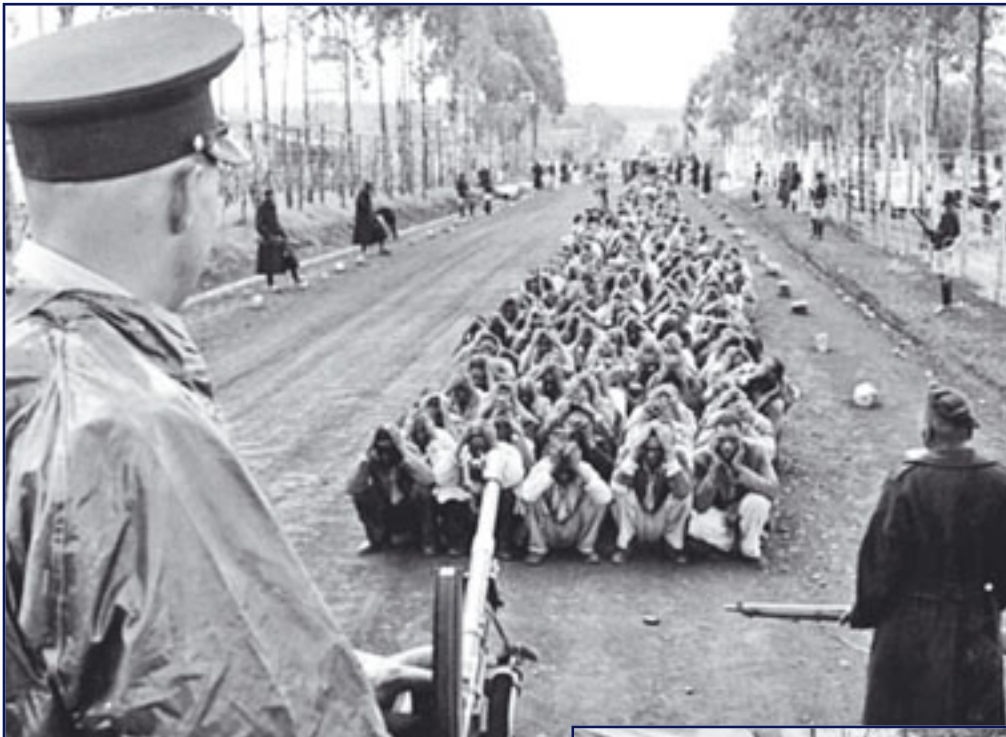
Establishing certain administrators among African groups and tribes who worked under its own authority was one of the methods employed by the British deep state. In this way, the British deep state relieved itself of the burden of directly managing the lands and simultaneously divided the population into classes, fostering the internal conflict it anticipated among them.

As with all its colonies, the British authorities in Kenya sought to strengthen their control and revenues in the country through oppression and tyranny. These practices provoked resistance among Kenyans. By 1950, the Kenyan people's reaction to the oppressive measures of the British deep state had reached its peak. What followed is described in an account examining the crimes committed by the British deep state as follows:

Fearing a countrywide rebellion, the British rounded up 1.5 million people and placed them in concentration camps. What happened in these camps will turn your stomach.

Under slogans like "labor and freedom" and other variations on "Arbeit macht frei," inmates were worked to death as slave labor filling in mass graves. Random executions were not-uncommon and the use of torture was widespread. Men were anally raped with knives. Women had their breasts mutilated and cut off. Eyes were gouged out and ears cut off and skin lacerated with coiled barbed wire. People were castrated with pliers then sodomized by guards. Interrogation involved stuffing a detainee's mouth with mud and stamping on his throat until he passed out or died. Survivors were sometimes burned alive.

*The official body count is under 2,000, but more reliable estimates place the total dead in the tens or hundreds of thousands. Most of them were civilians or children, detained on vague, trumped-up charges of aiding the rebels. And it was all for nothing.*²⁴⁹



The persecution inflicted by the British deep state in Kenya is heart-wrenching. Concentration camps effectively became death camps. People were rendered prisoners and slaves on their own land. The suffering endured by the humiliated populace under the supervision of British soldiers was evident in their faces.



Among those tortured in these camps was the father of the 44th President of the United States, Barack Obama. Despite this fact, Obama, years later as the President of the US, could not escape the influence of the British deep state.

The British formally withdrew from Kenya when the nation declared independence in 1963. However, the events that took place during the colonial period in Kenya remain one of the most horrifying episodes in British colonial history.

However, this withdrawal, of course, does not mean that the British deep state has ceased its involvement in Kenya and other African countries. As with the administration of many British colonies, individuals who played direct or indirect roles in Kenya's governance maintained their ties with the British deep state.

These individuals borrowed substantial sums from Britain under the guise of promoting Kenya's so-called commercial and social development, rendering the country dependent on Britain. Since it was impossible for them to repay these loans, their independence was effectively mortgaged.²⁵⁰

The borrowed funds did not contribute to any significant social or economic progress. African countries failed to industrialise and were unable to invest in key sectors such as education and health. While these loans brought no benefit beyond harm, the continent's natural resources were exploited, leaving the local population unable to utilise them for their own needs.

Sudan

The greatest assault by the British deep state, which took control of Sudan, was directed towards the beliefs of the Muslims living in this region. What was done to suppress Islam and to increase internal unrest in Sudan, one of the most challenging countries to conquer in Africa, is striking.



The occupation of Sudan by British military forces marked the start of severe oppression against the Muslim population.

While Arab-Islamic culture dominates the central and northern regions of Sudan, traditional African religions and Christianity are widespread in the south. Historically, Sudan lacked a central authority to suppress this religious diversity. With the intervention of the British deep state, a distinction between Arabs and Africans emerged and was gradually reinforced. The British deep state, eyeing parts of the country that would serve their interests, provoked ethnic divisions within Sudan to separate the southern regions from the rest of the country.²⁵¹

In 1922, the British deep state declared Southern Sudan a "Closed District" in a bid to solidify its separation from the Muslim northern regions and implemented passport and visa requirements for entries and exits.

Despite Sudan gaining independence and the colonial period ending, national unity has never been fully achieved due to the deliberate and systematic disruption of social harmony. Sudan still faces internal conflicts today.

For instance, the shocking justification for the atrocities carried out under colonial rule in Sudan, as recounted by the colonial administration, is explained in a book as follows:

"The nigger is a lazy beast," said Sir Rudolph Slatin of the Soudan, "and must be compelled to work - compelled by Government." Asked how, he replied: "With a stick." ²⁵² (Our Sudanese brothers and sisters are above such remarks.)

Oppression Has Not Ended

The events in some African countries mentioned above represent only a very small fraction of the oppression brought to Africa by the British deep state. Beyond these examples, the British deep state has spread terror in numerous other countries across Africa.

While the colonialist British deep state grew wealthier, the African continent lost its lands, natural resources, cultural heritage, and even the right to live. The fact that there are still masses of people living below the poverty line in Africa today is a clear indicator of the profound damage inflicted on this continent by the British deep state. While the European continent thrives in abundance, poverty, epidemics, civil wars, and famine have taken control in Africa.

Slavery in the African Exploitation System

Under the guise of the African slave trade, millions of innocent people were taken from their lands in Africa and transported to America by the British deep state. An equally significant number of individuals lost their lives due to harsh conditions, either before embarking on the journey or en route. This truth was highlighted in the book *Sömürgecilik Tarihi* (The History of Colonialism) as follows:

Between 1486 and 1641 alone, at an average of nine thousand per year, 1,389,000 slaves were transported from Angola alone. Within the one hundred years between 1580 and 1680, ships from Liverpool Port carrying Black Africans brought more than three hundred thousand slaves to the New World. Over three and a half centuries, millions upon millions of Black Africans were transported out of Africa. When those who died before departure are added to the count, the numbers reach truly astounding totals.²⁵³

Africans were forced to choose between death and enslavement. The fields and livestock that sustained their livelihoods were also plundered.

Those deemed unfit for slavery by the accomplices of the British deep state were mercilessly massacred.

It is estimated that the death toll as a result of the practices of the slave trade in Africa reached at least one hundred million. According to many historians and scholars, this figure is considered an overly optimistic estimate. The actual number is likely much higher, as this constitutes a genocide targeting one and a half billion people over centuries.²⁵⁴ Sociologist Werena Rosenke summarised the brutality experienced as follows:





A wealthy Englishman could declare another human being as his slave simply because of their differing skin colour, degrading them to the point where he could whip them whenever he pleased. Scenes like the one depicted in the image were commonplace during the height of British colonialism.

*The most profitable trade involved men and women aged between 15 and 25. In order to capture these individuals, other residents of villages were often cold-bloodedly killed. Tens of thousands of people perished in forced march convoys from inland regions to the coastal areas.*²⁵⁵

The suffering endured by slaves brought from Africa did not end there. Insufficient nutrition, unhealthy living conditions, and overwork were the primary reasons for the short lifespans of many slaves in the Americas. Those deemed to be working insufficiently or failing to obey were severely punished and subjected to whipping. Those who attempted to escape had their feet amputated or were executed. The French writer Marc Ferro described the experiences of the slaves with the following words:

*We go to buy those negroes on the Guinea Coast... Thirty years ago one could buy a negro for fifty pounds; about five times less than a fat ox. We tell them that they are men... and then we make them work like beasts of burden. We feed them poorly. If they want to escape we cut off one of their legs and we make them use their hands to turn the sugar mills, after they have received a wooden leg. And after all that we still embolden ourselves to speak of the law of nations!*²⁵⁶

A Living Example of Darwinist Brutality: "Human Zoos" and Ota Benga

The Darwinist philosophy propagated by the British deep state not only served its policies of exploiting Africa, Australia, and Asia but also paved the way for various practices devoid of reason, humanity, and conscience.

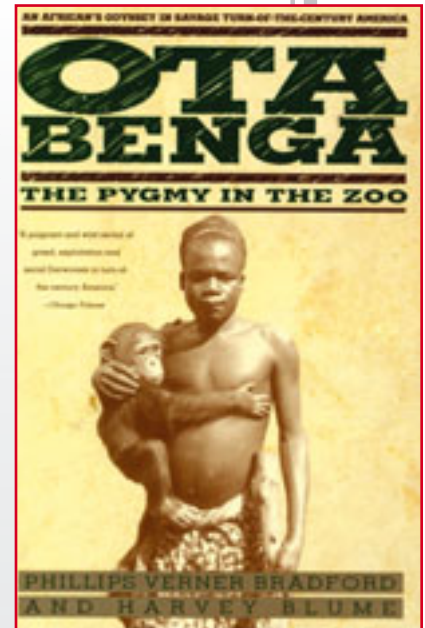
One of the most harrowing manifestations of this nightmare was the so-called "Human Zoos", which were established successively in several countries, primarily in Britain. These were spaces where individuals from tribes in Africa and Australia—people with homes, families, jobs, and civilised lives—were treated like animals and exhibited. Visitors paid to enter these zoos to view these individuals. Ordinary African and Australian people were displayed behind wire fences, all in effort to perpetuate the British deep state's fabricated narrative of the "superior race". Many aristocrats of the time, deceived by this fraudulence, became complicit in this atrocity against humanity.

The story of these human zoos unfolds as follows:

In the late 1800s and early 1900s, indigenous people from across the globe were brought to Britain and other European countries and exhibited in places called "human zoos". Individuals from African, Native American, and Aboriginal communities were captured, imprisoned, and displayed by Europeans as if they were animals. In 1889, for instance, 400 captives—mostly Africans—were exhibited semi-naked in Paris, attracting 18 million visitors. Soon, North America joined Europe in this disgraceful practice, continuing this stain on humanity.

Among all these captives, perhaps the most humiliated and degraded was an African Pygmy named Ota Benga.

Ota Benga was brought from the Congo in 1904 by an evolutionist researcher named Samuel Verner. His name, meaning "friend" in his own language, belonged to a native man who was married and the father of two children. One day, upon returning to his village from a hunting trip, he found that his wife, his two children, and most of his tribe had been killed. He was later captured, chained like an animal, placed in a cage, and taken to the United States. There, evolutionists exhibited him at the St. Louis World Fair in a cage alongside various species of monkeys, presenting him as "the closest transitional form to humans." Visitors, marketed as seeing one of the pure cannibals of Africa, paid 25 cents to see Ota Benga himself and an additional 5 cents to see his teeth.



Two years later, Benga was taken to the "Bronx Zoo" in New York. The inhuman cruelty he faced here was even greater, as he was exhibited in a zoo for humans. He was placed in the same cage as a few chimpanzees, a gorilla named Dinah, and an orangutan named Dohung and displayed under the label "ancestors of humans."

The sign placed in front of his cage, as if introducing an animal, read as follows:

The African Pygmy, "Ota Benga"

Age: 23 Years

Height: 4 feet 11 inches

Weight: 103 pounds

*Brought from the Kasai River, Congo Free State, South Central Africa,
by Dr. Samuel P. Verner.*

Exhibited each afternoon during September.

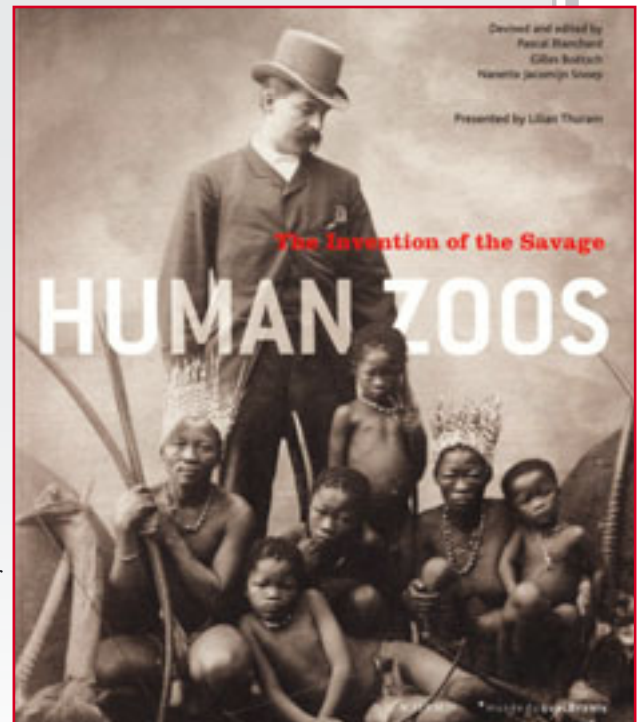
Ota Benga was forced to embrace and play with monkeys and wrestle with orangutans here. Dr William T. Hornaday, the evolutionist director of the zoo, gave long speeches on how "proud he was to have this exceptional transitional form," while visitors treated Ota Benga, placed in a cage, as if he were an ordinary animal.

In an issue of the *New York Times* published at the time, the behaviour of the visitors was described as follows:

*There were 40,000 visitors to the park on Sunday. Nearly every man woman and child of this crowd made for the monkey house to see the star attraction in the park—the wild man from Africa. They chased him about the grounds all day, howling, jeering, and yelling...*¹

In the 17 September 1906 issue of the *New York Journal*, it was emphasised that this practice was intended to prove evolution but was, in fact, a great injustice and cruelty:

These men... without thought and intelligence have been exhibiting in a cage of monkeys, a small human dwarf from Africa.



Their idea, probably, was to inculcate some profound lesson in evolution. As a matter of fact, the only result achieved has been to hold up to scorn the African race, which deserves at least sympathy and kindness from the whites of this country, after all the brutality it has suffered here.

It is shameful and disgusting that... a human being, created by the same Force that put us all here and endowed with the same feelings and the same soul, should be locked in a cage with monkeys and be made a public mockery.²

The zoo, which quickly broke visitor records, could not withstand the increasing pressure from human rights advocates and released Ota Benga after a while. Once freed, Ota Benga learned English and found work at a tobacco factory. However, although he was physically free, he could not escape the memories of what he had endured, and in 1916, he took his own life by shooting himself in the heart.

Ota Benga was known in his environment in the Congo as a profoundly sociable and warm-hearted individual. Undoubtedly, suicide is not a method to be resorted to against the brutal system imposed by the British deep state. However, this example is significant for understanding the savagery, horror, and terrifying consequences brought about by the Darwinist system.

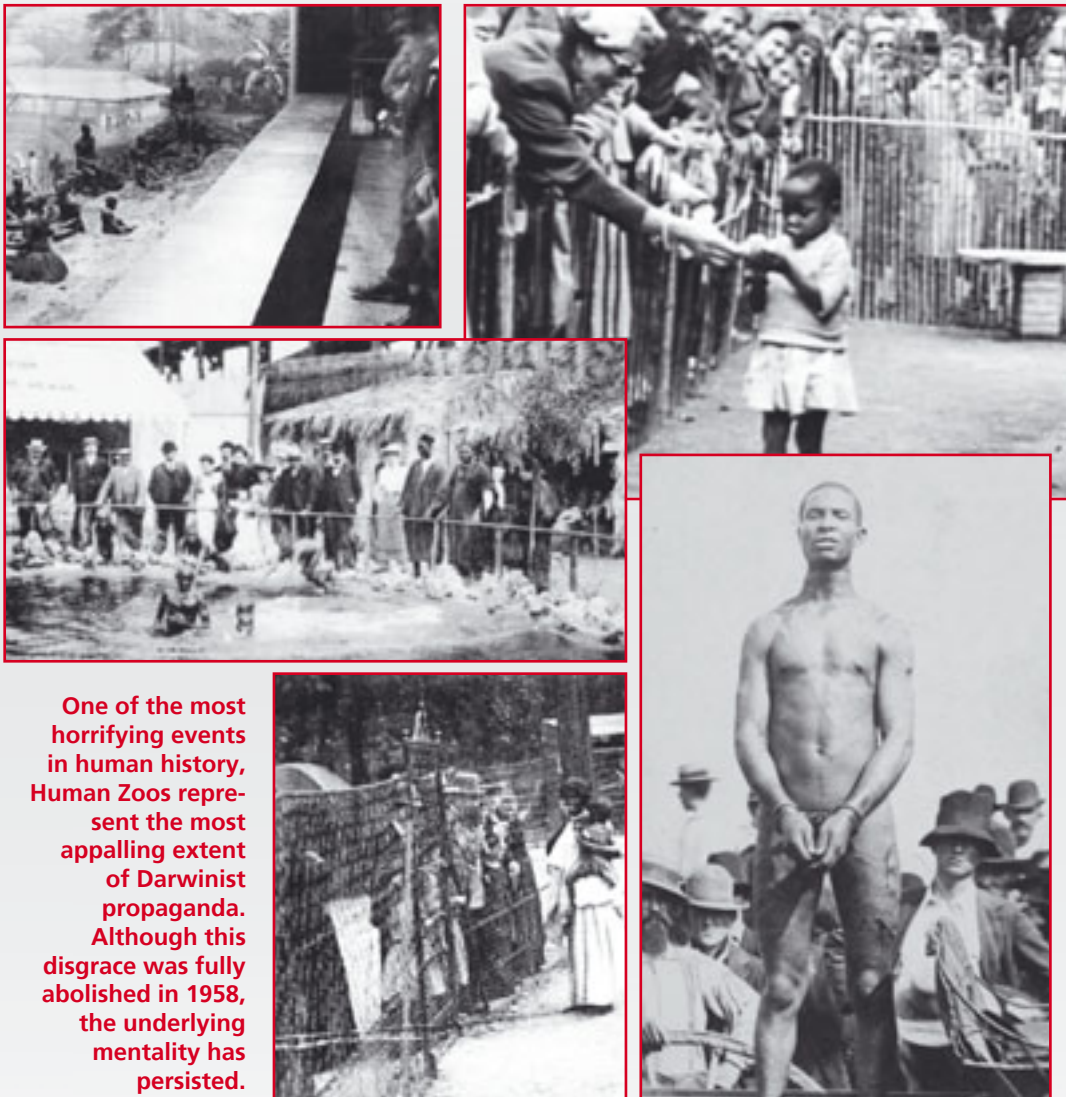
What is striking is that this tragedy did not result in any pressure on the British deep state, and the oppression persisted for many years even after this event. Following the Second World War, human zoos began to diminish in Europe. The last remaining human zoo was closed in Belgium in 1958. Nonetheless, the mindset did not change. The British deep state continued to propagate and systematically impose the dreadful Darwinist deception on the masses.

Today, while people may no longer be locked in cages at zoos, the disturbing mindset that regards some human beings as "undeveloped" still persists with intensity in certain circles. Despite our explanations and the scientific evidence we provide that expose the theory of evolution as a fraud, efforts in this regard must continue unwaveringly. It must be persistently conveyed, along with its scientific evidence, that all humans were created by God, that the fictitious process of evolution never took place, and that we are all descendants of the Prophet Adam (pbuh). Different races are a part of the diversity created by our Lord and are a source of beauty. God states this truth in a verse of the Qur'an:

Among His Signs is the creation of the heavens and earth and the variety of your languages and colours. There are certainly Signs in that for every being. (Qur'an, 30:22)

In another verse, our Lord explains that all human beings are descendants of the Prophet Adam (pbuh) and his spouse and affirms that diversity is a beauty created so that people may come to know one another. In the same verse, God declares that superiority is not based on race or lineage but on piety.

Mankind! We created you from a male and female, and made you into peoples and tribes so that you might come to know each other. The noblest among you in God's sight is the one of you who best performs his duty. God is All-Knowing, All-Aware. (Qur'an, 49:13)



1. Philips Verner Bradford, Harvey Blume, *Oto Benga: The Pygmy in the Zoo*, Canada, October 1993, p. 269
2. Philips Verner Bradford, Harvey Blume, *Oto Benga: The Pygmy in the Zoo*, Canada, October 1993, p. 267

The British Deep State and Neocolonialism

The years of the Second World War marked a period during which global balances shifted significantly. Although Britain emerged victorious from the war, it suffered substantial economic and military losses. Moreover, the onset of independence movements in the colonies since the First World War had begun to pose challenges for the British Empire. The British deep state sought to avoid the material and moral burdens of direct governance over the colonies but aimed not to lose its control entirely. To revitalise the struggling economies of the colonies, which were on the brink of collapse after the war, the plan involved directly utilising the economies of these territories to benefit the British deep state.

Furthermore, as a nation that participated in two world wars, Britain preferred to present itself to the world as "an advocate of peace." However, the war crimes committed and Churchill's leadership were the subjects of considerable criticism behind closed doors. The British deep state could no longer conceal its oppressive system. With advances in communication, a shrinking world, and increasing scrutiny of "human rights," it became evident that the time had come to adopt a different strategy.

The British deep state, from the mid-20th century onwards, has largely operated underground. It has adopted a strategy of executing its illicit activities through various pawns. In wars and internal conflicts, it has brought the United States to the forefront, while using its agents and accomplices in exploitation systems. It has dominated national financial systems by employing "legal"-looking interest institutions and has depleted agriculture within countries by prioritising genetically modified hybrid productions. It has intervened in education systems and, by packaging artificial concepts such as racism and class division in a scientific guise, has promoted social Darwinism in the countries it seeks to exploit. As a direct consequence of this education system, it has eradicated national consciousness. By normalising degeneration and moral decay, it has systematically distanced societies from spiritual values such as religion, spirituality, and family. The British deep state's new colonial strategy revolves around alienating societies from their fundamental values, bringing them to a state of collapse, and then placing them under its control. This strategy has succeeded exactly as planned.

This new system is termed "Neocolonialism." Neocolonialism has emerged alongside misleading terms such as "freedom" and "democracy," but in reality, these concepts have been utilised for its covert agendas. Freedom and democracy are, of course, crucial concepts for societies and are essential for their existence. These ideals should always be defended, nurtured, and strengthened. However, the British deep state's motive for evoking these terms in its neocolonial strategy is entirely different. By hiding behind these notions, it has exploited nations from within, and under the guise of promising freedom, it has further shackled societies.

Kwame Nkrumah, who served as the first president of Ghana during the country's post-independence era for 10 years until being overthrown in a military coup, is one of those who drew attention to this issue. Nkrumah regarded the simultaneous rhetoric of "freedoms" alongside modern attempts to perpetuate colonialism as a form of neocolonialism.²⁵⁷ Under this method, exploited countries failed to realise they were being plundered under the guise of freedom and independence. This reality was openly voiced by the British newspaper *The Guardian*, which stated, "*the UK plays a key role in the theft of Africa's resources.*"²⁵⁸

A report published by the newspaper measured the total flow of resources entering and leaving Africa and revealed the following outcome: while Africa loses £192 billion annually, only £134 billion flows into the continent. This establishes the alarming fact that Africa experiences a net loss of £58 billion every year.²⁵⁹

What is striking here is that the continent, which is the richest landmass on Earth in terms of underground resources and agricultural land in certain regions, continues to suffer from poverty – and even hunger. Despite its abundant wealth, Africa remains exploited, with the British deep state working to conceal this exploitation through various methods.

Kwame Nkrumah, the first President of independent Ghana, was among the first to introduce the concept of neocolonialism.



Lavish aid campaigns and the prominent figures fronting these efforts are often part of a larger narrative. *The Guardian*, in an article published on 15 July 2014 titled "Aid to Africa: donations from west mask '\$60bn looting' of continent," explains the underlying reason for this:

*UK and wealthy states revel in their generosity while allowing their companies to plunder Africa's resources, say NGOs.*²⁶⁰

The article in *The Guardian* states that all of this is being carried out by British companies, while Martin Drewry, director of Health Poverty Action, describes London as the centre of the "plundering" orchestrated by the British deep state as follows:

The common understanding is that the UK 'helps' Africa through aid, but in reality this serves as a smokescreen for the billions taken out. Let's use more accurate language. It's sustained looting – the opposite of generous giving – and we should recognise that the City of London is at the heart of the global financial system that facilitates this.

In another article in *The Guardian*, it is pointed out that Britain is attempting to portray itself as a "heroic saviour of the poor," while the reality is described as being starkly different:



The British newspaper *The Guardian* captured the reality of Africa by stating, "Africa subsidises us, not the other way around."

*"The truth is the UK takes far more from Africa than it gives in aid. Africa subsidises us, not the other way around."*²⁶¹





The aid provided to Africa by European states is predominantly an illusion. Far more than the given assistance is reclaimed through exploitation.

British author Mark Curtis, in his book *The Great Deception: Anglo-American Power and World Order*, elaborates on how the British deep state exploited African countries under the guise of a "benevolent" image with the following statements:

*Britain's... Minister for Overseas Development from 1967–69, Reg Prentice, similarly noted: "Our aid programme can be seen as an investment in our own overseas markets. This applies to all donor countries ... We provide at the moment about 7.5 per cent of the global flow of aid, but we get about 12 per cent of the orders for goods imported by the developing countries from the developed countries. Our aid programme... is almost certainly a help to our balance of payments... Taking into account the indirect effects ('trade follows aid') and the orders we get from other countries' aid programmes, **the total result is in our favour.**" Between 1978 and 1984, each £1 million of aid... generated £3.2 million in exports... From 1982–91, for every £1.00 in 'aid' provided by Britain... British companies received £1.20... Oxfam points out in a... report that while Africa has paid out over \$100 billion in debt payments since 1987, its debt level has risen by a quarter... In 1995 the British government alone (that is, not banks) received £262 million in debt service from developing countries.²⁶²*



According to official figures, Britain appears to be a country transferring money to all these nations under the guise of donations or aid. Undoubtedly, many individuals within both the British Government and British civil society organisations undertake this assistance as a moral obligation and genuinely wish to support the development of Africa and other struggling countries. However, the current system operates under the auspices of the British deep state, despite the efforts of all well-intentioned individuals. Even the British Government itself cannot break free from this system.

The British deep state employs

its customary insidious policies here as well, presenting itself as a "friend" providing aid to Africa rather than appearing as the direct exploiter. Yet, when the numbers are examined, it becomes evident that this is far from the case.

Of course, the efforts of good people do have an impact. Those with good intentions, guided by their conscience, are always obliged to do what is right, regardless of the circumstances or who appears to hold power. At the same time, however, the good are also responsible for exposing the machinations of devious structures like the British deep state, so that the good may spread. This is because the covert strategies of the British deep state continue to harm people worldwide, and keeping this mechanism hidden only exacerbates the damage. As these strategies are exposed, and it is articulated that the British deep state is the *dajjali* force dominating the world, the power of this system will wane, and *Dajjal* Committee will come to realise that deceiving humanity is no easy feat.

No one in the world can be condemned to endure suffering and poverty. Every individual and every nation that has been driven into a pitiful state comes under the responsibility of those with a conscience. If these people have ended up in such conditions due to the petty deceptions of *Dajjal*, then it becomes imperative to take steps to undo this situation. God will undoubtedly see the efforts of the good, dismantle the system of *Dajjal*, and bring well-being to those who have been left weak and impoverished. Our duty, therefore, is to strive and pray.

What reason could you have for not fighting in the Way of God—for those men, women and children who are oppressed and say, ‘Our Lord, take us out of this city whose inhabitants are wrongdoers! Give us a protector from You! Give us a helper from You!’? (Qur'an, 4:75)

Exploitation in the Name of Independence

The new world order has become highly conducive to the implementation of the neocolonial system. The United Nations, established in the aftermath of the Second World War, has, through various declarations, defined certain actions carried out during the colonial era as "crimes against humanity". The Rome Statute of the International Criminal Court, specifically Article 8 which outlines war crimes and Article 7 which defines crimes against humanity, has recognised colonialism as a "crime against humanity".

Immediately following the granting of independence to colonial states, the UN began accepting these newly independent countries into its membership, a development that caused significant unease within the circles of the British deep state.

In his book *The Great Deception: Anglo-American Power and World Order*, British historian Mark Curtis described this situation as follows:

In June 1950 the Foreign Office noted that: "The possibility, under the system of "one state, one vote", for small nations to exert undue influence may endanger the ability of the United Kingdom and Commonwealth to preserve their essential interests from United Nations interference."... Prime Minister Harold Macmillan voiced a similar view by noting that one problem of the Cold War was that "it puts a tremendous blackmailing weapon into the hands of quite unimportant countries in the Afro-Asian camps." Similar British concerns

about democracy are revealed in attitudes towards the Commonwealth. "These small countries inhabited by primitive peoples", a 1953 memorandum read, "are not at present mentally equipped" to be "adult nations."... Britain's Commonwealth Secretary wrote that it would "uncomfortable" to have newly independent territories as full Commonwealth members, ... seeking "from the start to ensure that ... they will remain within our sphere of influence."... Britain was anxious "to prevent the UN weakening our hold on our colonies," not only in the early postwar years but throughout "decolonisation." General Assembly Resolution... of... 1960, for example, requested "immediate steps" to be taken "to transfer all powers to the peoples of those [colonial] territories without any condition or reservations". Britain abstained from voting on the resolution and never officially accepted the declaration. It also refused for years to allow delegations from the committee established to monitor implementation of the resolution to inspect its territories. General Assembly Resolution.. of... 1970, meanwhile, reiterated the call for the implementation of the 1960 resolution... Britain resigned in protest from the committee that had drafted the resolution.²⁶³

The British deep state was aware that many practices within the colonial system had now come to be classified as crimes. For this reason, it sought a covert exploitation policy that would continue to dominate the same territories but would no longer be considered criminal under the new laws. Neocolonialism was highly fitting for this purpose. Under the neocolonial system, nations would still remain under the exploitation of the British deep state; however, the practices would be executed so meticulously within the bounds of the law that not only accusations, but even condemnations regarding the crimes committed, would be out of the question.²⁶⁴ Moreover, the slave trade, which was entirely a crime against humanity, would continue to operate under a completely different guise and, due to its altered appearance, would not fall within the scope of any legal definition of crime.

Economic sanctions, particularly those implemented under the guise of financial aid, would subjugate these colonial nations by relegating their political power to a secondary status, dismantling their legal frameworks, and leaving their military strength entirely at the mercy of the exploiting societies. While there would be no visible physical occupation of the lands, in practice, these territories would be under the complete management and control of the colonisers in political, social, cultural, military, and financial terms. Since the lawmakers themselves were the exploiting nations, this exploitative system would find no legal opposition within established legislation.

The separation of colonies from British patronage to gain independence brought with it significant economic voids. Until that point, all their production had been confiscated by the British deep state, leaving them unable to produce. As a result of the British deep state's manipulations, they were forced to abandon agriculture on a large scale and failed to achieve access to industrialisation systems. Accordingly, alongside their so-called "independence," they faced severe poverty. This, in fact, had been the plan all along. The British deep state had already prepared an infrastructure to ensure that these colonies would, through legal means, fall back under British dominance. These impoverished states would inevitably require assistance from the Britain. The economic manoeuvres carried out by the British deep state under the guise of "aid" would, in truth, render these nations entirely dependent on the British deep state.

The World Bank, the International Monetary Fund (IMF), and the World Trade Organization (WTO) are institutions tasked with providing funds to countries in need. While the aid offered by these financial institutions appears to be for the "benefit" of the recipient country, the reality is vastly different. Due to the legal, economic, and political obligations incurred in return for these funds, the country in question effectively surrenders itself to institutions controlled by the British deep state.

This phenomenon is not exclusive to former colonial nations. Countries such as Turkey, Middle Eastern nations, Asian countries, and many developing states have also fallen under the threat of this system.

Thank God, as a result of the President Recep Tayyip Erdoğan's prudent economic policies, Turkey has freed itself from the yoke of the IMF. However, many nations around the world remain under its control.

Under the administration of the aforementioned institutions, there are various expectations from the former colonies that "receive aid." It is expected that the country implements regulations aimed at opening its capital markets to foreign companies under the guise of "liberalisation." The new exploitation system begins when foreign companies gain a say in the mechanisms that govern a country's natural resources and wealth.

It should not be forgotten: the British deep state is not genuinely in favour of any country democratising or liberalising. Indeed, democratisation poses a significant risk for the British deep state. While the deep state may influence the public, it cannot always control the decisions made by the people. The system sought by the British deep state is one entirely under its control. Therefore, the frequent use of the term "democratisation" in these countries does not reflect a yearning for democracy. On the contrary, it serves as a guise for sanctions to be imposed on the country.

The British deep state typically emphasises the magical word "democratisation" and installs a leader who complies with this demand and operates under its control. This so-called democratic system is, in reality, a policy of silencing those whom the British deep state disapproves of. In essence, it is a dictatorship system under the leadership of the British deep state.

Anthropologist Bronisław Malinowski highlighted certain truths regarding the British deep state's claims of having "civilised" Africa:

*Nor do "we" give instruments of political mastery; nor do we share with them the substance of economic wealth and advantages.*²⁶⁵

It should always be remembered that no institution under the patronage of the British deep state offers financial "aid" without demands in return. Through such aid, not only are the countries in question brought under control in every respect, but the assistance provided essentially takes the form of high-interest loans. Only the interest on these loans can be paid, and these nations remain perpetually ensnared in this cycle of debt, under the tutelage of the British deep state.

The Canadian political scientist Robert Cox argues that for a state to become a "hegemonic," it must establish a world order that appears universal. According to Cox, this world order is characterised by a situation where *"the dominant state directly exploits the others, while the countries being exploited could find the existing circumstances compatible with their interests."*²⁶⁶ This is precisely the current reality we face today.

The prominent figure in postcolonial studies, Indian academic Partha Chatterjee, expresses this truth in his book *Nationalist Thought and the Colonial World* with the following words:

...[They] have thought out on our behalf not only the script of colonial enlightenment and exploitation, but also that of our anticolonial resistance and postcolonial misery. Even our imaginations must remain forever colonized.²⁶⁷

After colonialism officially ended on paper in the 1960s, the British deep state redrew the boundaries of the colonial regions. The reason why African borders appear as though drawn with a ruler is that, in reality, they were indeed marked with rulers to align with political calculations. In other words, the colonial countries would continue to be exploited by the British deep state under the same policy framework.

Some analysts, while not denying the existence of the new colonial era, defend the new system by claiming that at least people are not being killed under the current framework.



The claim that no lives are taken under neo-colonialism is far from realistic. Ostensibly, only the methods have changed; the oppression remains ongoing.

However, this claim is unfounded. The British deep state continues to engage in bloody actions in the countries in question by fomenting various uprisings, instigating civil wars, and, when necessary, carrying out military interventions whenever it is dissatisfied with governance.

Furthermore, it should not be forgotten that the eradication of human labour already contradicts the very concept of colonialism. This is because the exploitation of human resources is a significant priority for the British deep state. The British deep state first transforms the individuals within the societies it exploits to align with its own agenda, and then utilises them as an exceptionally cheap labour force. This, indeed, constitutes the perspective and insidious strategy of the British deep state towards human beings.

In fact, while some argue that the system of slavery ceased to exist in the 21st century, this is not the case. Today, human trafficking, illegal workers, and child trade are covert forms of slavery. Slavery has been officially prohibited, yet, in reality, there are millions of individuals globally who might be classified as slaves. The fact that the term "slave" is not explicitly used nowadays should not mislead people. If slavery is defined as forcing individuals to work without proper compensation or the exploitation of labour, then it must be acknowledged that millions of people worldwide fit this description. Particularly in recent times, the migrations from regions where the British deep state has stirred unrest and rebellions have exacerbated the gravity of the situation.





Although the system of slavery has been officially abolished, there are currently millions of people worldwide living under conditions that fit this definition.



The British Commonwealth of Nations

One of the primary levers used by the British deep state to direct and govern international politics is the British Commonwealth of Nations.

As indicated by its name, this community is an international organisation centred around Britain. Comprising 49 countries and 29 territories, most of which are former colonies, occupied nations, or allies of the Britain, it operates in coordination with Britain across various domains, including intelligence, economics, trade, and defence.

Spread across the globe and boasting a population of 2.4 billion with a GDP of \$14 trillion, this immense power provides the Britain with extensive leverage in spheres ranging from diplomacy to defence. The British deep state employs the Commonwealth's resources to orchestrate events favourable to its interests anywhere in the world.

For example, when the British deep state sought to intervene in communication and intelligence across the Middle East, it brought together certain Commonwealth members suited for the task—namely Canada, Australia, and New Zealand—establishing the intelligence system known as "Five Eyes." Technical infrastructure was put in place in these countries, with a listening hub stationed at the base in Cyprus, enabling the surveillance of the Middle East and neighbouring regions. Further details on this matter will be addressed in the following sections.

The Birth of the Commonwealth

Particularly after the Second World War, following the apparent independence of the colonies, Britain employed methods reminiscent of mafia tactics—ostensibly legal yet inherently based on threats, pressure, and coercion—to reassert control over these territories. The term British Empire no longer applied to their dominance; it was now referred to as the Commonwealth of Nations.

For instance, a 1945 report by the British Treasury explicitly stated that economic pressures would be used to compel countries to make decisions in line with Britain's interests:

*We have to devise techniques for bringing influence to bear upon other countries' internal decisions', which involved economic measures to force countries to "accept our advice on the general course of their development."*²⁶⁸

Following with the sentiments expressed in this report, the London Declaration was signed in 1949. This declaration marked the formal establishment of the modern Commonwealth. According to the London Declaration, countries that were previously part of the Empire were to form a "union of nations" still tied to Britain, and member states would ostensibly be regarded as "free and equal."



Queen Elizabeth being welcomed in Tonga, the first stop on the Pacific Islands leg of her Commonwealth tour in 1953



(Above) The 1975 Commonwealth Heads of Government Meeting in Jamaica, led by Queen Elizabeth.



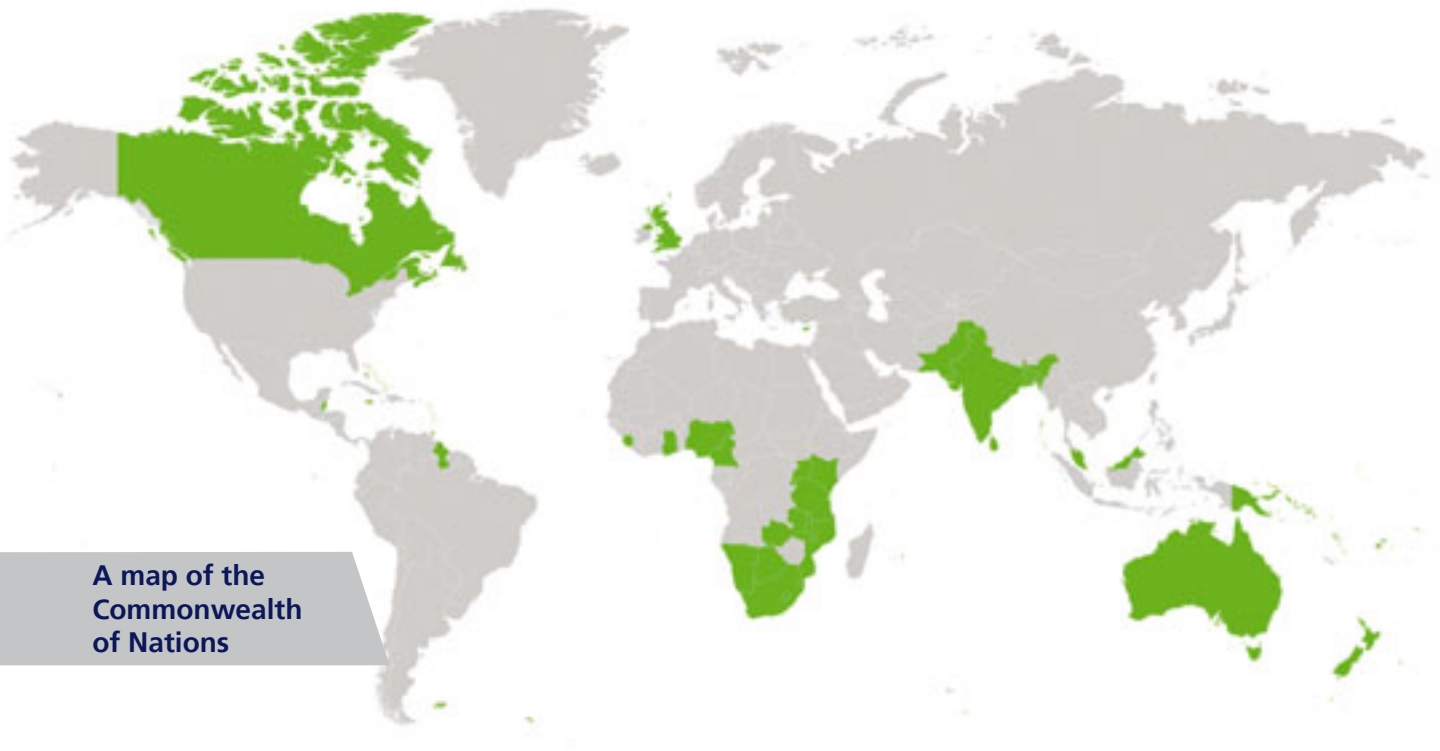
(Left) In 1957, the Commonwealth had only 10 members. Today, the number stands at 53.

They are never truly free and equal. Within the Commonwealth, 31 members are governed as republics, while 5 are monarchies under the rule of various kingdoms. However, all are legally or effectively subject to the Queen of the United Kingdom, as we shall detail in the following paragraphs.

The idea of the Commonwealth fundamentally originated from Winston Churchill, who believed that Britain should maintain global dominance at all costs. Churchill developed a strategy aimed at exploiting the former colonies, which he referred to as the "three circles" principle. These overlapping circles represented three separate categories: 1. The Commonwealth of Nations; 2. The Anglo-American axis, built on strategic partnership with the United States; and 3. Europe, where Britain sought to play a decisive role.²⁶⁹

The distribution of the members of the Commonwealth of Nations, which extends across the world, is as follows:

Africa: Botswana, Cameroon, Ghana, Kenya, Lesotho, Malawi, Mauritius, Mozambique, Namibia, Nigeria, Rwanda, Seychelles, Sierra Leone, South Africa, Eswatini, Uganda, Tanzania, Zambia



A map of the
Commonwealth
of Nations

Asia: Bangladesh, Brunei, India, Malaysia, Maldives, Pakistan, Singapore, Sri Lanka

Americas and the Caribbean: Antigua and Barbuda, Bahamas, Barbados, Belize, Canada, Dominica, Grenada, Guyana, Jamaica, Saint Lucia, Saint Kitts and Nevis, Saint Vincent and the Grenadines, Trinidad and Tobago

Europe: Greek Cypriot Administration, Malta, United Kingdom

Pacific: Australia, Fiji, Kiribati, Nauru, New Zealand, Papua New Guinea, Samoa, Solomon Islands, Tonga, Tuvalu, Vanuatu

Britain holds a privileged position within the European Union, retaining special rights that other member states do not possess. For instance, according to EU regulations, all member states must shape their economic relations with non-EU countries within the boundaries set by the EU. However, this does not apply to Britain; it has the privilege of conducting separate trade relationships with all British Commonwealth member states.

The Queen of the United Kingdom is recognised as the head of the Commonwealth of Nations. Furthermore, the Queen serves as the head of state for 16 Commonwealth countries, including Canada, New Zealand, and Australia. "Governors-general", who hold the title of "head of state" in Commonwealth countries, are appointed by the Queen.²⁷⁰

Governors-general are typically retired former politicians. Their duties include granting Royal Assent to decrees passed by the House of Commons and the Senate, signing state documents, formally opening and closing parliamentary sessions, and dissolving Parliament ahead of elections.

In other words, the decisions of the governors-general are determined by the Crown, the decisions of the Crown are influenced by the British deep state, and essentially, the entire Commonwealth is governed by decisions shaped by the deep state.

In all other countries, including Canada, Australia, New Zealand, and the United States, the legal system known as the "Anglo-Saxon model," specific to Britain, is applied.²⁷¹ This system is structured in such a way that the final word and ultimate decision rest with British institutions. For instance, until the late 1980s, even countries like Canada, Australia, and New Zealand were required to obtain Britain's approval for constitutional amendments.²⁷² The Judicial Committee of the Privy Council still serves as the highest court of appeal for certain former colonies in the Caribbean and Pacific regions.²⁷³

In these countries, even religious beliefs (Anglicanism) are identical to those in Britain.

American sociologist Immanuel Wallerstein notes that the political and economic dependence of Commonwealth member countries persists, sustained through "local elites" established during colonial times.²⁷⁴

In other words, much like during the colonial period, the British deep state continues to recruit various agents and collaborators in the territories it seeks to dominate, who safeguard British interests and facilitate the flow of information. These individuals often occupy critical positions, such as heads of state or ministers. Local collaborators ensure that the British deep state remains active and influential in every matter.

British Dominance from Social Life to Law

When looking at the member countries of the Commonwealth of Nations on a map, it becomes apparent that these nations are spread across a vast geographical area. This signifies an enormous human resource, natural wealth, and market potential.

Trade conducted with the member countries of the Commonwealth holds a very significant place within the British economy. Even in the 1950s, when this organisation was not yet fully structured and had very few members, 54% of the Britain's exports and 49% of its imports were with Commonwealth nations.²⁷⁵

Except for a few countries like Canada and Australia, the majority of the Commonwealth's members comprise underdeveloped or developing nations. The British economy, in comparison to these countries, is of a colossal structure. Therefore, it is clear that when trading with these nations,



A poster symbolising the Commonwealth of Nations

Britain stands to benefit. Britain can take advantage of these countries, especially through exemptions from various trade restrictions, such as customs duties. It enjoys privileged trade opportunities without the need to station a single soldier or fleet.

The Commonwealth encompasses a total population of 2.4 billion and a vast market. With a combined GDP of 14 trillion dollars and a per capita income of 6,500 dollars, this community serves as an alternative to the EU for Britain. As the "most privileged country" within the EU, Britain has no intention of sharing this market with other EU member states. Recently, the EU's aim to form bilateral agreements with countries like Australia and India has been met with discontent, particularly among British companies operating in India.²⁷⁶

As can be seen, the British deep state has consistently maintained its influence over its former colonies. Those it could not maintain under political and military control were economically and culturally influenced under the name of the Commonwealth of Nations. While on paper the British Empire ceased to exist, behind the scenes it continued through the efforts of the British deep state.

The interesting aspect of this is that this reality has been concealed from the international public. As academic Göktürk Tüysüzoğlu has noted, *"The British have successfully isolated this fact from the international agenda."*²⁷⁷

The British deep state today has not hesitated to abandon the EU through Brexit. Dr Nuri Sevgen from Marmara University explains the reason as follows:

*Trade relations between the Britain and its dominions (Commonwealth countries) had begun to be damaged due to EU regulations. "We were an empire. Why on earth did we join a union with small states?" such grumblings began to arise. This is because the trade potential of the dominions, with which the Britain maintains commercial ties, is deeper compared to that of the EU. As of 2011, the total population of the dominions, referred to as the Commonwealth of Nations, stood at 2.2 billion, whereas the EU population was 500 million. Although the EU's GDP was \$15 trillion, double that of the Commonwealth, Britain was the sole dominant power in the latter. Within the EU, the prominence of Germany and France as leading powers was a state of affairs that Britain did not particularly desire."*²⁷⁸

British Overseas Territories

The geography where the British deep state exerts its influence without encountering any obstacles is quite extensive. For instance, the presence of Britain in overseas territories was officially enacted in 2002 under the British Overseas Territories Act by the British Parliament. In this way, regions directly dependent on the United Kingdom were reclassified as "overseas territories."

These territories and their locations are as follows:

The Cayman Islands, the Virgin Islands, Montserrat, the Turks and Caicos Islands (Caribbean), Bermuda (North Atlantic Ocean), the Falkland Islands, South Georgia and South Sandwich Islands (South Atlantic Ocean), Gibraltar (Europe), the British Indian Ocean Territory (Indian Ocean), British Antarctica, Pitcairn (Pacific Ocean), Saint Helena (South Atlantic Ocean), Akrotiri and Dhekelia (Cyprus).

In terms of population and resources, these territories are significantly less abundant compared to the Commonwealth. However, they hold substantial importance for the British deep state. The British military maintains bases in these territories, which are scattered across the globe. This provides the British deep state with the capability to rapidly conduct military operations wherever desired.

For example, the significance of these bases emerged during the coup attempt in Turkey on 15 July 2016. The British newspaper, *Daily Express*, wrote that the British government was planning a military operation against Turkey due to the 15 July coup attempt and had even dispatched soldiers assigned to this task to the British base in Southern Cyprus. The article titled "SAS Troops Poised to EVACUATE Britons From Turkey Amid Fear of SECOND Military Coup" included the following noteworthy statements:

*Defence chiefs have drawn up emergency plans and fully armed soldiers, together with members of the Special Forces Support Group, are ready to fly into areas popular with tourists and help families get home safely.*²⁷⁹

The report claimed that British forces would allegedly enter Turkey "to rescue British tourists." This is the oldest excuse fabricated by the British deep state to legitimise its occupations. Previously, Britain used the same pretext

to deploy its troops to Egypt, after which it fully occupied the country and never withdrew. The same applies to Cyprus. Naturally, this well-known plan belongs not to the British government but to the British deep state. Undoubtedly, had the coup plotters, who operated under the guidance and protection of the British deep state, succeeded, these forces would have entered Turkey and turned the coup into an outright occupation. This issue will be thoroughly examined in the third volume of the book.

Indeed, shortly after we reminded that this was an attempt at occupation, the Turkish press drew attention to this truth and began questioning why Britain emerged with an occupation plan. The British deep state has not hesitated to implement this strategy unapologetically in its favoured country, Turkey, blatantly amassing military forces just across the coast.

The mere occurrence of this incident alone demonstrates that the British deep state has never abandoned its plans to occupy Turkey. The British deep state does not relinquish its bases in Cyprus and other locations for similar occupation movements around the world.

While examining the ambition of the British deep state for global domination, this matter must be addressed from material, military, and political perspectives. In reality, the British deep state has brought many countries, both large and small, under significant influence across the globe. It harbours intentions to seize countries like Turkey, which it cannot directly overpower, through various insidious schemes. The *Dajjal* Committee aims to turn the entire world into a stage of rebellion and sin over which the *Dajjal* presides. What it finds surprising, however, is that whenever it attempts to set foot on Turkish soil, its plans are invariably thwarted. Every plan of the British deep state concerning Turkey will continue to backfire in the future as well. This is because Turkey is a protected nation destined to witness the emergence of the *Mahdi* (pbuh). As the British deep state realises that it cannot harm Turkey, it will also come to see its own impotence before God. The ultimate defeat of the *Dajjal* Committee will occur with the appearance of the *Mahdi* (pbuh).

The current successes and global dominance attained by the *Dajjal* Committee should not be misleading. A false, insidious, and satanic system has no eternal means to endure or survive.

PART III



The British Deep State's Order of World Governance



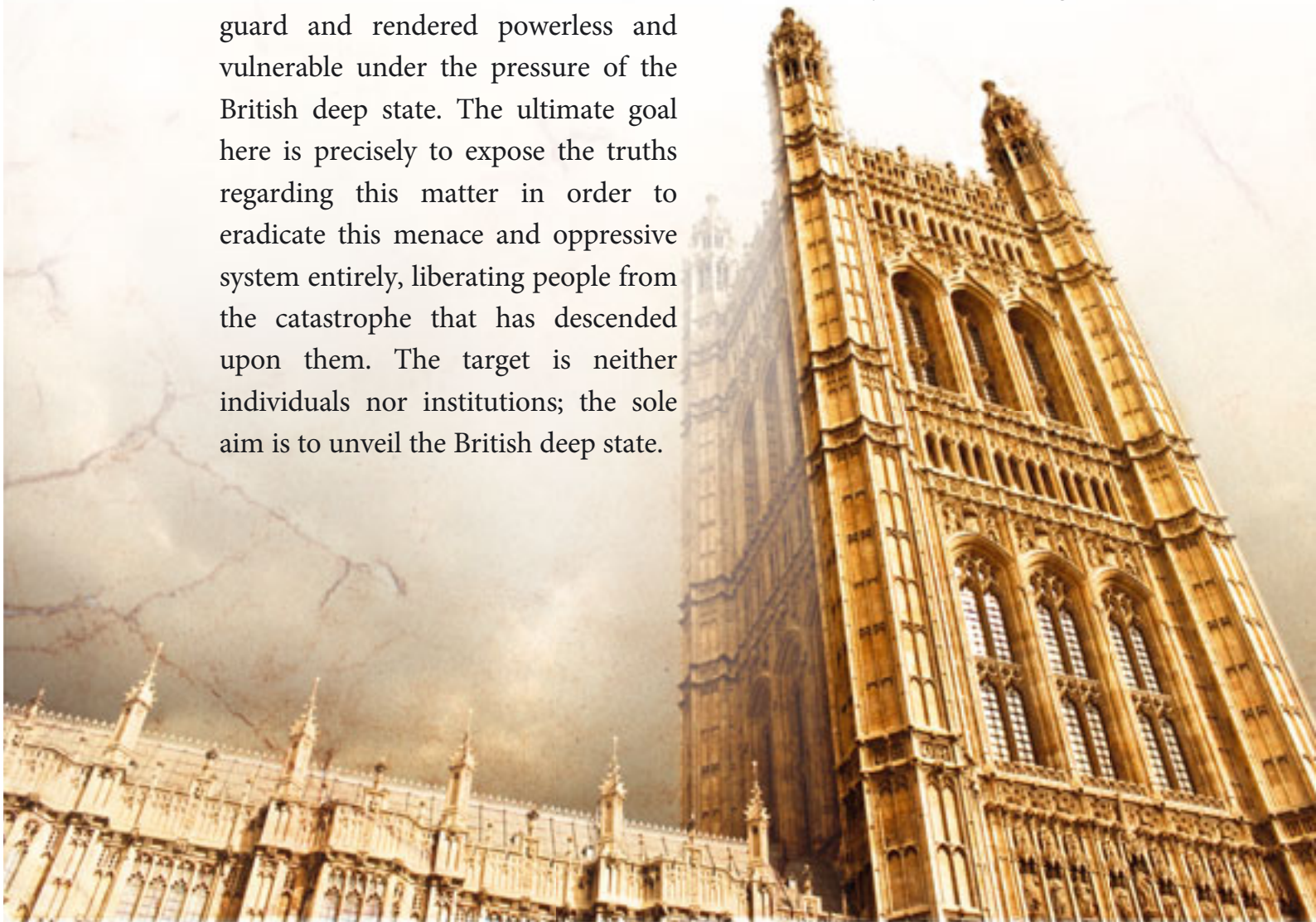
Institutions, Individuals, a Supra-National Mastermind

For a long time, people have given various names to the mastermind. Some have blamed particular nations, others have directed their focus towards intelligence agencies, while some have targeted international financial institutions. However, when evaluating the British deep state, it would be a mistake to think of it as a singularly named entity. The British deep state emerges as the *Dajjal* Committee when the entirety of the picture is viewed. This Committee transcends nations, governments, institutions, and ideologies. The deep state wields the colossal military, economic, political, diplomatic, and intelligence capabilities of Britain and the countries under its influence, managing and directing every mechanism capable of influencing the decision-makers of global power centres. Its plans are always long-term. The timing, intensity, and impact of all its strategies are pre-planned. At its disposal are the 2.5 billion-strong human resources of the Commonwealth of Nations, economic power worth billions of dollars, an extraordinarily vast military network, a media empire spanning the globe, and renowned universities. The principal doctrine adhered to by the members of the deep state is to never reveal what lies behind their intentions.

The *Dajjal* Committee in question is capable of adapting immediately to changing circumstances. It can establish all kinds of infrastructures required to realise its long-term plans. The *Dajjal* Committee operates under a chain of command to utilise an initiative spread over such a wide area and to carry out the necessary organisation. The *Dajjal* at the pinnacle of the pyramid has transformed some into members of his own army, while others have been unknowingly swept up in this movement, and some have become his soldiers in exchange for minor benefits. The head of this pyramid is referred to as the *Dajjal* by Muslims, the Antichrist by

Christians, and for some, the leader of the global deep state. Whatever name may be attributed, this mastermind concealed behind thick veils, organising evils while remaining out of the public eye, must be the primary target of the intellectual struggle by the good.

When examining the *Dajjal* Committee, which we refer to as the British deep state, numerous institutions, organisations, and intelligence agencies will come to light. As you will see in the following lines, although some of these institutions are directly under the patronage of the British deep state, there are naturally also individuals within these institutions who are compelled to serve the objectives of the deep state either "unwittingly" or "out of necessity." It must be emphasised that in the cases described and deconstructed here, the innocent individuals working within these institutions are not being targeted. Undoubtedly, many are unaware of the insidious projects of the British deep state. They may also be unable to discern the true purpose of these institutions. Some may have been caught off guard and rendered powerless and vulnerable under the pressure of the British deep state. The ultimate goal here is precisely to expose the truths regarding this matter in order to eradicate this menace and oppressive system entirely, liberating people from the catastrophe that has descended upon them. The target is neither individuals nor institutions; the sole aim is to unveil the British deep state.



The British Deep State in the EU and NATO

The European Union is a Project of the British Deep State

Britain, which is preparing to leave the European Union through the process known as "Brexit," is in fact the original architect of the EU.

The European Union was initially established with the Treaty of Rome. The theorist behind the Treaty of Rome is Winston Churchill, the most renowned figure associated with the British deep state, who has appeared at every stage of the First and Second World Wars.

Churchill's dream was the establishment of the United States of Europe. At first glance, this concept might seem like a noble aspiration, aiming to remove the borders between various countries and create a union of shared nations. However, when Churchill and the British deep state he represents come into play, it becomes apparent that there are hidden agendas beneath this demand.

In a speech delivered in Zurich in 1946, Churchill used the term United States of Europe for the first time, asserting, "*we must build this union.*"²⁸⁰ It is also worth noting that earlier that same year, a few months before his Zurich speech, Churchill introduced the terms "Cold War" and "Iron Curtain" in a speech at Westminster College in the United States.²⁸¹ As we highlighted in the first chapter of this book, the term "Cold War" was a fabricated concept devised by Churchill. Churchill led the charge in this artificial struggle, which



Churchill first used the term "United States of Europe" during his Zurich speech.

paved the way for the major powers to engage in intense militarisation. The objective was to position the two giants, the United States and Russia, against one another, thereby shielding Britain from the Russian threat and enabling the British deep state to turn the United States into a pawn under its control.

The two terms are undoubtedly interconnected. Churchill envisioned a world order in which the threat from Russia would be neutralised, and the common denominator would be Britain. To this end, he believed that a "United Europe," the "British Commonwealth," and the "English-speaking world" would inevitably complement one another. In Churchill's view, a United Europe would always be an institution led by Britain. According to his expectations, the second phase of this federation would be a world government under British leadership.

Here are some key points from Churchill's famous speech delivered in Zurich on 19 September 1946:

- Europe is a venerable continent that is the home of all the great fundamental races of the Western world.

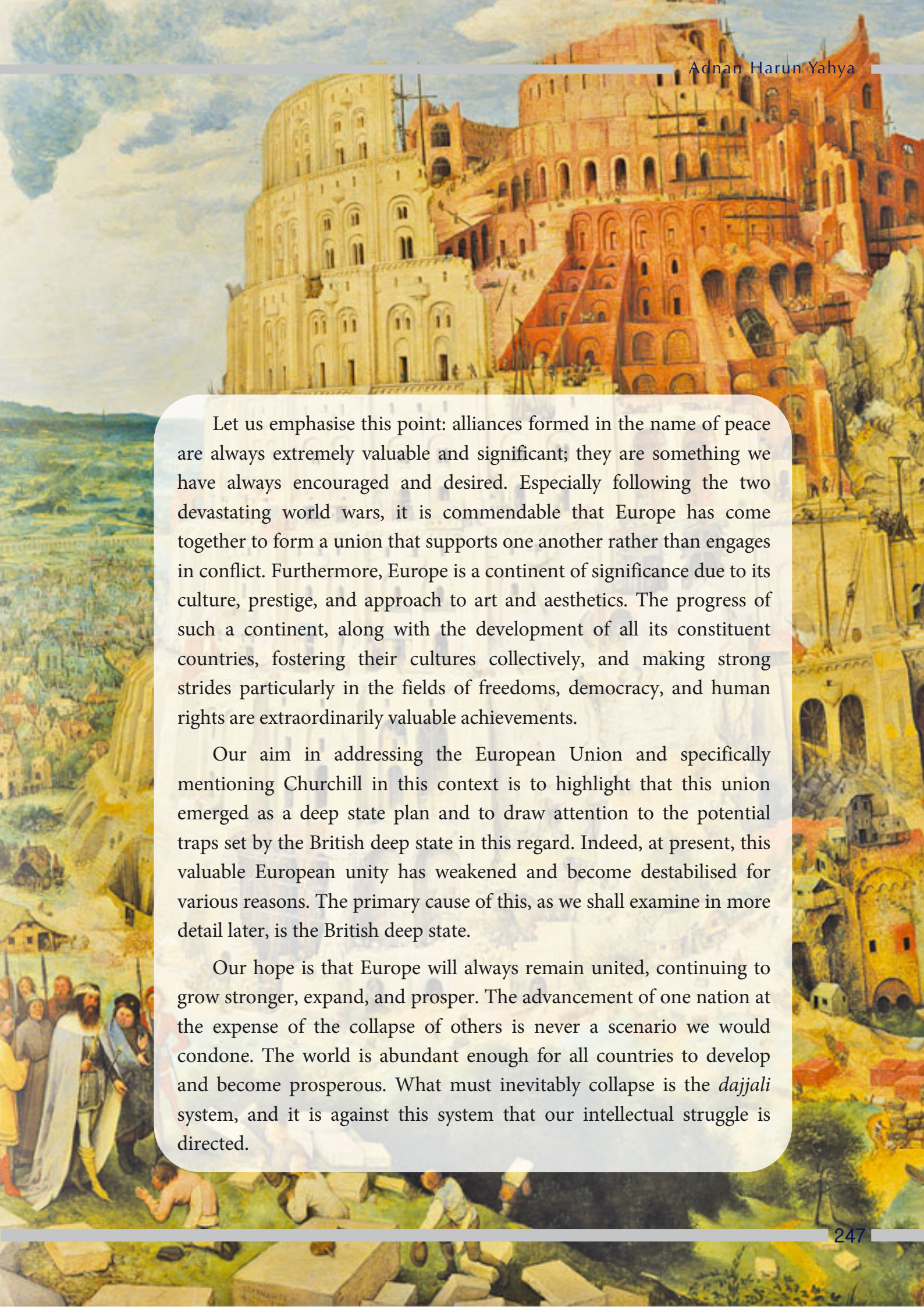


Churchill stated that the United States of Europe should not merely be a cockpit in Babylon but rather a strong union, referencing one of the key symbols of the British deep state. (Below) A snapshot from Churchill's Westminster College speech

- A United States of Europe must be established.
- The atomic bomb is, for the moment, solely in the hands of our friend (the United States). However, it will soon proliferate and, in the hands of opposing nations, will not only end civilisation but also destroy the world itself. (This description has been interpreted as a reference to the Russian threat.)



In his earlier speech at Westminster College, Churchill remarked that this envisioned United States of Europe should "not merely be a cockpit in a Tower of Babel," but rather a community "built upon the rock."²⁸² (The Tower of Babel is one of the significant symbols of the British deep state.)



Let us emphasise this point: alliances formed in the name of peace are always extremely valuable and significant; they are something we have always encouraged and desired. Especially following the two devastating world wars, it is commendable that Europe has come together to form a union that supports one another rather than engages in conflict. Furthermore, Europe is a continent of significance due to its culture, prestige, and approach to art and aesthetics. The progress of such a continent, along with the development of all its constituent countries, fostering their cultures collectively, and making strong strides particularly in the fields of freedoms, democracy, and human rights are extraordinarily valuable achievements.

Our aim in addressing the European Union and specifically mentioning Churchill in this context is to highlight that this union emerged as a deep state plan and to draw attention to the potential traps set by the British deep state in this regard. Indeed, at present, this valuable European unity has weakened and become destabilised for various reasons. The primary cause of this, as we shall examine in more detail later, is the British deep state.

Our hope is that Europe will always remain united, continuing to grow stronger, expand, and prosper. The advancement of one nation at the expense of the collapse of others is never a scenario we would condone. The world is abundant enough for all countries to develop and become prosperous. What must inevitably collapse is the *dajjali* system, and it is against this system that our intellectual struggle is directed.



The Position of Britain in the EU

While Churchill delivered speeches advocating the creation of a United States of Europe, he never addressed the question of Britain's potential membership in such a union. The apparent plan was to establish such a union under British leadership but without including Britain within it. However, in his famous speech about the formation of the Union, Churchill frequently used the term "we." Statements such as, "We must build the United States of Europe," "We aim at the eventual participation of all the peoples of Europe into the union," "We must proceed to assemble and combine countries into the European Union," and "We should create a European army"²⁸³ indicate that the proposed union was not envisioned as independent of Britain. Nevertheless, despite being the intellectual architect of the proposed union and frequently employing "we" in his rhetoric, Churchill also reminded in various writings that Britain would not be a part of this union. A particularly notable passage from one of his writings states:

*We are with Europe, but not of it. We are linked but not comprised. We are interested and associated, but not absorbed.*²⁸⁴

This strategy would later serve the British establishment particularly well. The European Union countries would build their union on the foundation laid

by Churchill, and before long, they would come to the conclusion that a genuine union would not be possible without Britain. This belief would grant Britain certain privileges when joining the Union that had not been offered to any other country. These privileges would, in turn, make Britain one of the wealthiest nations in the world.

The foundations of the European Union were laid on 25 March 1957 with the signing of the Treaty of Rome between France, West Germany, Italy, and the Benelux countries—Belgium, the Netherlands, and Luxembourg. Through this agreement, the union established the European Economic Community. Britain favoured the creation of a free trade area rather than a political union. This preference is the primary reason why the union was initially named the European Economic Community. Two years after its establishment, the Stockholm Convention was signed, resulting in the creation of the European Free Trade Association (EFTA). These developments, influenced by the efforts of the British establishment, provided the British Government not only with the benefits of the European Union but also assurances of continued trade cooperation with the Commonwealth countries. Consequently, on 1 January 1973, Britain became a member of the European Union.



On 25 March 1957, the Treaty of Rome was signed by France, West Germany, Italy, and the Benelux countries, establishing the European Economic Community, which became the foundation of the European Union.

Britain derived most of its revenue from the Commonwealth. Churchill, through unscrupulous diplomacy, sought and found ways to join the EU without severing these ties. The UK remains the EU's only privileged member.



Under its privileged membership, the Britain did not adopt the Euro, the common currency of the European Union, and retained the Pound Sterling. Furthermore, it did not participate in the Schengen visa agreement, maintaining its own visa regime. Throughout the EU membership process, there were numerous agreements Britain chose not to sign. Consequently, the Britain has consistently been regarded as the "outlier" within the European Union.

Undoubtedly, Britain's commercial interests within the British Commonwealth of Nations are quite significant; after all, these countries are directly under the sovereignty of the Queen, and all their trade connections ultimately lead to the Britain. Moreover, Britain holds the position of the largest economy among these nations. It should also be noted that the Commonwealth has a population of 2.5 billion, compared to the European Union's population of around 500 million.²⁸⁵ Consequently, Britain benefits from the European Union without being dependent on EU conditions, particularly the Euro zone. The current discussions surrounding Brexit stem from the fact that the EU, rather than bringing gains to Britain, has begun to cause detriment. As will be recalled, the alliances of the British deep state have always persisted only until their interests are harmed. It is worth revisiting the words of Lord Palmerston, one of the influential figures of the British deep state in the 19th century: *"Britain have no eternal allies and enemies, only permanent interests."*²⁸⁶

The Governance Model Aimed for the EU: Communism

In reality, the British deep state has designed the EU as a model for a world government under its control. It has envisioned a supranational governance structure. This style of administration is reminiscent of what we are accustomed to seeing in the Soviet Union, China, Cuba, and North Korea — a closed-circuit elite cadre that holds power. Hence, the ideology chosen for the EU is, in fact, communism. The elites in the EU's central cadre are often described with labels such as socialist, social democrat, or liberal. However, the underlying ideology is fundamentally communism.

The continent where the foundations of communist ideology were laid is Europe. Communism was conceptualised in France and refined by the British deep state. Communist ideologues like Marx and Lenin were cultivated in Britain. Further details on this subject can be found in subsequent sections.





Marx and Engels developed their ideas in Britain, where the *Communist Manifesto* was published. The adjacent photograph, featuring Marx and Engels with Marx's daughters, was taken in Britain.

The place where the *Communist Manifesto* was prepared and published was Britain. Marx and Engels were deeply influenced by Maximilien Robespierre, one of the radical leaders of the French Revolution, the British economist David Ricardo, and the German philosopher Hegel. Lenin and Stalin's peasant revolutions, Mao's cultural revolution, Pol Pot's Cambodian revolution, and the Cuban guerrilla movements were all built on these Europe-centred "class struggle" theories. While the practices of communism spread across the globe, its ideological



Otto Bauer

foundation was laid, nurtured, and when necessary, revised in Europe. Manifestos that inspired masses were always written in Europe. Early theorists of communism, such as Rosa Luxemburg, Otto Bauer, Rudolf Hilferding, and Karl Kautsky, were also European-born ideologues.

The idea of the European Union was, in fact, first proposed by Otto Bauer. Bauer believed that European capitalism would inevitably result in a socialist United States of Europe. Similarly, Leon Trotsky, another pioneer of communism, frequently expressed that the unification of European states would mark the initial phase of a communist Europe.²⁸⁷



(Top left) Engels' house in Britain
(Top right) Marx's house in Britain
(Far left) Marx's grave in Britain
(Left) Marx Memorial Library



(Above) The first annual meeting of the Socialist Party delegates in Britain in 1905



(Left) A demonstration in front of Karl Marx's house by communist groups in Britain in 1942

(Below) A demonstration in support of a communist party candidate in Britain in 1951





(Above) A communist march in London in 1936
(Left) A meeting organised by the Communist Party in 1942 at London's Westminster Hall to protest the ban on the communist-aligned *Daily Worker* newspaper

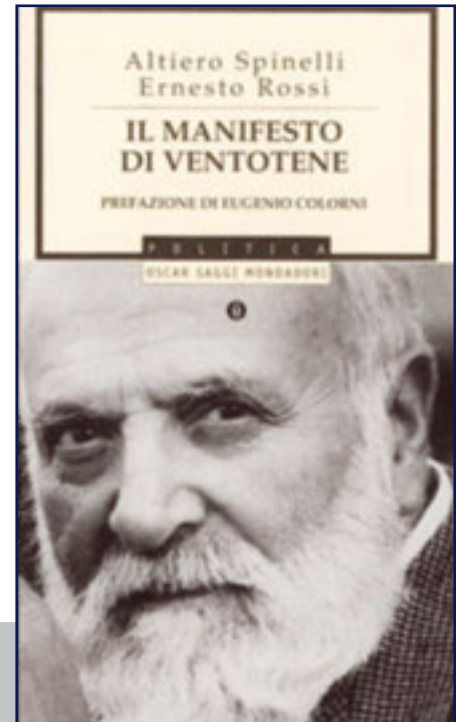
As the images clearly illustrate, communist ideology has been deeply rooted in Britain for many years.

The 1968 Paris Uprising was essentially an attempt at a full-scale communist revolution on the European continent. Indeed, the communist cadres of this uprising went on to influence European politics for decades. Prominent figures of this movement, such as Daniel Cohn-Bendit or Alain Krivine, the leader of the Trotskyist movement in France, continue to operate as influential political figures within the European Union.²⁸⁸

The 1968 Paris Uprising was a comprehensive attempt at a communist revolution.



European politics has witnessed many politicians influenced by Marxist ideology. For example, François Mitterrand, one of the two architects of the Maastricht Treaty that founded the European Union, and Giorgio Napolitano, who served as President of Italy for 10 years, both had Marxist backgrounds. Sicco Mansholt, Paul-Henri Spaak, and Altiero Spinelli, who are considered among the founders of the EU, were technocrats following Marxist ideology. The Ventotene Manifesto, written by Spinelli and Ernesto Rossi while in prison, is regarded as a foundational document of the EU. Even today, the Spinelli Group, a movement aiming to federalise Europe, is led by communists such as Cohn-Bendit and Joschka Fischer.²⁸⁹



The *Ventotene Manifesto*, co-written by Ernesto Rossi and Altiero Spinelli, is regarded as the foundational document of the EU.



**(Above)
Vladimir Bukovsky**

Two of the European Parliament's largest buildings are named after renowned communist politicians Altiero Spinelli and Paul-Henri Spaak.



In many circles today, it is being voiced that the EU's political structure and governance rules resemble the Soviet Union more and more with each passing day. A group led by Vladimir Bukovsky, who spent over 12 years in Soviet labour camps and psychiatric hospitals, criticises the EU for moving closer to communism. Bukovsky even claims that the only difference between the European Union and the Soviet Union lies in their names. He argues that the EU, much like the USSR, is a federal structure united under socialist administrations and governed by an elite group of bureaucrats.²⁹⁰

UK Independence Party Councillor Peter Reeve, also advocated for Britain's departure from the EU, stating: *"Let us leave while it still can, because the EU is becoming a totalitarian regime and I genuinely believe this is a Marxist revolution happening."*²⁹¹

The European Commission, unlike the European Parliament and the European Council, operates as an institution composed of appointees rather than elected representatives. The individual who has served as the longest-standing President of the Commission, José Manuel Barroso, was a former Maoist.²⁹² Similarly, past Presidents such as Jacques Delors, Romano Prodi,²⁹³ and Manuel Marín²⁹⁴ have all been politicians with left-leaning ideologies.

Marxist organisations and student federations are highly influential in Europe. Presidents of the European Commission are generally chosen from among left-leaning politicians. Communism has, in reality, always existed in Europe, either openly or covertly.



Communist demonstrations and distributed posters in Europe aim at establishing a united communist European Union.



As is evidently clear, the European Union, which is a deep plan of the British deep state, was in fact established with the aim of bolstering communism, which has never truly left Europe. Communism has never vanished from Europe; it has merely been renewed and reshaped over time by its ideologues, influenced by its implementations worldwide.

At present, it might appear that right-wing ideology is on the rise in Europe. Conservative parties are consecutively coming to power, resulting in seemingly visible changes across Europe. There are various reasons for this. The migration from Africa and the Middle East towards Europe does not align with the plans of the British deep state. A new policy has become necessary to block migration to Europe, to discourage and alienate foreigners already residing there, especially Muslims. By promoting far-right and even racist parties, an intimidation policy has been initiated against these groups. Communist, socialist, and leftist factions, on the other hand, are presenting themselves as supposedly the most conscientious actors, opposing this policy on the surface. However, the origin of racist, even fascist practices also lies in the British deep state.



Migration towards Europe is entirely incompatible with the policies of the British deep state. The prominence of right-wing parties, which develop strict anti-migration policies, serves the interests of the deep state. According to the plan, the masses would move away from oppressive right-wing parties and turn towards the left.





It should not be forgotten that there is a significant principle of communism that the British deep state has promoted worldwide and aims to re-establish. This tactic, which Lenin used as the title of one of his books, is described as "one step forward, two steps back." According to this tactic, communist ideology must occasionally take a step back, create an environment of conflict as dictated by dialectical materialism, render the situation so chaotic that capitalists and liberals cannot manage it, and then take communism's next major step forward. This is precisely the method currently being applied in Europe. The situation has been handed over to racists disguised as conservatives, and Europe has been destabilised in many respects. In various parts of Europe, which proudly boasts of its pluralistic democracy, Muslims and foreigners are currently being denied the right to live. Moreover, numerous radical attacks orchestrated by the British deep state have instilled fear among the European public. This, in turn, has mobilised the far-right, and hate speech is now rampant. These negative developments in politics have inevitably impacted societies. As a result, the European populace is discontent, the Euro is in decline, and European trade is deteriorating.

Many European countries, including Greece and Southern Cyprus, are on the verge of collapse. By timing the Brexit issue to coincide with this period, Britain aims to distance itself from the financial responsibilities the EU must shoulder towards its struggling member states. It should not be forgotten that the British deep state never assists nations in distress; it only exploits them.



Brexit discourse emerged immediately after the economic crisis began affecting EU countries. Britain did not wish to financially support countries already under its influence, like the bankrupt Southern Cyprus, within the EU framework.



The crisis surrounding the Euro led to the bankruptcy of several European countries, such as Greece, which is dependent on the Euro. Britain, which is not dependent on the Euro, chose to leave the European Union, which had become a burden, rather than assist the bankrupt countries.

The situation into which the European Union has entered has mobilised various regions of the Union. First, Scotland held a referendum to separate from Britain; then, in Spain, the Catalans, in Belgium, the Flemings, in Britain again, the Welsh, in France, Corsica, and in Italy, regions like Sicily and Sardinia sought to separate from their respective states. It should be remembered that fragmentation is the starting point of the British deep state's plan to destabilise states and systems. Where there is division, there is a lack of love. This absence of love creates the most suitable environment for the British deep state's *dajjali* plans.

The characterisation of Europe as "sick" by *The Economist* magazine is a British deep state project. The British deep state claims that Europe's fascist, right-wing capitalist structure is leading the Union towards collapse and is planning a sudden, sweeping communist move as a response.



***The Economist* magazine described the European economy as being "sick." This strategy belongs to the British deep state.**

Vladimir Bukovsky, a Soviet dissident activist, expressed in an interview his "fear that the European Union is on its way to becoming another Soviet Union." Bukovsky, during a visit to the European Parliament, referenced specific classified documents he was allowed to access in Russia in 1992, stating that there was a conspiracy

aiming to transform the European Union into a socialist organisation.

Bukovsky continued his remarks as follows:

Prior to that, the left-wing parties and the Soviet Union had opposed European integration very much because they perceived it as a means to block their socialist goals. From 1985 onwards they completely changed their view. The Soviets came to a conclusion and to an agreement with the left-wing parties that if they worked together they could hijack the whole European project and turn it upside down. Instead of an open market they would turn it into a federal state.²⁹⁵

Bukovsky, following the dissolution of the Soviet Union, continued his remarks by referencing the confidential files he was permitted to review, aiming to document the crimes committed by the Communist Party:

In January of 1989, for example, a delegation of the Trilateral Commission came to see Gorbachev. It included [former Japanese Prime Minister Yasuhiro] Nakasone, [former French President Valéry] Giscard d'Estaing, [American banker David] Rockefeller and [former US Secretary of State Henry] Kissinger. They had a very nice conversation where they tried to explain to Gorbachev that Soviet Russia had to integrate into the financial institutions of the world, such as Gatt, the IMF and the World Bank.

In the middle of it (discussion) Giscard d'Estaing suddenly takes the floor and says: "Mr President, I cannot tell you exactly when it will happen – probably within 15 years – but Europe is going to be a federal state and you have to prepare yourself for that. You have to work out with us, and the European leaders, how you would react to that, how would you allow the other East European countries to interact with it or how to become a part of it, you have to be prepared."

This was January 1989, at a time when the [1992] Maastricht treaty had not even been drafted. How did Giscard d'Estaing know what was going to happen in 15 years time? And surprise, surprise, how did he become the author of the European constitution [in 2002-03]? A very good question. It does smell of conspiracy, doesn't it?

Luckily for us the Soviet part of this conspiracy collapsed earlier and it did not reach the point where Moscow could influence the course of events. But



Some members of the Trilateral Commission visited Gorbachev in January 1989 and told him to "prepare for a European Union in the guise of the Soviet Union." Among the visitors were Henry Kissinger and David Rockefeller.

the original idea was to have what they called a convergency, where by the Soviet Union would mellow somewhat and become more social-democratic, while Western Europe would become social-democratic and socialist. Then there will be convergency. The structures have to fit each other. This is why the structures of the European Union were initially built with the purpose of fitting into the Soviet structure. This is why they are so similar in functioning and in structure.²⁹⁶

As can be seen, the European Union was a project of the Trilateral Commission, a body influenced by the British deep state, even before it was officially established. (You can find details about the Trilateral Commission in the first volume of the book.) The aim was to create a new Soviet Union and thus keep communism alive in this way. All countries would unite to form a federation, and the failures capitalism brought to Europe would drive this beautiful continent towards communism. That was the plan.

The plan of the British deep state was to steer all European countries, which had become interconnected, towards collective disaster as a result of the failure inherent in capitalism. Consequently, the transition to a neo-communist system was envisioned.



As for Britain, it intended to benefit from the Union as long as possible and then withdraw from it, leaving the entire burden to the other member states. The Brexit decisions we see today were, in fact, a predetermined outcome since the establishment of the European Union. Britain would implement this plan at a time when Europe was nearing collapse. Economic failure, racism, xenophobia, anti-Muslim sentiment, and the migrants driven by the deliberately sparked wars in the Middle East would be left as the responsibility of the remaining member states. And that is exactly what transpired.

What Should Change in the European Union?

The alliance of the good is always an ideal we desire. All unions established in the name of goodness are always worthy of praise and must inevitably be strengthened. From this perspective, it is our wish for the European Union to endure, for the spirit of unity to grow stronger and to extend across an even broader area. Our effort is to prevent the fragmentation and division of people, societies, and states; to remove the barriers before them and enable their unification.

Our reason for revealing certain truths behind the founding objectives of the European Union here is to expose a murky plan being pursued. Unveiling these ambitions will allow the Union to recognise the conspiracies in the background, paving the way for a healthier and more harmonious alliance.

Those who wish to sustain the Union as a democratic entity should be aware of efforts to "communist" the European Union. They must not forget that every element driving the Union into crisis develops as part of a plan. They must consider that hostile policies inevitably bring societies and alliances to collapse and that this is a sinister plan deliberately promoted by the British deep state. If the European Union is currently being associated with terms such as racist, xenophobic, Islamophobic, and anti-immigrant, they must recognise that this is due to the politicians and policies intentionally foregrounded by the British deep state.



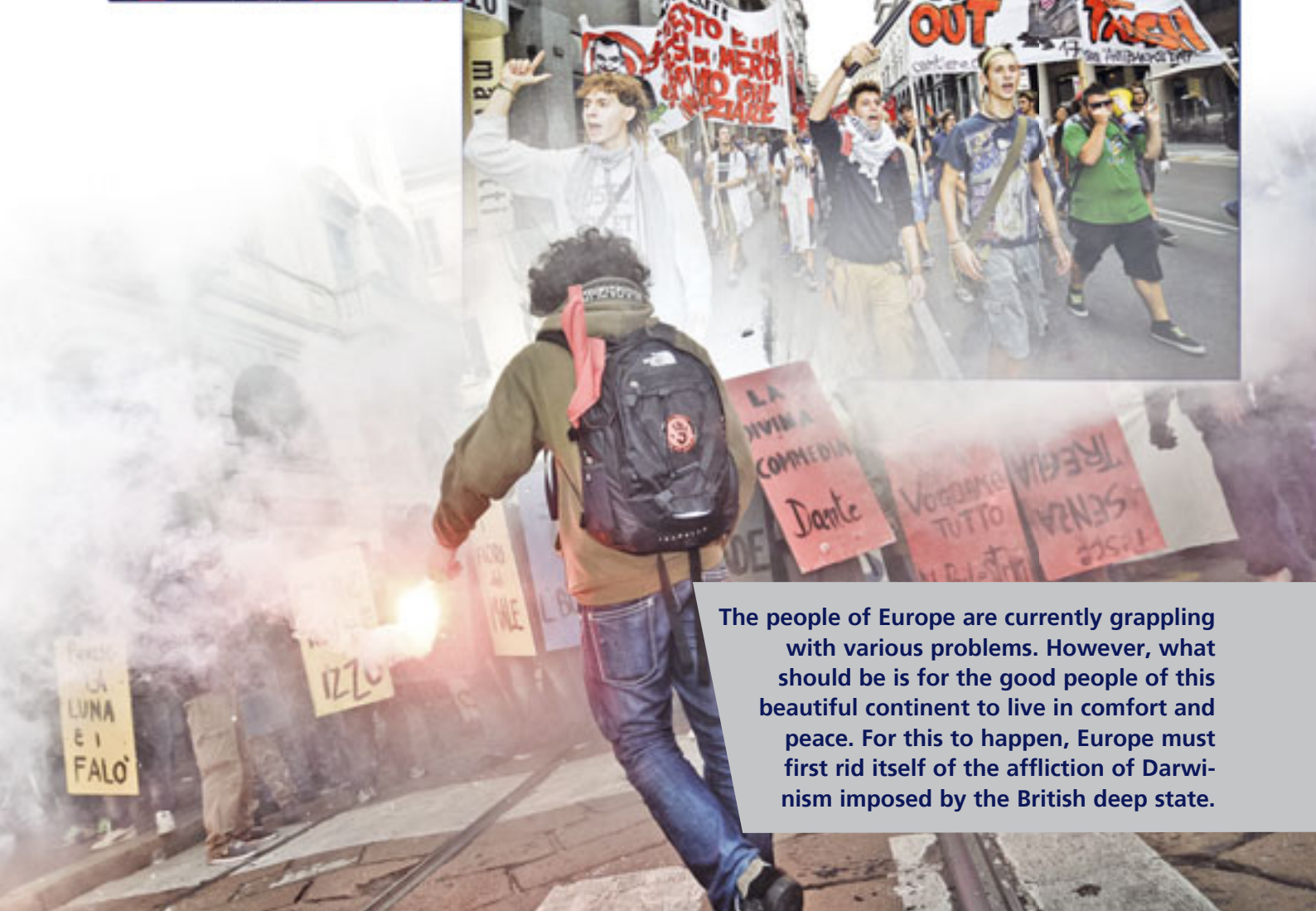
The only reason why the European Union is currently described with terms such as racist, xenophobic, and Islamophobic is the British deep state. In this way, the right-wing will be weakened, and the left-wing will be brought to the forefront.

The European Union must overcome all its challenges and become stronger. To achieve this, it must abandon the ambition of being a union driven by self-serving financial interests and adopt a salvific principle that will lead all societies towards democracy and freedoms. To do so, it should prioritise the concept most emphasised in its constitution – human rights. It must not forget that human rights are not only the possession of European people but belong to all people across the world. A European Union that opens its heart to everyone, embraces all within its framework, and places importance on collective growth and empowerment will quickly free itself from its troubles. For this to happen, the Union must first and foremost block the insidious plans of the British deep state. Furthermore, it is urgent to break free from Darwinism, a project of the British deep state, which continues to exert its influence. Darwinism misleads European people and prevents some Europeans from valuing other societies.

It should not be overlooked that, since the colonial era, the British deep state has pursued policies aimed at exploiting nations and states, always with the ultimate goal of global domination. For the British deep state, there is no state or race that cannot be manipulated for its agenda. The people of Europe are no exception to this. Indeed, when we examine the situation today, it becomes evident that the European Union has been utilised by the British deep state since its inception. Therefore, this corrupt scheme must be recognised by all European countries, particularly the state of Britain, and reversed. The foundations of a union of love – something that people genuinely long for – must be swiftly laid.

Our Exalted Lord conveys in one verse:

It may well be that God will restore the love between you and those of them who are now your enemies. God is All-Powerful. God is Ever-Forgiving, Most Merciful. (Qur'an, 60:7)



The people of Europe are currently grappling with various problems. However, what should be is for the good people of this beautiful continent to live in comfort and peace. For this to happen, Europe must first rid itself of the affliction of Darwinism imposed by the British deep state.

The British Deep State and NATO

The British deep state's project to make Britain the master of the world faced three significant obstacles. These were the German Empire, the Ottoman Empire, and Russia. The first two were eliminated through the two World Wars. However, Russia continued to remain a target for the British deep state in the post-war era.

The "Cold War" doctrine and NATO as a product of it, represent the outcome of this pursuit. The British deep state implemented a plan to achieve, through uniting its allies on both sides of the Atlantic, what it could not accomplish alone.

Let us reiterate the reminder we made in the context of the European Union. NATO is a significant alliance established after the Second World War with the principle of preventing nations from slipping into such a catastrophic mindset again and building peace across the globe. Officially founded in 1959, the opening lines of NATO's Treaty read as follows:

The Parties to this Treaty reaffirm their faith in the purposes and principles of the Charter of the United Nations and their desire to live in peace with all peoples and all governments.

Pacts like NATO, which unite countries under a single umbrella, are undoubtedly important. The problem lies in the sinister objectives of the British deep state.





The North Atlantic Treaty was signed in April 1949 by Harry Truman and ratified by the US Government in August 1949. The official establishment of NATO, however, took place in 1959.

They are determined to safeguard the freedom, common heritage and civilisation of their peoples, founded on the principles of democracy, individual liberty and the rule of law.

They seek to promote stability and well-being in the North Atlantic area.

They are resolved to unite their efforts for collective defence and for the preservation of peace and security.

They therefore agree to this North Atlantic Treaty.

Article 1 of the Treaty, in particular, stands out as a crucial provision securing peace:

The Parties undertake, as set forth in the Charter of the United Nations, to settle any international dispute in which they may be involved by peaceful means in such a manner that international peace and security and justice are not endangered, and to refrain in their international relations from the threat or use of force in any manner inconsistent with the purposes of the United Nations.

As can be seen, NATO theoretically has a rather noble founding purpose. It has adopted a principle of resolving disputes between nations through peaceful means. Due to its aim of uniting countries and achieving peace, the existence of NATO is commendable; this organisation's peaceful objective must certainly be supported.

However, our criticism of NATO lies, as with the European Union, in the distortion of its founding objectives by the British deep state. Although it is established on the foundation of a peace-oriented principle, NATO today is the institution that establishes the most military bases and engages the most in armament. It is also NATO that, under various pretexts, implements the Cold War strategy devised by Churchill, even though the Cold War no longer exists. The arms race at sea, too, is reaching increasingly alarming levels as time passes. NATO, which claims the Cold War is over, continually deploys troops to the Russian border and pursues policies designed to distance former Iron Curtain countries from Russia. It should not be forgotten that one of the goals of the Syrian war was to counter the Russian base in Syria as a retaliatory measure. Therefore, NATO's goal of establishing peace appears to have morphed into a race for armament. The party responsible for all of this is the British deep state, which aims to neutralise Russia by using NATO.

Among the primary apparatuses employed by the British deep state to influence NATO's and the Pentagon's policies is the Atlantic Council. Action plans adopted within this Council are subsequently implemented by NATO.

Proposals for increased armament against Russia and exerting pressure on this country continue to emerge tirelessly from the Atlantic Council and other groups and organisations under the patronage of the British deep state. The statements of Ariel Cohen from the Atlantic Council make this abundantly clear:



Ariel Cohen

*The (NATO) Alliance must focus on a range of actions to address Russia's rapidly escalating offensive posture in the Black Sea and protect its allies—including reinforcing air, naval, and ground assets; improving space capabilities; cyber security; reconnaissance; intelligence.*²⁹⁷

Yet, Russia's interventions outside Ukraine and Syria have not been observed. The Atlantic Council's report, which discusses concerns over "offensive posture" but neglects to mention that

Britain has occupied 193 out of the 212 countries in the world, suggests that the expression "Russia's rapidly escalating offensive posture" is a typical example of British deep state propaganda.

This provocation serves the interests of certain figures within NATO, enabling the implementation of a plan to re-arm NATO and transform the Black Sea into a theatre of war.

When we take a closer look at the Atlantic Council, which promotes this project, intriguing connections come to light. When Obama came to power in 2009, James Jones, the

Chairman of the Atlantic Council, was appointed as Obama's National Security Advisor. Similarly, Susan Rice from the Council was appointed as the US Ambassador to the United Nations, and Richard Holbrooke became the Special Envoy for Afghanistan and Pakistan. Anne-Marie Slaughter, another Council member, was made head of strategic planning at the US Department of State. Four years later, Senator Chuck Hagel, who succeeded

Jones as Chairman of the Council, took up the role of Secretary of Defence.

Following Obama's presidency, members of the Atlantic Council took positions within US administration cadres. One of these was James Jones, the Chairman of the Atlantic Council, who assumed the role of Obama's National Security Advisor.



Even though the Cold War has ended, NATO's transformation of the Black Sea into a war zone against Russia is thought-provoking.





The catastrophes in the Middle East are the result of a series of plans prepared by the Dajjal Committee. Communities that once lived in harmony are now trying to escape from their devastated cities.

Following the incorporation of the Council's policies into those of US government agencies, civil wars have erupted in Syria, Yemen, and Ukraine. The war zones in Iraq, Libya, and Afghanistan have escalated to their peak, and ISIS has emerged. It is also necessary to remember the coup attempt in Turkey. As can be seen, groups under the patronage of the British deep state can freely influence the US administration and even NATO. Systems under the hegemony of the British deep state are unable to extricate themselves from the disasters they enter. It must be kept in mind that the newly developed Cold War strategy is also a part of such a scheme.

As a consequence of the policies of the Atlantic Council, never-ending wars and terror organisations like ISIS have emerged in the Middle East.



Putin's Warning Against NATO's Militarisation

In 2016, Russian President Vladimir Putin delivered an important speech to Western journalists at the St. Petersburg International Economic Forum. In this speech, he stated that NATO is engaging in militarisation under various pretexts, despite there being no threat or valid reason, with the following remarks:

As for the missile defence system, look, people in this audience are all adults and are very experienced. I am not asking you to mirror everything I am about to say word for word in your coverage or to influence press coverage...

Despite all our objections and offers of real cooperation [to restrict arms production], our partners do not want to cooperate with us; they have rejected all of our proposals and are working to their own plans. I believe it inappropriate to say certain things in public, but I can assure you, and you can choose to believe me or not, that we offered practical cooperation alternatives that were rejected. Eventually, they built a BMD system in Romania. They kept saying that they were doing this to protect themselves against an Iranian nuclear threat. But where is this threat now? It does not exist. We have signed a treaty with Iran, and it was the United States that initiated it. We did our best, helping as much as we could...



Anyway, there is no Iranian threat, but the BMD system is being built nevertheless. This might mean that we were right when we suspected our partners of being insincere, of deceiving us with references to an alleged Iranian nuclear threat. Yes, this is how it was; they attempted to cheat us again. They have built this system and are now delivering missiles there. You probably know that the launch systems of the Tomahawk sea-launched intermediate-range missiles will be used to launch anti-missiles with an effective range of 500 kilometres. However, technology does not stand still, and we know more or less precisely when the Americans will create a new missile that will have a range of 1,000 kilometres or more. From that time on, they will be a threat to our nuclear arsenals. We know what will happen and in which year, and they know we know it. They are just throwing dust in our eyes, as the saying goes, and you in turn are throwing dust in the eyes of your people. What bothers me is that people are not aware of the danger. We fail to understand that we are dragging the world into a completely new dimension. This is what this is all about. They are pretending as if nothing is going on. I do not even know how to put my message across. We are being told that this is part of a defensive, not offensive, capability, that these systems are intended to ensure defence against aggression. This is not true. This is not the way things are. A strategic missile defence system is part of an offensive strategic capability, and is tightly linked to offensive missile strike systems...

Even the Romanians would not know what is going on, since they cannot access these facilities, right? No one will know, neither the Romanians, nor the Poles. I know how this is done. In my opinion, this is a major threat...

I do not know where this will take us. However, Russia will definitely have to retaliate. I know already that we will be accused of acting aggressively, even though all we do is respond. It is clear that we will have to ensure security, and not just in Russia, since ensuring the strategic balance of power globally is a matter of great importance for us... It is the strategic balance that ensured and guaranteed peace on the planet, sparing us from major military conflict over the last 70 years... I do not know how anyone could want to destroy it. I believe that this would be very dangerous. Not only do I believe it, I am certain of it.¹

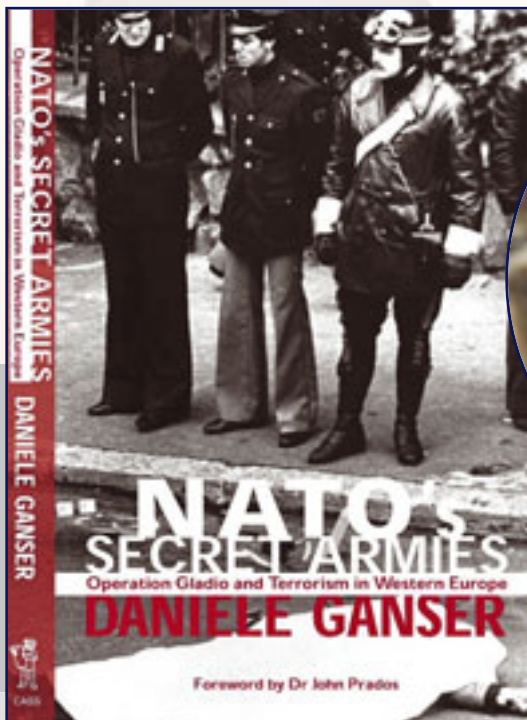
1. Putin's Warning: Full Speech 2016, <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=kqD8lIdIMRo>

The Secret Army Within NATO

In his book *NATO's Secret Armies*, Swiss historian Daniele Ganser describes the existence of a frightening secret army created by NATO, specifically through the British intelligence agency MI6, across six European countries. This army was not only involved in the Gladio operations within these nations but also engaged in other covert activities. Ganser states that this special army "was a direct copy of the British Special Operations Executive (SOE)" established by Churchill during the Second World War.²⁹⁸ As can be inferred from this, NATO's secret army is a plan devised by the British deep state.

The reason for the creation of this secret army was to ensure that, in the event of a Soviet invasion, the army could "operate behind enemy lines, sabotaging the supply lines and production centres of the occupation forces with explosives." However, this supposed Soviet invasion never materialised. In any case, the real purpose was never about addressing such an invasion.

The covert operations that took place across Europe were carried out by this secret army. And a familiar pretext was used for these actions: communism. However, as we have examined previously, the British deep state's objective was not to eradicate communism but rather to exploit this pretext to cause conflicts and unrest in various countries. Indeed, many of the coups that occurred around the world were orchestrated by this secret army.



The Swiss historian Daniele Ganser revealed in his book, where he exposed NATO's secret armies, that the Gladio operations were organised by MI6



When French President De Gaulle became aware of the MI6 operation, he expelled NATO troops from France.

One of the leaders to recognise this was French President Charles de Gaulle, who decided to withdraw from NATO's integrated command structure, removing NATO troops from France in order to safeguard national sovereignty and independence. NATO's European headquarters were hastily relocated from Paris to Brussels. Even today, France continues to debate a complete withdrawal from NATO. Marine Le Pen's National Rally party has openly stated on its official website that, if it comes to power,

France would leave NATO and prevent French generals from taking orders from others.

The revelation of NATO's secret army was one of the first incidents where the alliance's secrets were exposed. Philip Willan, covert action scholar, remarked on this topic as follows:

The existence of secret NATO protocols committing the secret services of the signatory countries to work to prevent Communist parties from coming to power first emerged in 1966, when President de Gaulle decided to pull France out of NATO's combined command structure, denouncing the protocols as an infringement of national sovereignty.²⁹⁹

Around the same time, Rupert Allason, a member of the Conservative Party, stated in a phone interview with the Associated Press that "*British 'certainly helped finance and run, with the Americans' several networks and through the MI6 together with the CIA were directly involved.*" Allason said after 1949 the stay-behind armies were coordinated by the Command and Control Structure For Special Forces of NATO within which also Britain's Special Air Service (SAS) Special Forces played a strategic role.³⁰⁰

The British BBC Television, in its Newsnight programme broadcast on 4 April 1991, stated that *"Britain's role in setting up stay-behinds throughout Europe was absolutely fundamental."* Newsnight presenter John Simpson criticised MI6 and the UK Ministry of Defence for withholding all information on the matter, saying:

*On the back of revelations that Gladio existed it has emerged that other European countries had their own stay-behind armies... Even in neutral Sweden and Switzerland there has been public debate. And in some cases enquiries have been set up. Yet in Britain, there is nothing. Save the customary comment of the ministry of defence that they don't discuss matters of national security.*³⁰¹

Simpson explained how the Gladio issue was a NATO project, saying:

*Yet now information has started to emerge of the alleged misdeeds of NATO's most secret services. In Italy a parliamentary commission is investigating the activities of a secret army set up by the state to resist a possible Soviet invasion. The inquiry has led to the disclosure of similar secret forces across Europe. But the Italian group, known as Gladio, is under suspicion of being involved in a series of terrorist bombings.*³⁰²

The Swiss historian Daniele Ganser states that confirmation of MI6's involvement in this matter was only made possible years later through a museum. According to Ganser, at the entrance of the "Secret Wars" exhibition that opened in July 1995 at the Imperial War Museum in London, the following statement was displayed: *"What you are about to see in the exhibition has for years been part of the country's most closely guarded secrets. It has been made available to the public for the first time here. And most important of all, it's the truth... Fact is more incredible and exciting than fiction."* In one of the sections dedicated to MI6, the following admission was made:

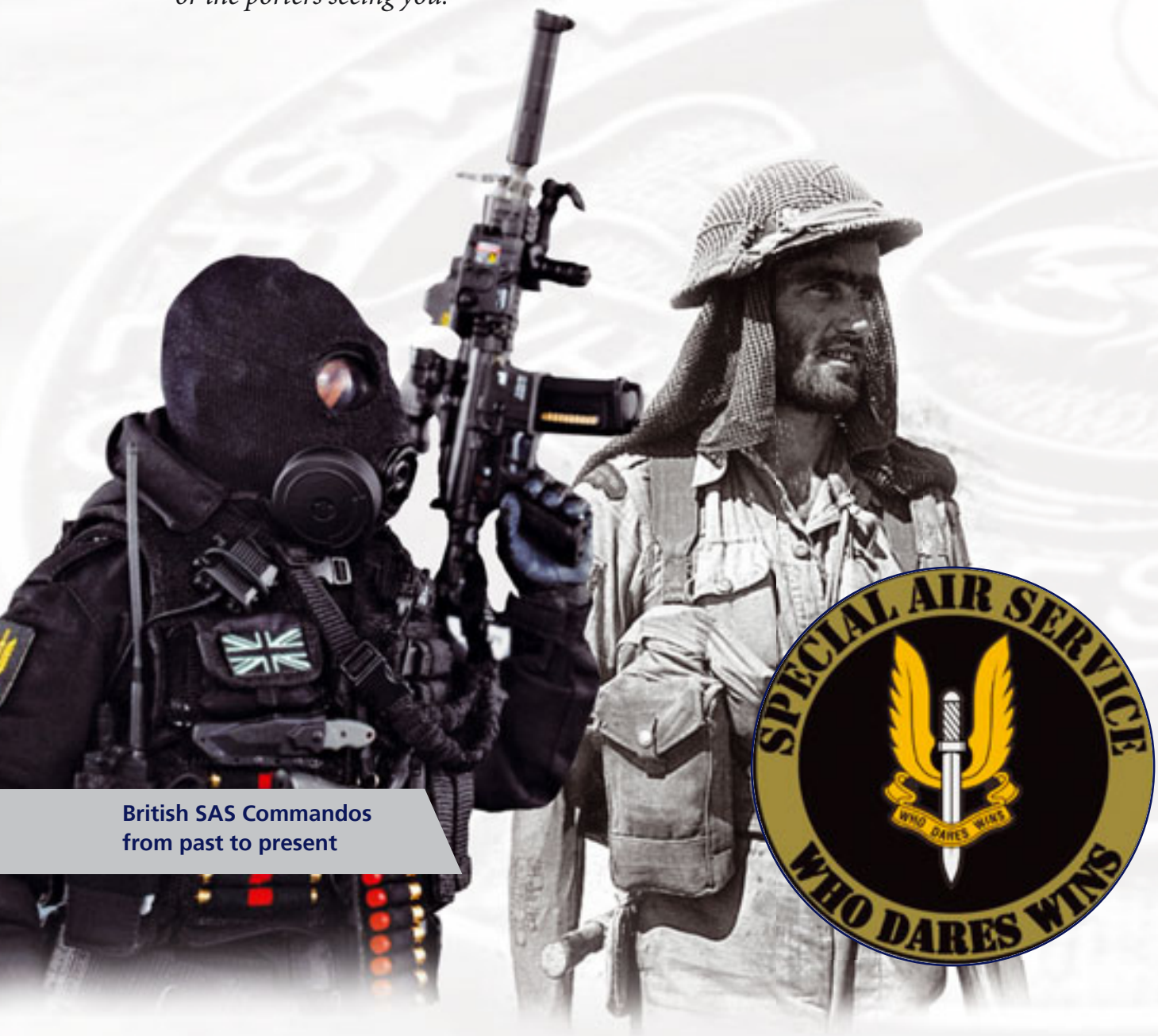
*Among MI6's preparation for a Third World War were the creation of "stay-behind" (Gladio) parties ready to operate behind enemy lines in the event of a Soviet advance into Western Europe.*³⁰³



The war rooms of Churchill are exhibited at the Imperial War Museum in Britain. The same exhibition includes information indicating that the Gladio structure was established by MI6. The creation of the Gladio structure has been described as MI6's preparations for a Third World War. With this document, the fact that MI6 was behind the Gladio structure is officially admitted for the first time.



Ganser also notes that a few months after the exhibition opened, two former MI6 officers and Royal Navy servicemen, Giles and Preston, made certain admissions to writer Michael Smith. Giles and Preston confirmed that during the late 1940s and early 1950s, the British and Americans had established covert units in Western Europe to prepare for an anticipated Soviet invasion. During this period, Giles and Preston had been sent to Fort Monckton near Portsmouth in England, where MI6, working with the SAS (Special Air Service), provided training for gladiators. They were trained in the use of ciphers, weapons handling and covert operations. Preston described his training as follows: *"We were.. going out in the dead of night and pretending to blow up trains in the railway stations without the stationmaster or the porters seeing you."*³⁰⁴



**British SAS Commandos
from past to present**

British historian John M. Mackenzie described the British deep state, which stands at the centre of all these events, as follows:

*England in modern times has always been a centre of subversion - known as such to others, but not to itself.*³⁰⁵

In the 1980s, the BBC broadcast a documentary titled *Unleashing of Evil*, which exposed the covert collaboration between British and American Special Forces. The documentary revealed how the SAS (Special Air Service) and the US Green Berets tortured detainees during major operations over the past thirty years, spanning from Kenya to Northern Ireland, Oman to Vietnam, Yemen to Cyprus, and other countries. The British producer of *Unleashing of Evil* and later one of the prominent journalists of the Gladio scandals, Richard Norton Taylor, concluded the documentary with the following remark: *"Torture is more pervasive and a little closer to ourselves than we like to think."*³⁰⁶

In 1983, Margaret Thatcher, the former Prime Minister of Britain, sent the British special unit SAS to train Pol Pot's forces. Senior SAS soldiers would later recount their experiences as follows:

*We first went to Thailand in 1984... We trained the Khmer Rouge in a lot of technical stuff. At first they wanted to go into the villages and just chop people up... A lot of us would change sides given half the chance. That's how pissed off we are. We hate being mixed up with Pol Pot.*³⁰⁷

As is evident, this clandestine army even undertook the task of training the forces of brutal communists like Pol Pot. This clearly demonstrates how intertwined the British deep state was with communism and serves as undeniable evidence that their proclaimed mission of "fighting communism" was merely a façade.

Ganser pointed out that a veil of silence prevailed concerning the revelation of NATO's secret and illegal armies in the late 1990s and the leading role played by the British deep state in organising and overseeing these armies' operations. He stated that the John Major government, in power in the UK at the time, refused to take any steps or admit to the known

How Thatcher and the British Government Gave Pol Pot a Hand.

By Peter Alan Lloyd · Articles Basic Part 2 · 2 years ago · 0



In 1983, the British Prime Minister Margaret Thatcher sent the British special unit SAS to train Pol Pot's forces. This clandestine army even trained the forces of bloodthirsty communists like Pol Pot. Therefore, the struggle was not, contrary to appearances, against communism. There has always been a veil of silence within British Government circles regarding this support extended to communist guerrillas.



facts. Prime Ministry spokespersons told the British press repeatedly over several days, "I'm afraid we wouldn't discuss security matters." The British Parliament refrained from holding a press briefing or conducting an inquiry on the matter. In 1992, Irish journalist Hugh O'Shaughnessy remarked, *"The silence in Whitehall... about an affair in which Britain was so centrally involved are remarkable."* On 4 April 1991, during its Newsnight broadcast, the BBC referred to the secret armies, stating, "the mask is removed, there are horrors to behold." Italian parliamentarian Sergio de Julio in front of the camera declared, *"We have evidence that right from the beginning of Gladio, officers were sent to England for training. They were in charge of constituting the first nucleus of the Gladio organisation."*³⁰⁸

BBC correspondent Peter Marshall asked General Gerardo Serravalle, who led the Italian Gladio between 1971 and 1974, directly about the role of the British during an interview. The Italian general confirmed that there was significant cooperation with the British: *"I invited them [the British] because we had visited their bases in England - the stay-behind bases [of the UK] - and in exchange for this visit I invited them."* When journalist Marshall asked, *"Where is the British stay-behind base?"* the general laughed and replied, *"I'm sorry, I'm not going to tell you where it is, because that enters the area of your country's secrecy."* Then Marshall, in order to get a guaranteed reply, asked: *"But you were impressed with the British?"* To which Serravalle replied: *"Yes, I was. Because it's very efficient, very well organised, and the staff was excellent."*³⁰⁹



General Gerardo Serravalle

All these developments demonstrated the existence of a NATO secret army, modelled after the British Special Operations Executive (SOE) established by Churchill. This became the foundation of the underground organisation known as Gladio, with its central headquarters located in Britain and orchestrated by the British deep state. This secret army carried out terrorist activities across several countries, primarily in Europe, and conducted numerous military coups in various nations, including Turkey, which was among its targets.



Whose Plan Are NATO Weapons on the Russian Border?

Established after the Second World War with the claim of preventing the world from facing the same horrifying scene again, NATO has recently adopted a similar level of activity under various pretexts. This movement has begun at the eastern borders of Europe and continues to expand in scale. Almost daily, new NATO troops are being deployed in countries bordering Russia. This situation is a cause for concern not only for Russia, which has only recently managed to heal the wounds of the Cold War, but also for the countries of the region and indeed the entire world.

Today, along the north-south axis, bases alarming Russia have been set up in Estonia, the Baltic states, Poland, Slovakia, and Romania. These bases host not only troops but also armour-centric assets, such as A-10 Thunderbolt anti-tank aircraft. NATO scarcely even tries to hide that this activity is part of a strategy to take control of the Black Sea. The struggle for power that once led to two world wars seems to be replaying itself.

The United States and other NATO nations sending troops and equipment to the region justify this military build-up by citing Russia's potential for aggressive and hostile behaviour. However, it was not Russia that ravaged modern-day Poland, Ukraine, the Czech Republic, Slovakia, Romania, Bulgaria, or the Caucasus during the Second World War. Today too, Russia's general stance appears to prioritise diplomacy over conflict. For this reason, the excuse of "precaution against Russia" being used to transform the world into a military platform is criticised by many strategic experts.



What is the real reason behind this sudden development of a military defence strategy?

Behind the tensions in the region lies the influence of certain think tanks led by the British deep state. The architect of NATO's policy of militarily encircling Russia is a think tank called the Atlantic Council. Founded in 1961, the Council is described by political analysts as an institution where NATO's ideologies are formulated. During the economic crises experienced by countries in the region, the stage is again occupied by names under the influence of the British deep state, such as the globally renowned financial speculator and founder of Open Society Foundations, George Soros, with his famous hedge fund, Quantum Fund. Moreover, it is claimed that the Open Society Foundations, managed by Soros, have played a provocative role in numerous incidents ranging from colour revolutions in various countries to the Arab Spring or independent movements like the Gezi Protests in Turkey. You can read the details of these matters in the following lines.

These think tanks represent ideologies described as internationalist or globalist. So much so that these policies have brought the world back to Cold



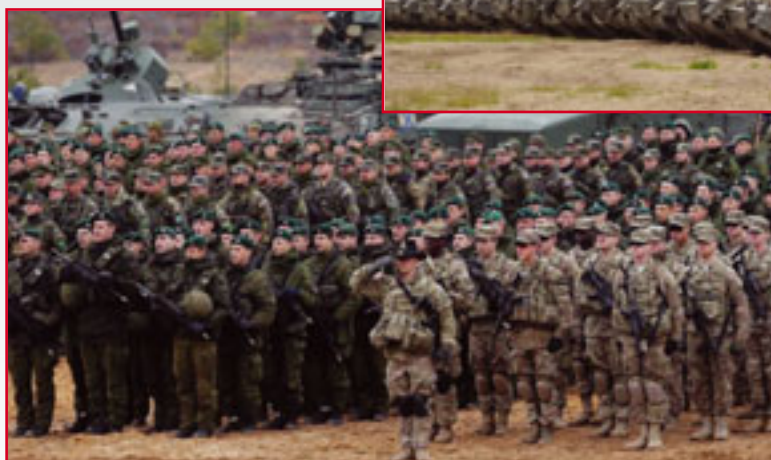
Behind the strategy of arming against Russia lies the revolutions supported by Soros's Hedge Fund and speculations from certain think tanks.



War-era polarisation in less than a decade. Consequently, although there has been neither a hot war nor a cold war between major powers, the Mediterranean and the Black Sea are now filled with warships. Of course, these foundations are not the direct cause of these polarisations. However, the global policies of war, finance, natural resources, and exploitation sow seeds of hatred that drive societies into conflict. The origin of this can undoubtedly be traced to the British deep state and the policies of the institutions under its aegis.

Certainly, at this point, it is important to remember that the British deep state has always supported polarisation and hot conflicts in the world for its own interests. Therefore, when analysing the wars or crises in the world, it is essential to understand the strategic policies of the British deep state. Looking at the policies of the British deep state since the Second World War, we can observe that portraying Russia as a constant threat has always been a significant asset for its agenda. The British deep state did not find the conclusion of the artificially constructed Cold War aligned with its plans, as it required excuses to further arm itself and the United States, which it maintained at its side as a protective shield. In today's world, where even the smallest rumour can provoke uprisings, the "Russian threat" has been chosen as an attractive and compelling subject to gain support.

At present, neither the United States, Russia, nor NATO countries are of a mindset so reckless as to pursue war rumours. Indeed, war in this era is synonymous with the introduction of nuclear weapons. No one would willingly experience or inflict such a nightmare. Under these circumstances, although rumours of war preparations or border threats might not appear entirely realistic, the British deep state exploits this environment to its advantage. In a world governed by the British deep state, the existence of these fictitious threats is necessary to expand its dominance, strengthen its control over the arms market, stimulate its own financial markets, turn more countries into colonies, and keep the United States and NATO as readily available mercenaries for its own security. The British deep state thus seeks to turn the world into a battlefield, exactly as it plans, to spread the dominance of the *Dajjal* far and wide. The astonishing aspect is that world nations, perpetually arming themselves over baseless threats, have yet to recognise that they are being played by the British deep state.



NATO missiles stationed in Romania without any justification have been met with strong reactions from Russia.

NATO's Secret Army and Coups

The secret army of NATO also took on the mission of overthrowing undesirable governments in targeted countries. This clandestine army, under the dominance of the British deep state, toppled the Mosaddegh government in Iran in 1953, which had planned to distribute a portion of oil revenues to the public.³¹⁰ The story of coups then continued with the 1954 Guatemala coup and was followed by various revolts in South America, Africa, and the Middle East.

Turkey was one of the primary countries subjected to this wave of coups. Accomplices and agents activated by the British deep state played an active role, preparing the country for coups in different ways. Just two days after the May 27 coup,

on May 29, 1960, the British Foreign Office issued a directive concerning the recognition of the military administration in Turkey. According to the directive, *"The British government was very anxious to recognize the new regime simultaneously with the USA."* The British deep state employed a familiar strategy here: although orchestrating the entire project, it acted as if it was in the background. Around the same time, ambassadors from Canada, Pakistan, and India in Ankara maintained close contact with the British ambassador, stating that their governments were unlikely to delay recognising Turkey's coup administration for long.

The British Government of the time expressed satisfaction with the post-coup "satisfactorily developing" relations with Turkey and wished for the continuation of such relations.



The over-
thrown
Iranian
leader
Mosaddegh



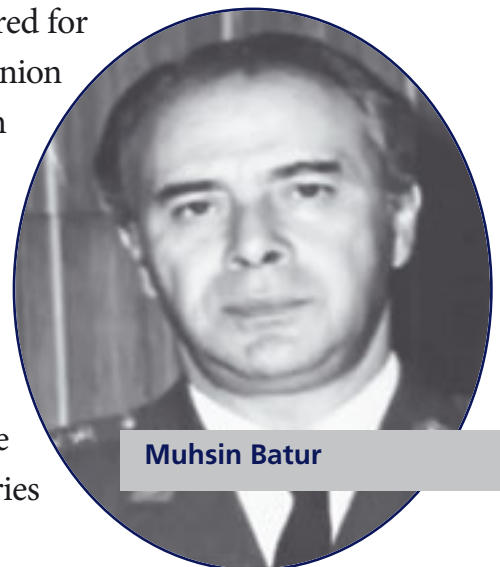


The plane crash Adnan Menderes experienced, as well as the subsequent coup, were orchestrated by the British deep state. Once again, agents and affiliates of the deep state were involved.

Of course, relations between the British Government and the Turkish Government must continue to develop and strengthen. However, the point of criticism here is that, throughout history, British governments have supported coup administrations in Turkey for their own interests. The reason for this is that British governments have always been compelled to operate under the influence of the British deep state. Therefore, the ultimate responsibility does not lie with British governments but with the British deep state.

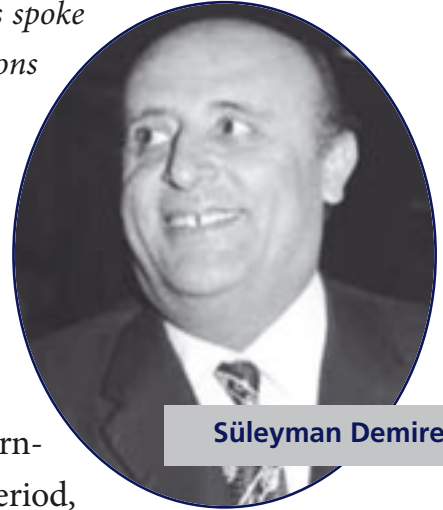
During the coup of 12 March 1971, a similar process was experienced. The economic developments in Turkey, the major projects that had been implemented, and the fact that the assistance required for all these project investments came from the Soviet Union had once again made Turkey a target for the British deep state. A familiar scenario was once again enacted; the Demirel Government was forced to resign with the memorandum of 12 March.

General Muhsin Batur, who signed the 12 March memorandum, described the presence of certain "external factors" in creating the atmosphere of 12 March in his book *Anılar ve Görüşler* (Memories and Opinions) in the following way:



Muhsin Batur

After 12 March, some of our politicians and thinkers spoke about the influence of external factors and organisations such as the CIA and the role played by issues such as the opium. ... In this orchestration, agents, provocateurs, and most importantly, the media and propaganda can be used to create the desired environment. These elements may have been used in creating the atmosphere of 12 March.³¹¹



Süleyman Demirel

The Minister of Foreign Affairs in Demirel's Government, İhsan Sabri Çağlayangil, remarked about this period, saying, *"The CIA undermined us, and we didn't even realise."* However, the primary role here was neither directly that of the CIA nor NATO. The force that orchestrated this coup, sowing fear with its secret armies behind the scenes, was the British deep state. Yet, at that time, no one could identify this hidden hand by name.

After 1974, the situation somewhat changed. The newly formed CHP-MSP coalition government began rolling back the concessions made under the 1971 memorandum, followed shortly by the Cyprus intervention. These were events that the British deep state would not have approved of. Immediately after, under the orders of the British deep state, an embargo was imposed on Turkey by the United States and lasted for three years. In response, Turkey closed down US bases and once again pivoted towards the East and the Soviets. Dissatisfied with these developments, the British deep state promptly intervened once more.



İhsan Sabri Çağlayangil

On 12 September 1980, Turkey experienced its third coup d'état. At the time the coup took place, three thousand American soldiers were in Turkey for the Anvil Express exercise. These soldiers were possibly unaware that they were, in fact, pawns being utilised by NATO's secret armies. The British deep state had taken every measure it deemed necessary to ensure the success of the coup, which it viewed as essential for a country in turmoil. Just as in the attempted coup of 15 July, deploying soldiers had been one of the foremost of these precautions.

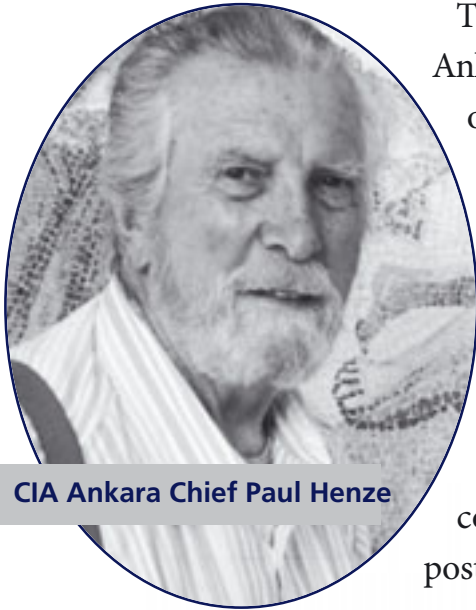


The 1971 memorandum, under the control of the British deep state, was followed by Queen Elizabeth's visit to Turkey.



The 1980 coup, facilitated by the involvement of British agents, brought about great suffering.





CIA Ankara Chief Paul Henze

The statement by Paul Henze, the CIA Chief in Ankara, informing then US President Jimmy Carter of the coup with the remark, "our boys did it," garnered much attention during this period. Following the coup, NATO gained the privilege of establishing military bases in numerous regions of Turkey.

Periods when Turkey directed its foreign policy towards differing approaches and opted for independence have invariably been met with coups. Among these were the 28 February 1997 post-modern coup, which, like the preceding three coups, was successful; the 27 April 2007 e-memorandum, which ended in failure; and most significantly, the treacherous coup attempt of 15 July 2016, which, thanks to the determination of the Turkish Nation, also failed. The direct role played by the British deep state in coups in Turkey will be examined in full detail in the third volume of the book. This mafia-like structure has not only sought to obstruct NATO's fundamental principles but has also interfered in the domestic affairs of other countries, turning them into its pawns.

Former Prime Minister Bülent Ecevit, in an interview he gave to Milliyet Newspaper on 28 November 1990, made the following statements revealing the existence of NATO's secret army within the internal affairs of countries:

*During my premiership in 1974, the Chief of the General Staff at the time, General Semih Sancar, requested several million from the discretionary funds of the Prime Ministry for an urgent need. The amount requested was nearly the entirety of the funds available in the discretionary budget. I had to ask the General Staff about the purpose of this money. The response was, "We need it for the Special Warfare Unit"; until that moment, I had never even heard of such an official department. I asked, "Where were this Unit's expenses being covered from until now?" I was informed that all the expenses of this Unit had previously been funded by a covert allocation from the United States but that the US had now ceased this financial support; hence, there was a need to request funds from the Prime Ministry's discretionary budget. I asked where the Special Warfare Unit was located. The response came: "In the same building as the American Military Assistance Mission."*³¹²

Although secret armies and covert structures remain hidden in the background, there is always a Supreme Power that observes, sees, and is aware of their devious plans. That Power is God, the Lord of all realms. While they believe they are concealing their actions, God sees them; while they think they are devising secret plans, God hears those plans. They do not even possess the strength to draw breath independently of God. Their misjudgment lies in thinking all power resides within themselves and failing to comprehend that God has dominion over everything.

Do they not know that God knows their secrets and their private talk, and that God is the Knower of all unseen things? (Qur'an, 9:78)

Though you speak out loud, He knows your secrets and what is even more concealed. (Qur'an, 20:7)



Following the successful 1980 coup, orchestrated through agents of the British deep state, NATO attained numerous privileges to establish military bases across various regions in Turkey.

- | | |
|---|--|
| 1. Allied Land Command | 10. NATO Aster 30 Surface-to-Air Missile Platform/Terrain battery |
| 2. NATO Rapid Deployable Corps | 11. Kürecik Base. Location of missile defence radar |
| 3. Partnership for Peace Training Centre | 12. Malatya (Erhaç) Air Base. US-led coalition "emergency use" base against ISIS |
| 4. Centre of Excellence – Defence against Terrorism | 13. Command centre for missile defence radar |
| 5. US Office of Defence Cooperation | 14. Diyarbakir Air Base. US-led coalition use against ISIS |
| 6. Konya Air Base. Used by NATO AWACS aircraft | 15. Batman Air Base. US-led coalition "emergency use" base against ISIS |
| 7. Port used by US military | |
| 8. Incirlik Air Base. Various uses | |
| 9. NATO Patriot missile battery | |

Deep State

Connections within

Intelligence Services

Intelligence is the cornerstone of defence. States must possess a strong foundation in intelligence; otherwise, they become easily exploitable, manipulable, and vulnerable to rebellions and attacks.

In today's climate of insecurity, the risk of national intelligence agencies falling under the influence of external factions is significant. When nations cannot trust their own intelligence services, and when these agencies start operating on behalf of foreign interests, coups, uprisings, and wars become inevitable.

This is largely the case today. A significant number of intelligence agencies worldwide have been compelled to act under the influence of the British deep state. Some of these agencies were even directly established by the British deep state. Consequently, these intelligence services have, to a large extent, become beholden to the British deep state. This is the primary reason why the names of certain intelligence agencies frequently surface in relation to incidents around the world.

When we closely analyse the key methods employed by intelligence agencies, this truth becomes even more apparent.

British Domestic and Foreign Intelligence: MI5-MI6

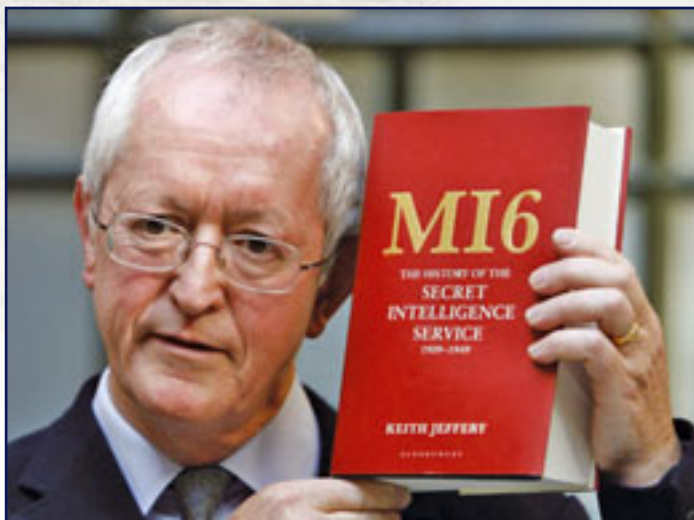
The British Secret Intelligence Service, MI6, represents Section 6 of the British Military Intelligence organisation, known as the world's first intelligence agency. It is accountable solely to the Queen. Queen Elizabeth is briefed by the M Division of MI6, making her even more informed than US Presidents.³¹³ While MI5 is responsible for domestic intelligence, MI6 is exclusively focused on foreign intelligence.

The sole exception to this is Northern Ireland. Although Northern Ireland is part of Britain, it is monitored by the British Foreign Intelligence Service, MI6.

MI6 is essentially the successor of the Special Operations Executive (SOE), established by Churchill during the Second World War. Undoubtedly, just as the SOE housed patriots during the Second World War who risked their lives to protect their country, MI6 today also includes patriots committed to the same cause. However, this does not change the fact that both organisations are projects of the British deep state and operate largely under its auspices. These patriots are beyond reproach with regard to the accusations raised here.

The Special Operations Executive (SOE), established by Churchill during the Second World War





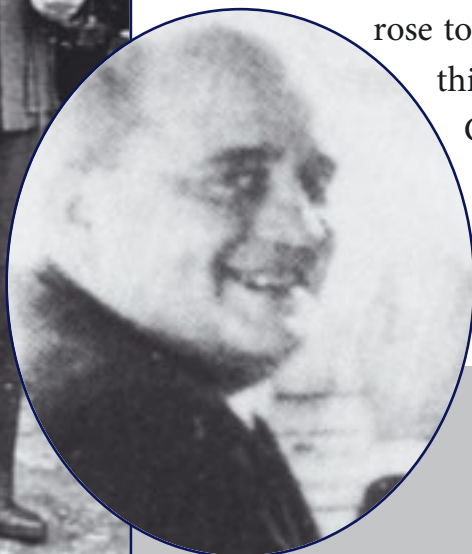
The initial formation of MI6 coincides with the Ottoman period. Known as the world's first intelligence agency, MI6 was organized in the aftermath of the Reval Meetings between Russia and Britain to closely monitor developments within the Ottoman Empire. In other words, from its inception, its primary focus has

been the Turks and Turkish territories. British historian Keith Jeffery explicitly states in his 800-page work, *The History of the Secret Intelligence Service 1909-1949*, that MI6 was established to track developments in the Ottoman Empire, and throughout this period, Ottoman administrative units were monitored by MI6 agents.

Bülent Gökay from Ankara University, in his article "Spying in the Ottoman Empire," states that the first British agents began their activities in the Ottoman Empire during the reign of Abdul Hamid II in 1878. Thus, even before MI6 was established, the British deep state had commenced espionage operations on Ottoman soil. Detailed information on this subject can be found in the first volume of the book.

According to military history expert John Ferris, MI6 facilitated close monitoring of Ottoman leaders, allowing their movements to be known in advance. Ferris describes this as *"Britain playing a chess game whose winner was predetermined."*³¹⁴

In his work *The British Army and Signals Intelligence During the First World War*, Ferris explicitly states that the Arab, Armenian, and Greek revolts emerged under the supervision of MI6 agents. Ferris further mentions that MI6 maintained close relationships with numerous Ottoman officers and statesmen, notably Enver and Talat Pasha, and asserts that these statesmen were also utilised by MI6.



British historian Keith Jeffery, on the other hand, suggests that Britain began its intelligence activities not only in the Ottoman Empire but also in the nascent Turkish Republic at a very early stage. For this reason, MI6 sent some of its most important agents to Turkey. Agents who particularly operated in Istanbul later rose to significant positions. During this period, two agents, Harold Gibson and Wilfred Dunderdale, were specifically assigned to Turkey.³¹⁵

In the early years of the Turkish Republic, two agents sent from Britain to Turkey: Harold Gibson (far left) and Wilfred Dunderdale (left)

The Operational Scope of British Intelligence

Former MI5 agent Annie Machon has stated that the purpose of British intelligence services is to protect the interests of the state. Machon described the concept of national security, whose boundaries can never be clearly delineated, as a highly flexible notion. According to Machon, the actions taken in pursuit of this goal could encompass various illegal activities or be used to cover up such activities.

Machon noted that MI6 generally carries out its overseas operations from consulates and expressed her belief that Turkey possesses a key strategic position within the activity scope of British intelligence. In her view, this is why British intelligence operates very actively in the country. Machon also mentioned that the British Digital Intelligence Service (GCHQ) has a massive listening station in Cyprus, established to intercept and analyse communications across the entire Eastern Mediterranean. She emphasised that the core task of the British Digital Intelligence Service is to monitor politicians, journalists, lawyers, and so on. According to Machon, in the region, there is no one who is exempt from surveillance in their eyes.

Machon went on to describe the strategy British intelligence employs when seeking to recruit an agent or collaborator from, for example, Turkey:

There is an acronym for their approach trying to recruit potential agent, which is MICE – Money, Ideology, Compromise and Ego. The money, ideology and ego tend to be the soft power. If you have someone who is willing to work for you, then they are much more cooperative and they will go and do the extra work, they'd go an extra mile. So, money, of course, is obvious. They can just go up to someone in an airport, who is going on a holiday, and sort of flash open a briefcase full of money. The ideology is where someone is ideologically motivated to work for you for whatever reason. And then of course ego...³¹⁶



Machon explicitly states that intelligence agencies subordinate to the British deep state have also brought mainstream media under their control:

Former MI5 agent Annie Machon, who exposed many unknowns relating to British intelligence

There are higher echelons between the editors, between proprietors of the media, and top spies. They have lunch together, they are told what to cover, what not to cover... There is communication between proprietors and top politicians. And we saw that... journalists were hacking celebrities' phones and the police were covering up. So the collusion goes on every single level... And also have, of course, information operations of the MI6 departments that can plant fakes, do the rhythm of the media pro political advantage.³¹⁷

Former MI5 agent Annie Machon has openly asserted that mainstream media is directly controlled by the British deep state and that this control has a direct impact on global politics. Without a doubt, the most talked-about figure on this matter is Rupert Murdoch, who holds the greatest media power, particularly in Britain and the US. On this topic, Machon stated the following:

Murdoch famously in the UK has been known for decades as the "Kingmaker". Whichever potential Prime Minister he supports, his newspaper supports, usually gets in... And, we know for example, before 1997, before Tony Blair got elected on his landslide victory from the Labour, he had been summoned to the far side of the world by Murdoch, for an interview I suppose, to see if he was really up to the job. Because after that, Murdoch and his newspapers supported Tony Blair, and he won. The same goes for David Cameron. So all our politicians scramble to try to court him... If Murdoch says "jump," the politicians say "how high?"

It is undoubtedly no secret that the upper echelons of the mainstream media operate directly under the influence of the British deep state. Murdoch is renowned for being the most prominent among these names.

Machon particularly highlights that British intelligence frequently uses journalists as sources and that some journalists earn additional income by providing information to private intelligence companies. These companies include private intelligence sources such as Stratfor, Diligence, Crawl, and Blackwater, often handling tasks that are considered too sensitive to be directly managed by MI6 or the CIA.³¹⁸

In the documentary "Playing Dirty – MI6", which features commentary from Stephen Dorril, author of *MI6: Fifty Years of Special Operations*, the operations conducted by MI6 and their use of subcontracted companies were explained as follows:



According to Machon, Rupert Murdoch has been known as a "kingmaker" in Britain for years. Generally, those who take the Prime Minister's seat are individuals supported by his newspapers.



MI6 uses black ops throughout the world to try and change the political status quo. (Stephen Dorril): "This is included running coups, overthrowing governments, psychological operations, setting up black propaganda and all those kind of things." And to ensure these operations cannot be traced back to the intelligent services they mainly contract out the work.³¹⁹

It is evident that certain primary intelligence agencies, like MI6, which report directly to the Queen, often carry out their operations through subcontracted private intelligence firms, agents and accomplices recruited from various countries, and, in particular, some journalists working on behalf of the mainstream media. As the British deep state is acutely aware that intelligence is the foundational mechanism for achieving global dominance, it has established extensive control over intelligence and media organisations.

Illegal Experiments Conducted by MI6 on British Soldiers

It has emerged that the British foreign intelligence service, MI6, conducted secret experiments in the 1950s, during which British soldiers were unknowingly administered LSD. These soldiers were told that the experiments aimed to find a cure for colds as a pretext, leading them to agree to participate. In reality, however, the intention was to secretly administer LSD to observe whether they would confess to hidden secrets under the influence of the substance.¹

Moreover, it has been revealed that British officials also used their own soldiers in nerve gas experiments. As a result, the British government was compelled to pay compensation. Over several decades, thousands of young individuals were subjected to chemical and biological weapons testing in British military laboratories.²

These experiments coincided with some of the most tense days of the Cold War. During that period, the British deep state was in pursuit of a miraculous substance that could enable them to easily collect intelligence from enemies. To this end, they did not hesitate to use their own soldiers as test subjects.



It has been documented that MI6 conducted various illegal experiments, even on its own soldiers, during the Cold War years.



1. Rob Evans, "MI6 pays out over secret LSD mind control tests", The Guardian, 24 February 2006, <https://www.theguardian.com/uk/2006/feb/24/military.past>

2. İngiltere'de kobay asker skandali, Evrensel, 20 August 1999, <https://www.evrensel.net/haber/117388/ingiltere-de-kobay-asker-skandali>

MI5 Agent's Confession: "I Killed Princess Diana!"

In June 2017, former MI5 agent John Hopkins, who was on his deathbed, made a series of confessions. The 80-year-old retired MI5 agent admitted to having carried out 23 assassinations between 1973 and 1999, among which Princess Diana was included.

Hopkins stated that he was employed as a hitman by the organisation and was primarily tasked with eliminating individuals deemed threats to Britain. According to his statements, most of those killed were politicians, activists, journalists, and trade union leaders.

Hopkins claimed that Princess Diana was exceptional among those assassinated due to her being both a woman and a member of the Royal Family, and he asserted that the order for her death was issued by the Royal Family itself. It is important to note that the Royal Family in Britain is strongly subjected to the influence and control of the British deep state. Lady Diana, who allegedly knew too many details about the dark dealings of the British deep state, was reportedly murdered by them, utilising hired assassins like Hopkins for this purpose.

Hopkins' statements are as follows:

She (Lady Diana) knew too many Royal secrets. She had a huge grudge and she was going to go public with all sorts of wild claims. My boss told me she had to die and we had to make it look like an accident. I'd never killed a woman before, much less a princess, but I obeyed orders. I did it for Queen and country.



On his deathbed, MI5 agent John Hopkins confessed in the final days of his life that he was the one who killed Lady Diana. Hopkins was used as a hitman by the organisation.



The order for Lady Diana's death was given directly by the British deep state. According to Hopkins, this order was issued because Diana knew too many secrets.

Hopkins has stated that any investigation into this matter would take forever and would be extremely complex, as there are very few written records concerning MI5 activities.

Asked why he didn't refuse the job, or expose the plot at the time, he explained *"MI5 agents swear allegiance to the Crown, we can't be impartial when it comes to the Royal family."*¹ What Hopkins essentially pointed out here - although he could not explicitly articulate it, even on his deathbed, but only hinted - is that all these assassinations were carried out under the control of the British deep state, and that the Royal Family leads a system that is coerced into implementing the directives of the British deep state. The British deep state, which has always skilfully employed fraudulent diplomacy, once again places the Royal Family at the forefront here, ensuring they are held accountable for all the dirty dealings and creating the impression that all the orders originate from them. In this way, the British deep state remains in the background, undisturbed, and continues its covert operations uninterrupted. The public assassination of Lady Diana is one of the most significant and tragic examples of this.

1. Baxter Dmitry, "Retired MI5 Agent Confesses On Deathbed: 'I Killed Princess Diana'", *YourNews Wire*, 19 June 2017, <http://yournewswire.com/mi5-agent-killed-princess-diana/>

The Centre of the World Intelligence Network: The British Deep State

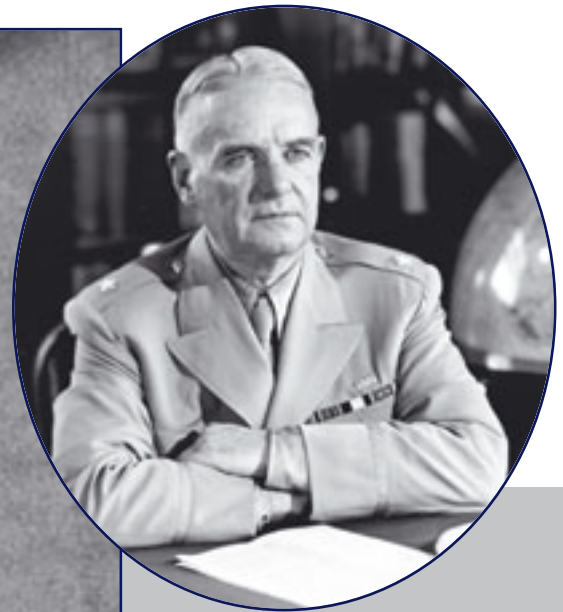
There is a significant, little-known fact. The world's largest intelligence agencies, often brought to the forefront, were, in fact, established by the British deep state. When examining the formation stages of these intelligence agencies, it becomes evident that those who laid the groundwork and brought these agencies into existence were often either MI6 agents or individuals originating from various branches of the British deep state.

The intelligence agency that must undoubtedly be highlighted in this context is the CIA.

Sir Charles Jocelyn Hambro, who served as Director of the Bank of England between 1928 and 1963 and hailed from London's financial centre, undertook the training of the Office of Strategic Services (OSS), the precursor and prototype of the CIA, which was the United States' intelligence unit during the Second World War. Following the war, Hambro headed the British intelligence agency Special Operations Executive, which trained the entire leadership cadre of the CIA.³²⁰ Thus, rather than being an intelligence agency established for safeguarding the security of the American public, the CIA emerged as an organisation operating under the supervision of the British deep state.



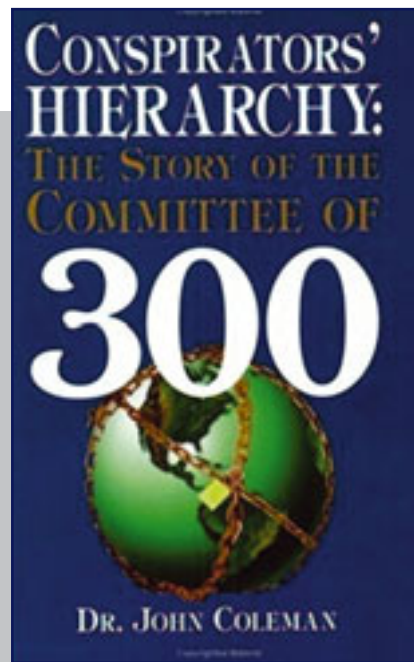
(Left) Sir Charles Jocelyn Hambro, who oversaw the training of the US intelligence agency OSS (Far left) CIA Director Allen W. Dulles



**(Above) General
William Donovan
(Left) Stewart Menzies**

General William Donovan, described as the "father of the CIA" by CIA Director Allen W. Dulles, went to Britain in 1941 to examine MI6. After the Second World War, US President Roosevelt gave the order for the CIA to be established, instructing that MI6 should serve as its model. General Donovan received guidance on how the CIA should be structured from Churchill and the then head of MI6, Stewart Menzies. Donovan later stated that he had "learned the art of espionage from Menzies."³²¹

Allen Dulles, the first director of the CIA, was working at the US Embassy in Istanbul in 1921, during the British occupation of Istanbul. While serving as the CIA Director, he organised the coup, in collaboration with MI6, that overthrew Iran's Prime Minister Mohammad Mosaddegh and reinstated the Shah to power during Operation Ajax. The primary reason for the coup against Mosaddegh was his decision to nationalise the oil rights that had been granted to the British upon assuming office. When Mosaddegh realised the impending coup and closed the British Embassy in Tehran, the initiative was initially thwarted. Consequently, the British deep state decided to involve the United States.



In 1952, Iranian leader Mosaddegh was named "Man of the Year" by *Time* magazine and featured on its cover. In 1953, Mosaddegh was overthrown in a coup orchestrated by the British deep state. (Side) John Coleman's book titled "*The Story of the Committee of 300*"

John Dulles, Allen Dulles' brother, was the US Secretary of State at the time of the Iranian coup. The consensus among historians and political analysts is that the Dulles brothers, under British pressure, organised the coup.³²²

Despite being dismissed from his position by President John F. Kennedy, Allen Dulles remained one of the seven members of the commission investigating Kennedy's assassination.

The establishment of the National Reconnaissance Office (NRO), one of the 17 intelligence agencies in the United States, is also attributed to the Committee of 300, one of the primary entities under the control of the British deep state. The budget of this institution is reportedly supervised by a few individuals in the US Congress connected to the British deep state.

Former US intelligence officer Dr John Coleman has noted that, following the First World War, members of the Skull and Bones Society redesigned the American intelligence apparatus along British lines, making it subordinate to their influence.³²³

The CIA and MI6 jointly organised the 1949 coup in Syria. As a result of the atmosphere of terror created by General Adib Shishakli, who led this coup, the Ba'ath Party came to power. MI6 Chief Sir James Black was compelled to admit their awareness of the US tortures in Abu Ghraib Prison.

Shortly thereafter, it was revealed that MI6 agents also participated in interrogations and tortures during the occupations of Iraq and Afghanistan.³²⁴ All these events serve as significant evidence that American intelligence cannot act independently of MI6.

In reality, it was MI6 itself that established the torture facilities and implemented systematic torture practices. However, the name of Britain was never mentioned in matters of torture, with only the CIA and the US coming under scrutiny. In the international torture centres referred to as Black Sites, the CIA and MI6 conducted interrogations together.

Four airports in Britain were used to transport prisoners who were subjected to torture. At the time, British Defence Secretary Lord George Robertson facilitated the establishment of these secret torture centres in NATO member states. He was later appointed as NATO Secretary-General.

The most commonly used method of torture in these facilities, called "waterboarding," which involves covering a detainee's mouth with a wet cloth to induce a sensation of drowning and intense pain, was first employed by the British in the 1970s against Irish nationalists.

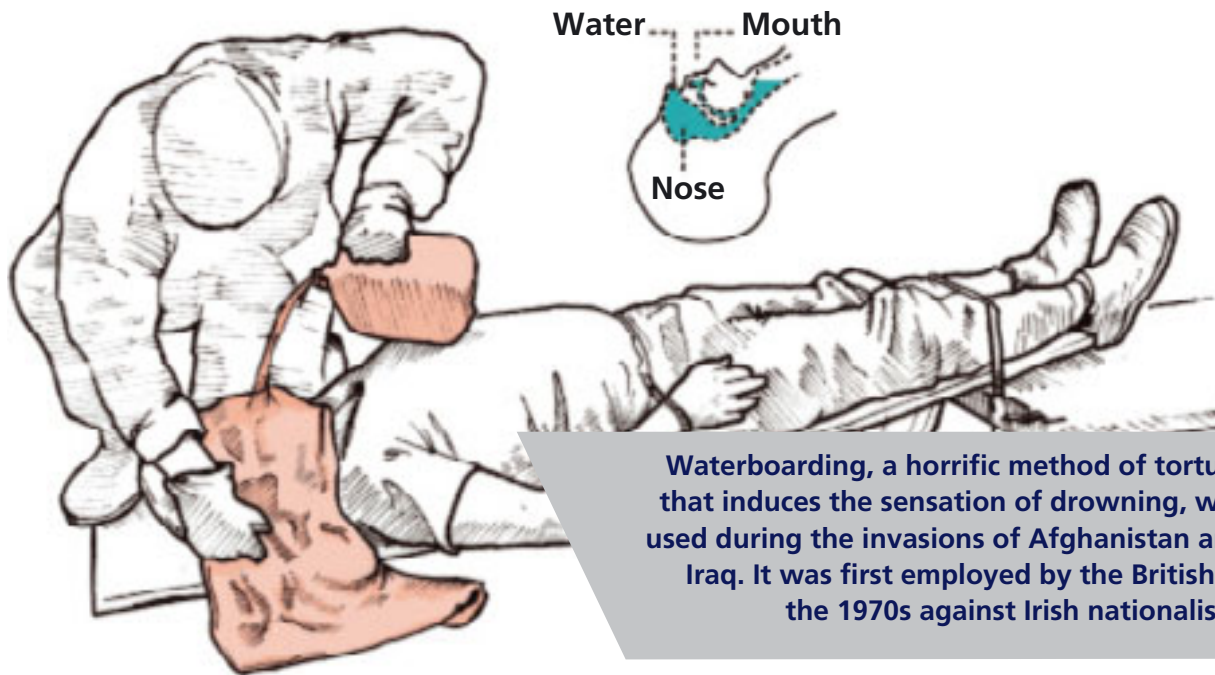


General Adib Shishakli



During the Iraq invasion, British Defence Secretary Lord George Robertson facilitated the establishment of secret torture facilities in NATO member countries.





Waterboarding, a horrific method of torture that induces the sensation of drowning, was used during the invasions of Afghanistan and Iraq. It was first employed by the British in the 1970s against Irish nationalists.

It was discovered that the false reports regarding weapons of mass destruction, cited as a justification for the invasion of Iraq, were prepared by agents tied to MI6. It was noted that agents from the British Commonwealth were particularly involved in the preparation of these reports, which ensured that the submitted documents were presented as if they were international reports.³²⁵

On this subject, the statements of microbiologist Rod Barton, who worked for Australian intelligence, are intriguing. Barton revealed that he was asked to add information to a fabricated report about the existence of weapons of mass destruction to make the claims more convincing. David

Kelly, one of the individuals involved in preparing this report, was found dead two days after informing the BBC that fake documents had been added to the report. The incident was officially described as a suicide.³²⁶



David Kelly, one of the individuals involved in preparing the false report about Iraq's alleged weapons of mass destruction, was found dead two days after admitting the report was fabricated.

The British Digital Intelligence Service (GCHQ)

In Britain, alongside MI5 and MI6, there exists a third intelligence agency called the Government Communications Headquarters (GCHQ). This organisation is responsible for ensuring the security of the nation's



cyber connections and infrastructure. GCHQ gained global attention in 2013 due to documents leaked by Edward Snowden, a former systems analyst for the US National Security Agency (NSA). These documents exposed the collaboration between US intelligence and GCHQ, revealing covert global surveillance activities. According to a report by *The Guardian*, the NSA had the capability to access the systems of the world's leading internet giants through a programme called "Prism". It was claimed that, since June 2010, GCHQ also had access to this system and had obtained 197 intelligence reports using this method in recent years.³²⁷ The information suggests that, through Prism, GCHQ could access personal emails, photos, and videos of individuals without encountering any legal barriers.

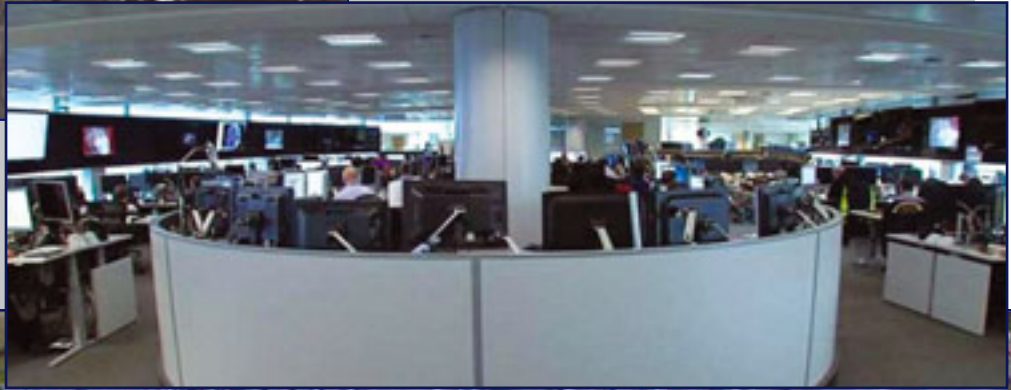
Intelligence agencies like GCHQ possess supercomputers capable of effortlessly breaking encryption codes, as well as some of the world's best mathematicians. Consequently, they are able to decrypt even messages in applications with encryption features. This demonstrates how easily the British deep state, through its intelligence agencies, can intrude upon individuals' private lives.

In general, this feature of GCHQ prompts various questions across different sectors. Some groups argue that the decryption system in question can access all global resources and, therefore, could easily penetrate the communication systems of terrorist organisations. Consequently, within the framework of such a system, it is unlikely that GCHQ would fail to detect terrorist attacks in advance. This scenario also brings to light the relationship between the British deep state and terrorist groups and activities.

GCHQ operates under the supervision and auspices of the British deep state. Therefore, the intelligence gathered here is primarily utilised to facilitate the global dominance of the British deep state. It should not be forgotten that the use of terrorist organisations in pursuit of this dominance is also a reality. This matter will be addressed in greater detail in the following sections.



The images depict the old and new headquarters of GCHQ. It has been revealed that this institution secretly monitors all emails, conversations, and internet activities related to the Middle East.



What Does Cyprus Mean for GCHQ?

Cyprus owes its significance in global politics to the island's strategic position in the Middle East. The fact that Britain held sovereignty over the island from 1878 to 1960 and has maintained a presence via military bases since that time stems from this very reason. These bases, as may be recalled, were where British soldiers deployed to convert the 15 July coup attempt in Turkey, into an occupation were stationed. The crucial importance of these bases for Britain goes beyond merely providing air operation capabilities over Middle Eastern nations; they also play a pivotal role in intelligence activities.

The Akrotiri and Dhekelia military bases in Cyprus are territories entirely belonging to Britain, situated outside the jurisdiction of both the Greek Cypriot Administration of Southern Cyprus and the Turkish Republic of Northern Cyprus. These bases cover a total area equivalent to 3% of the island. However, it was only after 2013 that the critical significance of this small area, as a focal point of developments concerning the entire world, became apparent. The British deep state has been unlawfully intercepting and monitoring communications across Turkey and the broader Middle East from these military bases.

One of GCHQ's three most significant operational centres is still located in Cyprus. This is the Ayios Nikolaos intelligence station, situated within the base on



the eastern side of the island. What sets this station apart from others is its covert surveillance and recording of all communications originating from Turkey and Middle Eastern countries. Edward Snowden, in the Wikileaks documents he disclosed, revealed in comprehensive detail that this British-run station secretly collects all emails, phone conversations, SMS messages, social media activity, internet traffic, and passwords from Middle Eastern countries, in short, all forms of communication, without the knowledge or consent of the users.

The British military base in Akrotiri, Cyprus



The British military base in Dhekelia, Cyprus



The documents leaked to the media by Edward Snowden, a computer expert and former employee of the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA) and the National Security Agency (NSA), marked a turning point in the history of intelligence. Through these revelations, the world became aware for the first time of what had been taking place behind closed doors at the British bases in Cyprus. A senior intelligence officer, in an interview with the BBC, described the exposure of these facts about Cyprus as "the most catastrophic loss to British intelligence ever."³²⁸



Edward Snowden

The communication of Eastern Mediterranean and Middle Eastern countries is largely facilitated through fibre optic cables running beneath the Mediterranean. According to reported information, the GCHQ Cyprus station intercepts and stores all data transmitted via these telecommunications cables. Allegedly, it is not only cables, but also satellite communications that are being intercepted using specialised spy antennas on the island. The vast amount of information gathered through these surveillance activities is analysed using specialised computer programs and transformed into an intelligence input, enabling the British deep state to be aware of everyone's activities.

Documents that have surfaced indicate that this is not an ordinary intelligence-gathering operation. Under the guise of counter-terrorism, GCHQ is reportedly covertly monitoring everyone in the region, from heads of state and officials to businessmen and ordinary citizens, collecting their data and accessing all kinds of military, political, administrative, commercial, economic, and social information.

It appears that the British deep state has designed these unlawful surveillance and monitoring activities to be shielded from judicial scrutiny. The legal status of the British bases in Cyprus, which serve as the hub for these activities, prevents them from being subject to judicial oversight. Defined as "British Sovereign Base Areas," these territories are outside the jurisdiction of the EU and are considered part of British Overseas Territories.

Like others of their kind, they are under the British Ministry of Defence but operate with autonomous governance systems and unique laws. Due to both the British sovereignty over these areas and the lack of an international mechanism for investigating such offences, the crimes of GCHQ remain unpunished.

According to emerging information, the wiretapping scandal in Cyprus is actually part of a highly classified programme codenamed "Tempora," with a budget of \$1.25 billion. As revealed in the files disclosed by Snowden, Tempora is a computer programme developed by GCHQ in 2008. It has two primary objectives: "Mastering the Internet" and "Global Telecoms Exploitation." In other words, to covertly monitor all internet and telephone communications.

Britain shares the confidential information it gathers through its bases in Cyprus with the United States. However, the intelligence cooperation between the two countries is not, as commonly believed, a partnership in which both parties equally benefit. It is a system designed to serve the interests of Britain rather than the US. A statement by former GCHQ head David Omand reveals the true nature of the intelligence relationship between the two nations: *"We have the brains. They have the money. It's a collaboration that's worked very well."*³²⁹

The GCHQ's secret surveillance and recording of everything cannot be justified solely as a measure for combating terrorism. This information could easily be exploited by the British deep state or malicious agents. Provocation, propaganda, misinformation, coups, revolutions, wars, assassinations, and unlawful covert operations are just some of the potential risks that come to mind. All of these pose significant dangers that must not be overlooked, particularly in the Middle East.

Undoubtedly, ensuring the security of a country and its citizens against terrorism is the most natural right of every nation. Legal methods of intelligence gathering, monitoring, and surveillance are also an essential part of this. However, the methods employed in doing so must not conflict with the principles of democracy, human rights and freedoms, fundamental values, or the law. Most importantly, such efforts should be directed towards building and preserving peace, rather than fostering more conflict. Intelligence should be a force used in the hands of sincere and honest individuals to combat wrongdoing, rather than a tool for causing further suffering when controlled by malevolent actors.

However, when we consider that such intelligence operations are presently monopolised by the British deep state, it is not difficult to foresee how these may be used as instruments in dangerous schemes.

The strategic masterminds behind the British deep state operate under the illusion that they remain unwatched and unseen as they carry out their covert activities. However, they fall victim to a great delusion, for God, the Sovereign of all realms, is always with them.

Do you not see that God knows what is in the heavens and on the earth? Three men cannot confer together secretly without Him being the fourth of them, or five without Him being the sixth of them, or fewer than that or more without Him being with them wherever they are. Then He will inform them on the Day of Rising of what they did. God has knowledge of all things. (Qur'an, 58:7)



(Left) Former GCHQ Director David Omand during a speech at Chatham House
(Below) The GCHQ headquarters in Cyprus



Five Eyes

The intelligence alliance led by Britain and including Australia, Canada, New Zealand, and the United States is commonly referred to by the acronym F.V.E.Y., which stands for Five Eyes.

When we consider that all these countries are English-speaking and historically under British influence, it is not difficult to discern that the true leader of the Five Eyes system is Britain.

These nations are interconnected under the UKUSA Agreement for the purpose of providing "signals intelligence." In other words, they gather and share intelligence about other states by intercepting and analysing electromagnetic waves or signals. (Signals intelligence refers to the collection, recording, evaluation, and interpretation of electromagnetic energy emitted by the electronic communication systems of a target state, resulting in intelligence.)

Within this global surveillance system are the US National Security Agency (NSA), British Government Communications Headquarters (GCHQ), the Communications Security Establishment Canada (CSEC), the Australian Signals Directorate (ASD), and New Zealand's Government Communications Security Bureau (GCSB).



The map shows the Five Eyes (F.V.E.Y.) countries.



(Top and centre) The Five Eyes office in Bletchley Park, USA, was the place where Alan Turing and his team broke German codes during the war. (Below) A photograph from the early days of Five Eyes intelligence

Under the UKUSA Agreement, these intelligence agencies share all information they collect, particularly signals intelligence. This enables the monitoring of communication traffic across all continents by five English-speaking countries of Anglo-Saxon origin, with the intelligence concentrated in a single point: the hands of the British deep state, which dominates the Commonwealth.³³⁰ Within this alliance, member countries have agreed not to

spy on one another and to share communication signal data, known as SIGINT, among themselves. This secretive alliance, now in its 70th year, has established a global surveillance infrastructure that monitors, analyses, and stores worldwide communications to this day.

Among these, for example, the "RAF" (Royal Air Force) in Britain is known as the world's largest electronic surveillance centre. Here, all communications across the globe are intercepted to gather intelligence for Britain and the US. Considering that even just the NSA and RAF are part of this system, the power and scope of the intelligence capacity of the Five Eyes can be better understood.

In 2013, Edward Snowden, a former CIA and NSA employee and computer specialist, disclosed documents revealing the secret relationships between the Five Eyes countries and the global intelligence operations they conducted. The documents, published in *The Guardian*, *Washington Post*, *Der Spiegel*, and *The New York Times*, brought to light the details of the Five Eyes' illegal surveillance and data collection operations. Edward Snowden described the Five Eyes as a *"supra-national intelligence organisation that does not answer to the known laws of its own countries."* Some intelligence experts have stated that the information Snowden



National Security representatives of the Five Eyes countries during a meeting in California



An image from British Government Communications Headquarters (GCHQ), part of the Five Eyes intelligence network

revealed about the Five Eyes would not concern them in the slightest and that this largest known "espionage alliance" in history would continue its operations as usual. Indeed, developments have documented that the secret alliance continues to operate in the same manner, despite being fully exposed.³³¹

According to the documents, those targeted by British intelligence in cooperation with the NSA included diplomats at the G20 summit, heads of state from 35 countries, including Germany, Brazil, and Mexico, politicians, UN offices, embassies, and media organisations. Additionally, the bugging of Kofi Annan's office during the lead-up to the Iraq War is also among this group's activities.³³²

Around the world, NSA and Britain's GCHQ have satellite dishes, listening, and surveillance stations located at British and American embassies, military bases, and consulates. These systems can access security cameras in nearly all countries. British and US ships patrolling near China's coast eavesdrop on regional radio communications. Satellite dishes at the Fort Meade Base in Maryland monitor global banking transactions.³³³

According to *The Guardian*, British intelligence has gained covert access to 200 transcontinental fibre-optic cables that carry phone calls, messages, and internet traffic, enabling them to collect all kinds of personal data. British secret intelligence agency, GCHQ, can gather information from 46 of these cables simultaneously.



Wikileaks documents revealed that British agents intercepted emails and spied on leaders attending the G20 summit. (Below) British newspapers reporting on this issue



The covert programme named Tempora had been operational for 18 months at the time the report was published, and even within that short span, the volume of data collected—including phone records, SMS messages, emails, social media data such as Facebook, internet usage logs, and site access records—was vast. For instance, in just one day, 600 million phone calls were recorded. The volume of information collected was equivalent to the information in all the books in the British Library 192 times every 24 hours.

Snowden emphasised that this espionage network should not be attributed exclusively to the United States, pointing to Britain as the primary actor. Highlighting the overreach of British intelligence, he remarked: "*They [British] are worse than the US.*"³³⁴

XKeyscore, which has been declassified like Tempora and Prism, is among the advanced intelligence programmes used by the Five Eyes for information gathering, analysis, and filtering purposes. These tools can connect to computer servers and satellites at military and diplomatic facilities in numerous foreign countries. ECHELON, a product of the Five Eyes developed during the Cold War primarily to monitor the Soviet Union and the Eastern Bloc and frequently featured in spy films of the time, is the oldest and most basic version of these programmes.

New Zealand's electronic surveillance agency, the GCSB, is not lagging behind the others. It collects communication data along the Asia-Pacific corridor using the NSA's controversial XKeyscore programme and transmits large data packages to intelligence agencies in Britain and the US. According to the Snowden documents, the information collected by the GCSB has no relation to security threats. Instead, the GCSB has directed its espionage activities at a broad spectrum, including New Zealand's allies, trade partners, and close Pacific neighbours.

As is clearly evident, the US—often portrayed as the origin of all such issues—is only one member of the Five Eyes. The brain to which all the "eyes" are connected points to the British deep state. This brain sometimes comes to the forefront depending on circumstances, conditions, and plans, while at other times it remains hidden in the background.



The activities of the Five Eyes continue unabated, disregarding all laws and boundaries, and blatantly violating privacy and personal rights. It is well known that this organisation conducts numerous illegal and illegitimate operations while hiding behind clichés such as "terror threats" and "security concerns".



Using the XKeyscore programme, employed by the Five Eyes network, all information on the internet can be collected.

It should not be forgotten that the purpose of the British deep state, which utilises such intelligence networks, has always been to achieve political, military, and economic dominance over the world, as it always has been. The British deep state consistently strives to establish the most advanced exploitation system and the largest and most sophisticated machinery of self-interest, intended to crush weak, powerless, and desperate masses.

Today, there is remarkably little information available regarding the nearly 70-year-old Five Eyes organisation and the agreements that underpin it. In some cases, not even the governments of the countries involved are fully aware of what this organisation works towards or what these agreements entail. For example, the Australian Prime Minister was not informed of the existence of such an organisation until 1973. No government officially acknowledged its existence until 1999.³³⁵

A senior member of the British intelligence service articulated the influence of British intelligence within Five Eyes with the following statement:

*"When you get a GCHQ pass it gives you access to the NSA too. You can walk into the NSA and find GCHQ staff holding senior management positions, and vice versa. When the NSA has a piece of intelligence, it will very often ask GCHQ for a second opinion. There have been ups and downs over the years, of course. But in general, the NSA and GCHQ are extremely close allies. They rely on each other."*³³⁶

A former British agent expressed the strength of the alliance among the countries within this structure with the following words:

*"Cooperation between the two countries, particularly, in SIGINT (Signals Intelligence), is so close that it becomes very difficult to know who is doing what."*³³⁷

Beyond the Five Eyes, alliances such as the Nine Eyes, which includes Denmark, France, the Netherlands, and Norway; the 14 Eyes, incorporating Germany, Belgium, Italy, Spain, and Sweden; and the 41 Eyes, formed with the involvement of the allied coalition in Afghanistan, exist. These also include the Club of Berne, encompassing 17 key European nations; the Counter Terrorism Group, created with the inclusion of the United States in the Club of Berne; and the NATO Special Committee, formed by the heads of security forces of NATO member countries.



The Royal Air Force (RAF) ground station in Britain hosts numerous satellites. The massive golf ball structures are alleged to be components of the ECHELON system.



A banner in Belgium criticising GCHQ: "GCHQ! Delete my data! EU! Sue the UK!"

All these alliances, in one way or another, implement policies that serve the objectives of the British deep state. Indeed, their governance systems operate under the patronage of the British deep state.

The formation of the Five Eyes dates back to the era of Winston Churchill. This alliance was developed by Winston Churchill, a prominent figure within the British deep state, alongside Franklin Roosevelt, the US President, operating under the aegis of the British deep state. The Atlantic Charter, which paved the way for the British deep state's global objectives, also marks the inception of the alliance. The fact that this alliance was developed by two prominent figures of the British deep state provides significant clues about the purpose of this intelligence network's establishment. Indeed, the focal point of this intelligence network is Britain. When considering how the United States was sought to be rendered a pawn of the British deep state during Roosevelt's era, it becomes evident that the real authority behind this lies with the British deep state.

The British Deep State's Eye Is Everywhere

As can be inferred from all the information provided, the eye of the British deep state is everywhere. It is aware of every development, informed of every conversation and meeting, and is able to monitor everything from the private connections of politicians to the structural forms of terrorist organisations. It has monopolised control over the majority of intelligence agencies. By using or misleading these institutions, the British deep state orchestrates various illicit activities, produces mercenaries and agents, and constructs terrorist organisations.

Of course, it would not be accurate to indiscriminately accuse intelligence agencies based on this. National intelligence agencies are essential pillars in the defence of their respective countries. The point being highlighted here is that some intelligence organisations are manipulated or forcibly exploited by the British deep state.

The documents disclosed by Snowden have revealed the extensive global influence of the British deep state in intelligence operations. These documents have also shown that everything, from civilian deaths in the Middle East to the formation of terrorist organisations, is part of a plan orchestrated by the British deep state. However, this has not been enough to halt the British deep state. With unwavering audacity, it continues all such activities, attempting to steer institutions such as the UN, NATO, and the EU in its desired direction, gathering intelligence to trigger conflicts or acts of terrorism wherever it deems necessary. The only force capable of stopping it will be the *Mahdi* movement.

The alliance of the good holds significance in supporting the movement of the *Mahdi* as a response to the emergence of the *Dajjal*. Wise and virtuous individuals should refrain from wasting time blaming ineffective centres of influence or each other. The sole target is the British deep state. All material and spiritual catastrophes analysed in detail thus far have invariably pointed to the British deep state. Under the current circumstances, diverting attention or creating divisions would only play into the hands of the British deep state, which would not be a prudent course of action. Good people must unequivocally unite for goodness and consistently emphasise that the British deep state is responsible for every disaster.

Our Lord has declared in one of His verses:

...Good actions eradicate bad actions. This is a reminder for people who pay heed. (Qur'an, 11:114)



PART IV

The World Order Through Think Tanks



Think Tanks under the Patronage of the British Deep State

In today's world, a concept known as "think tanks" has emerged. This term refers to institutions that are not dependent on governments in a political or legal sense but generate ideas to influence them. While some of these institutions sincerely strive to produce ideas beneficial to governments, attention must be paid to certain think tanks that have become more influential on a global scale than the governments themselves.

This is because the British deep state spreads its covert policies primarily through these think tanks and directs world politics in various ways through them. Today, many politicians, from those currently in power to prospective leaders, are required to attend covert meetings held within these institutions and prove their worth. This serves as a strategy for the British deep state to determine whether these politicians align with their interests. Politicians who do not conform to their side are persuaded behind these organisations' closed doors.

There are undoubtedly genuine patriots who work in the aforementioned think tanks and are unaware of the insidious strategies of the British deep state. Our target audience here is certainly not these individuals or the institutions that operate honestly. Furthermore, some of these think tanks do

present beneficial insights on certain matters. Legitimate, reasonable viewpoints that support an alliance of religion and beliefs have always been and will continue to be supported by us. The point we wish to highlight here concerns the deep state operatives and individuals under its influence, who attempt to implement the British deep state's insidious plans through certain think tanks. It is important to expose the activities carried out by these institutions under the influence of the British deep state. This is because what they describe as "productive discussions" in some think tanks are, in reality, deep decisions taken regarding certain countries.

It is no longer a secret that British foreign policy is shaped within the think tank Chatham House. Another significant fact, albeit less widely known, is that not only British foreign policy but also almost all countries' foreign and domestic policies are shaped at Chatham House. When American politicians make decisions, they consult the Council on Foreign Relations, also known as CFR, the Washington Institute, or the Brookings Institution. NATO's military plans are devised through the Atlantic Council. Behind the CIA, there are think tanks such as the RAND Corporation or Stratfor, often referred to as "shadow CIAs." The Heritage Foundation determines the manoeuvring space for neo-conservative administrations. The foreign policies of Democratic presidents are determined by the Center for American Progress. All of these are various think tanks. These institutions, which have no constitutional authority and are not accountable to anyone, have become centres of power that function above governments.

Think tanks are described as unbiased and non-profit idea institutions that come together with the aim of generating ideas on paper. However, in reality, the infrastructure of some of these organisations has been shaped by the British deep state. Here, tens of thousands of academics, writers, soldiers, and politicians—knowingly or unknowingly—serve the interests of the British deep state. This is an interconnected hierarchical system. Plans formulated at the highest level are voiced by think tanks and then presented to the public. Think tanks, being connected to certain mainstream media, serve as the most effective tools for shaping public opinion.

Ideas or plans are imposed upon think tanks. For instance, the concept of a so-called "clash of civilisations," which lacks any humanitarian, moral, or social foundation, has laid the groundwork for increasingly horrific wars between Christians and Muslims, Muslims with each other, and ethnically diverse groups previously living in harmony. The entity proposing this thesis is the British deep state, which anticipates benefiting from this fabricated conflict. It is at this juncture that the influence of think tanks comes into play; opinions are expressed, and these organisations provide considerable support for the idea. As these think tanks effectively utilise infrastructure, even the most irrational thesis begins to gain acceptance in society through propaganda. Newspapers, television, social media, prominent public figures, and the manipulation of mass psychology in every possible way are employed effectively in this process. This is a "propaganda" war, much like what we witnessed during the First and Second World Wars. The propaganda methods crafted by various think tanks have underpinned the invasions of the Middle East, various massacres, and the chaos and fear orchestrated through acts of terrorism. This has become such a normalised practice that no one even questions the necessity of an exorbitantly expensive war happening tens of thousands of miles away.

None of the think tanks we are focusing on here generate their own ideas. Like all other institutions, governments, and intelligence agencies under the influence of the British deep state, they are institutions that ratify the information and practices placed before them. A politician to be guided, a foreign policy to be implemented, or a terrorist organisation to be supported is always served to these institutions by the British deep state. The secret intelligence these think tanks obtain originates from the British deep state. The policies they pursue based on this intelligence also stem from the British deep state. Consequently, these institutions do not possess the power or authority to challenge the directives issued by the British deep state. Each one is compelled to act under the patronage of the British deep state.

Author Banu Avar describes these institutions as follows:

If you think Western think tanks are neutral/independent organisations uniting renowned experts conducting scientific analyses under their roofs, you are very mistaken. They are highly partial and greatly dependent. They are

*among the leading actors of hybrid warfare. The International Crisis Group is a 'think' tank headquartered in Brussels, London, New York, and Washington. They list their financial supporters on their website as 'governments, foundations, individuals, and companies.' Yet on the same website, they define themselves as a non-governmental organisation. Their funding comes from governments, but they claim to be independent of governments!*³³⁸

As can be understood from all this, the flow operates in the form of "from the British deep state to think tanks, and from them to governments." Think tanks and governments do not have the option to disregard the demands of the British deep state. To give a historical example, the four major treaties that ended the First World War—Versailles, Sèvres, Trianon, and Saint-Germain—were prepared by delegates who convened during the 1919 Paris Conference. These delegates later founded Chatham House in Britain and the CFR in the United States.

The think tanks in question are necessarily composed of various individuals who ultimately serve the British deep state. These individuals aim to influence events, people, and countries as they wish, and prefer to achieve this through different channels. One fundamental reason that many think tanks provide extensive opportunities to young, ambitious, yet inexperienced "analysts" is precisely this. These analysts are tasked with voicing the ideas that are presented to them in ready form. They are often all too eager to be enticed by the small benefits offered to them. Consequently, they become tools of propaganda that can be conveniently utilised by the British deep state. For such individuals, being a member of the CFR, knowing a CFR member, speaking even a few sentences at Chatham House, or being spotlighted by the representatives of these think tanks on social media becomes a matter of extraordinary prestige. These individuals are promoted through meetings and media support and are presented as part of the think tank's cadre. Particularly if they come from different nationalities, they are given primary responsibility for criticising their country's policies that do not align with the interests of the British deep state. Those who adopt ready-made ideas act as obedient soldiers. In this way, the think tanks under the patronage of the British deep state possess significant influence due to their direct impact on politicians and governments, as well as their use of recruited individuals for intelligence and propaganda purposes.

The most notable example of this is undoubtedly the detailed description of the attempted coup in Turkey on 15 July, as outlined in a report prepared in 2014 for a think tank called the Bipartisan Policy Center by representatives from two think tanks—Eric S. Edelman, Morton Abramowitz, Henri J. Barkey, and Ed Husain—known for their good relations with the PKK and FETÖ.

Ed Husain, whom we will introduce in greater detail later, made exaggerated efforts to appear overtly pro-Turkey during and after the 15 July coup attempt, endeavouring to cover up this explicit situation. However, the 2014 report comprehensively details this treacherous coup attempt, planned for the summer of 2016 in Turkey, which the British deep state anticipated would succeed. From the very moment the events began, it was widely asserted that the 15 July coup attempt was orchestrated by a "mastermind." A lesser-known truth, however, is that this mastermind was the British deep state, practically employing certain individuals from think tanks to execute its agenda.

Think Tanks and Enforced Ideologies

Think tanks operating under the patronage of the British deep state are compelled to align unconditionally with the ideological framework assigned to them. To this end, elements that lead societies towards chaos, degeneration, and lack of spirituality have been identified as fundamental principles to be upheld. In these think tanks, inexperienced yet self-serving individuals, who are essentially used as propaganda tools, are pressured to adopt these core ideologies in order to become part of the institutions they admire. Chief among these ideologies is Darwinism. Darwinism is unequivocally defended by every institution serving the British deep state. This is because Darwinism forms the ideological foundation for all the troubles the British deep state seeks to propagate and is the greatest adversary to moral and spiritual fortification.

The second major philosophy imposed on these individuals is the advocacy of homosexuality. Homosexuality, described in the Qur'an, the Torah, and the Gospel as "an abominable filth," is defended under the guise of "freedom," as though it were a lifestyle choice or an innocent system of thought. Introducing societies to this mindset has likewise become the duty

of these think tanks. Societies, through methods they are often unaware of, have begun to witness and unwittingly adopt homosexuality, prohibited in the Qur'an, within their lives. To the extent that, as a result of the intense pressures exerted by these institutions, opposing homosexuality is portrayed as bigotry, and individuals who resist are almost ostracised from society. Priests refusing to sanction homosexual marriages lose their positions, while writers, educators, or athletes opposing such views face veritable campaigns of public shaming. The resemblance between the strategies employed to propagate and safeguard Darwinism and those used to promote homosexuality is noteworthy, as both are, indeed, projects of the British deep state.



Homosexuality is not a genetically based illness, as some groups claim. It is described in the Qur'an as "abomination" and is explicitly prohibited. It has been promoted by the British deep state to degenerate societies.

The third foundational philosophy imposed for being a part of these institutions is to adopt the identity of being fans of Rumi. This is quite astonishing; in these institutions, Muslims who are in no way religious can adopt Rumi's philosophy, as can individuals of other religious affiliations, such as Christians, and even atheists, who also advocate for Rumi's philosophy. This has effectively turned into a necessity. Undoubtedly, the primary reason for this lies in the expressions found in works attributed to Mawlana Jalal ad-Din Rumi, which are said to openly promote irreligion, declare unlawful acts permissible, advocate and describe homosexual relationships, and accept the fallacy of evolution. These non-Qur'anic explanations align very well with the lifestyle that the British deep state attempts to propagate. As we explained in the first volume of the book at hand, there is no evidence supporting that these expressions truly belong to Mawlana. It is highly probable that such statements were added to his works at a later period. Here, our criticism does not target Mawlana himself, but rather the immoral recommendations mentioned in books attributed to him.

Moreover, the concept being criticised here is certainly not the unique Mawlawi spirit inherent to Anatolia. In fact, the Mawlawiyah ethics of Anatolia and the virtues of beauty and selflessness brought about by that spirit are something the British deep state could never accept. The British deep state

aligns itself with the immoral ideology presented in the works attributed to Mawlana, which seeks to normalise homosexuality, evolution, and even irreligion.

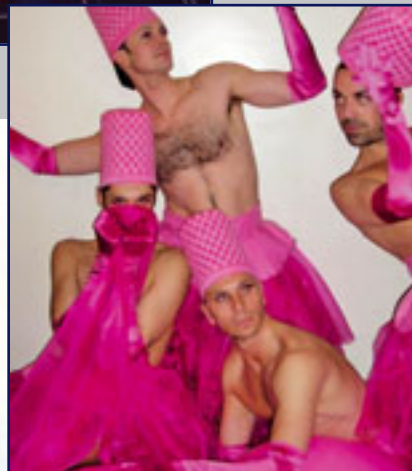
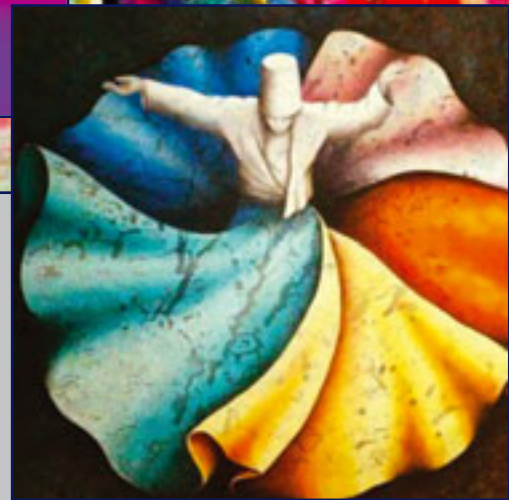
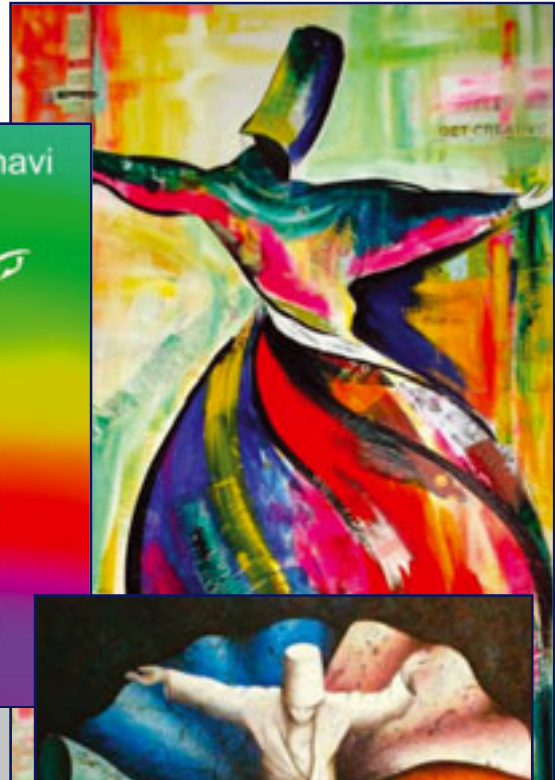
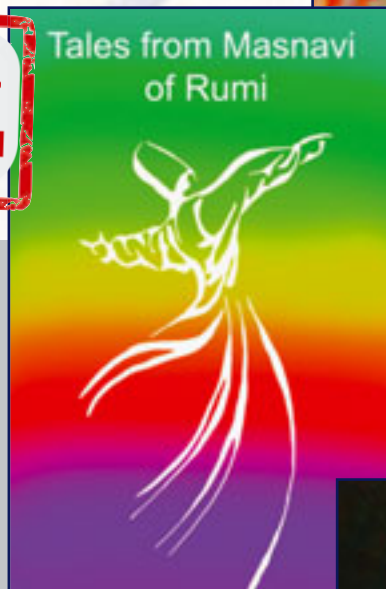
These expressions receive consistent support from prominent figures within think tanks that are under the patronage of the British deep state. Through this approach, the British deep state believes it can both weaken Muslims by exploiting Islam itself and lead them into immorality while also easily popularising homosexuality and irreligion under the guise of advocating for Rumism.



The fourth fundamental philosophy employed is to oppose religiosity and adopt a condescending tone towards the devout. In this way, such individuals gain a peculiar sense of self-confidence and believe that, through this method, they are significantly discrediting religious people.



The British deep state propagates Rumi's philosophy alongside homosexuality and Darwinism. The objective here is to weaken and render the Islamic world ineffective.



EXAMPLES OF WORKS ALLEGEDLY BELONGING TO MAWLANA AND PUBLISHED WITH THE APPROVAL OF THE TURKISH PRESIDENCY OF RELIGIOUS AFFAIRS

ARIFLERİN MENKİBELERİ

yüksek bir mertebe yoktur." buyurdu ve sonra şu hikâyeyi anlattı: "Şam'da bulunan Şeyh Ali Harîrî, kademli, parlak kalbli, metanet sahibi bir kişiydi. Semâ esnasında kime baksa derhal o, ona mürit olurdu. Giydiği hırka parça parça idi. (Bu yüzden) Semâ esnasında vücudunun her tarafı görünürdü. Halifenin oğlu da, bunun menkıbelerini işittiği için, semâ'ya görmek istedi. Sema edenleri seyretmek için makam kapısından içeri girdiği vakit şeyhin nazarı ona ilişti. O derhal mürit oldu ve elbise giydi. Oğlunun şeyhe mürit olduğu haberi, Mısır'da halifenin kulağına ulaştı. Son derecede canı sıkıldı ve şeyhi öldürmek istedi. Fakat şeyhin yüzünü görür görmez o da tam bir samimiyetle, şeyhe teveccüh gösterdi. Halifenin karısı da onu görmek istedi. Şeyhi eve davet ettiler. Hatun ilerleyip şeyhin ayaklarına kapandı ve elini öpmek istedi. Şeyh tenasül âletini kaldırarak kadının eline verdi ve: "Senin isteğin o değil, budur," dedi ve semâ'ya başladı. Bunun üzerine halifenin itikadı bir iken bin oldu.

(43) Yine nakledilmiştir ki: Mevlânâ Şemseddin'in nikâhlısı olan Kimya Hatun, çok güzel ve iffet sahibi bir kadındı. Bir gün kadımlar, Şemâ Veled'in büyük annesi ile birlikte Mısır'da sadiyle bağa götürdüler. Birdenbir gelmiş, onu evde bulmadı. Sultan V

Ondan sonra gerdek gecesi, bir genç kadın gibi kınaladılar.

399

Eline, bileğine gelin gibi kına yaktilar, köleye tavuk gösterdik, horoz verdiler.

Başını örttüler, o gürbüz genev güzelim gelin elbiseleri giydiler.

Yalnız kalma çağında genç benen mumu söndürdü; Hintli kile, öyle güçlü - kuvvetli bir gençle yapayalnız kaldı.

Hintçilik bağırıp duruyordu ana tef çalanların gürültülerinde, feryadını dışarıdan kimse duymuyordu.

Tefin çalınış el çırpış, erkeğin, kadının nâraları, kölenin feryadını bastırıyordu.

Genç, gündüz oluncaya dek o Hintliyeğizi harâb etti. Zavalı, ki peğin önündeki un tobaına döndü.

Sabahleyin tasla büyük bir bebeci getirdiler; Feroc, damatlar gibi hamama vardı.

310. O can hastası, kulhanesinin peştemalı gibi söküç - yuruk, hamama gitti.

MEVLÂNÂ CELÂLEDDİN

200

«Zevk veren herşey, şu aşağılık kişiler, bir delil elde edip dadanmalarını diye nehyedilegelmiştir. Yoksa şarap, çeng, güzel sevmek ve semâ' haslara helâldir, aşağılık kişilere haram.» (Seçme Rubâiler, s. 43, rubâî CLXXII).

Ancak bu hürriyeti elde etmek için benliğinden geçmesi gerektir insanın ve bunun için de çetin bir iç savaşına katlanmalıdır :

Kazvinlilerin âdetleriydi, sırtlarına, kollarına dövmeler döğdürür. ler, dövmeyle resimler yaptırırlardı. Kazvinlinin biri, dövmeciye gitti, sırtını açıp iki yağırının arasına güzel bir arslan yap dedi. Adam, herifin sırtına iğneyi batırınca aman dedi, neresinden başladın? Dövmeci başından dedi. Adam, bırak dedi, çok acıdı, başsız olsun!

Adam iğneyi tekrar batırınca Kazvinli gene sızlandı:

— Yahu, çok acıyor, burası neresi?

ÜÇÜNCÜ BÖLÜM: MEVLÂNÂ CELÂLEDDİN

Eğer becerir arı sokulmuş olursak, iyilik ve kınalıdır
araya çıkmaz. Götürmeyin her şeyi ona götüldü.

— 315 — Yine seçkin, göhde ve tertemiz İran narları
şöyle rivayet ettiler: Bir gün Mevlânâ hazretleri kendi me

"Mevlânâ Şemseddin Mardîni velî bir alandır, fakat kındasını tanıtam. Çünkü velîlerden bazıları kendi velîliğini bilir ama başkasınınkini bilmez, bazı olgun ulu başkasınınkini aynı-yaldın ile görür ve hakika't-yaldın iledir ve Hazretî Muhammed'in Keşer kaynağından içerler, gün Tanrı erlerinden biri bir nazar atmışa. O mübarek dînyanın eşi benzeri olmayan bir velîsi oldu."

Doular bu hayırlı haberi Şemseddin'e ulaştırıp "Mevlânâ emede bu kadar büyükler arasında sizin hakkınızda böyle dediklerinde Mevlânâ Şemseddin baş koyup sevindi ve "Bide" derip şu hikâyeyi anlattı:

Bulağa ermişim. Bir gün Halep şehrinde medresede öğrenim yapıyordum. İbâdîye'yi tekrarlama'ya çalışıyordum. Bîdenbire bir dervişin kapıdan girip benden su istediğini gördüm. Hemen kalktım, su istisini dervişe verdim ve bendeki bir miktar yemeği de gönüllü yaralı olan bu dervişin önüne koydum.

Benim bu yerinde hareketinden dervişin memnun olduğunu ve üzerine girip bir nazar attığını gördüm. Ondan bu tatlı nazardan o kadar zevk duydum ki, ihlâ-lum [cinsel boşalma] oldum ve ben o hoşluk içerisinde kendimi toplayınca kadar dervişin gidip kaybolduğunu gördüm. O nazara lezzeti hâlâ benim ruhumda döne-yor.

Fakat Mevlânâ hazretlerine ulaştığımda bu büyüklüğe gördüm, onun iyilik ve yadını dolu nazara ulaştım. O, önceki nazara tatlılığını, Mevlânâ'nın bu iyiliği karşısında denizdeki bir damladan daha az gördüm ve onu yüce nur karşısında bir zerre den daha az buldum.

Hamd ve minnet Tanrı'nın olsun ki, o Sultanın (Mevlânâ'nın) yardımı ve doğru yolu göstermesiyle velî tanrı da oldum.

323

343

MİNEVİ

Oğlanın iriyarı adından korkman, adama
"Korkma çocuğum, ben ar değilim" demesi

3155. Bir iri adam bir oğlanı ele geçirdi. Bu adam bana kasteder diye çocuğun yüzü sarardı.

Adam dedi ki: "Güzelim, emin ol.. sen benim üstüme bineceksin.

Ben korkunç görünsem de aldırış etme, bil ki ben bir ibneyim. Deveye biner gibi bin üstüme, sür"

İnsanların suretleriyle münaları da işte böyledir. Dışardan adam görünürler, içeriden melin Şeytan!

Ey Ad gibi ipiri adam, sen ruzgârın tesirine dalın vurduğu davula benziyorsun.

3160. Tilki, hava ile dolu tulum gibi bir davul yüzünden avını yele verdi.

Davulda bir can olmadığını, içinin hava dolu olduğunu görünce dedi ki: "Domuz bile su bombos

Tanrı aşkının denizi çoşunca onun gönlüne vurdu, senin kulağına değdi.

Cuha'nın çarşaf giyip kadınlar arasına karışarak vâz dinlemesi ve bir harekette bulunması yüzünden kadının birinin onu tanıyıp erkektir diye nâra atması

3425. Sözü kuvvetli, cerbezeli yerinde bir vazeden vâz-
dı. Mimbere çıkmış vâz ediyordu. Kadın, erkek, her-
kes mimbere dibine toplanmıştı.

Cuha da bir çarşaf giyip yüzünü örttü, kadınlar arasına karıştı. Kimse onu tanımıyordu.

Bir kadın, vâz edene gizlice sordu: Kasıktaki kıllar, namazın bozulmasına sebep olur mu?

Vâz dedi ki: Uzun olursa namaz mekruh olur. Ya hamam otiyle, ya ustura ile traş etmen lâzım ki namazın tamam olsun, kabul edilsin.

3330. Kadın: Ne kadar uzun olursa namazın kabul ol-
maz dedi.

Vâz eden dedi ki: Bir arpa boyu uzun olursa traş etmek farzdır.

Cuha, hemen kızıkardeş dedi, bak bakalım, benim kasiğimin kılı o kadar olmuş mu?

Tanrı rızası için elini uzat da bir yokla. Baka-
lım, mekruh olacak kadar uzamış mı?

Yanındaki kadın, Cuha'nın salvarına el atar at-
maz eline aleti geldi.

3335. Derhal şiddetli bir nara attı. Hoca, sözüm gön-
lüne tesir etti dedi.

Er sıçradı, götü başı açık bir halde ateş gibi Zülfikar elinde dışarı çıktı.

Birde ne görsün, ormandan kara bir erkek aslan, kendisini ordunun içine kapmış koyvermiş.

Atlar, ürküp köpürmüşler, her çadır ve ahır yeri yıkılmış, herkes birbirine girmiş.

3885. Erkek aslan, ormanın gizli bir yerinden fırlamış, havaya deniz dalgası gibi tam yirmi arşın sıçramıştı.

Er, pek yiğitti, aldırış bile etmeden sarhoş bir erkek aslan gibi aslanın önünü kesti.

Kılıçla bir vurdu, başını ikiye böldü. Derhal o ay yüzlü dilberin bulunduğu çadıra koştu.

O hurinin yanına gelince aleti hâlâ dimdikti.

Oyle bir aslanla savaştı da erliği, yine sönmedi, hâlâ ayaktaydı.

3890. O tatlı ve ay yüzlü güzel, onun erliğine şaşıp kaldı.

İstekle ona kendisini teslim etti. O anda o iki can, birleştiler..

Bu iki canın birbirleriyle birleşmesi yüzünden gayıptan bir başka can gelir erir.

Yavaş, yavaş yürüdü. İstahsız bir halde oğlunun yanına gelip kerpiciyi bir ta-
rafına koydu. Çocukla elini süzünce co-
çuk, yerinden sıçradı. Hey dedi, a kö-
peğe tapan kimsin sen?

3850. Bu otuz kerpici neye buradan aldın?
Herif dedi ki: Sen ne için o otuz ker-
pici yağdın? Oğlan dedi ki: Hastayım
zayıfım. Yatarken ihtiyata riayet et-
tim. Herif, hastaysan, hastalıktan ha-
raretlendiysen neden hastaneye git-
medin? Yahut bir esirgeyici bekimin
evine varmadın? Gitseydin hastalık-
tan kurtulurdun. Çocuk dedi ki: Ben
de bilmem nereye gideyim? Nereye
gidersen bir derde uğruyordum.

3855. Senin gibi bir zındık, bir pis, bir din-
siz herif, başucuma yirtıcı canavar
gibi gelip dikiliyor. İlin iyi bir yer
olan tekkede bile bir an olsun aman
bulmadım. Bir avuç bulgar aşyla ge-
çinmeye çalışan derviş, gözlerinden
meni akararak, elleriyle havalarını sı-
karak bana yüz tuttu. Namuslu olma-
mı gizli, gizli bakar aletleriyle ocu-
narlar. Tekke böyle olursa artık hal-
kım putarı, eşek sürüsü ve hamların
divanı nasıl olur? Var kıyas et.

3860. Eşek, nerde, namus ve takva nerede?
Eşek, korkuyu, ürkmeyi, ricayı ne bi-
ler? Akıl kadının da emniyet ve ada-
letini diler, erkeğin de. Fakat akıl ne-
rede? Tutar, bu sefer de kadınlara ka-
çarsam Yusuf gibi sinamalara, fitne-
lere düşerim. Yusuf, kadın yüzün-
den zindana düştü, sıkıntılara uğra-
dı. O bile böyle olursa artık ben, elli
kere darağacına çekilirim. Kadınlar,
bilgisizliklerinden bana saldırdılar.
Erkekler canıma kastederler.

3865. Sonuçta ne kadınlardan kurulabilir-
nim ne erkeklerden. Ne yapayım bil-
mem? Ne bunlardanım ben, ne onlar-
dan! Ondan sonra oğlan, köseye bak-
tı, dedi ki: O çenesindeki o iki kul-
la dertten kurtuldu gitti. Kerpiçten

de kurtuldu
hata senin
kin kartı
Gösteriş
kaç dört
çevre yağ-
dır, Allah
ve ibadeti

3870. Çünkü şe-
ta iki yüz
dine yol a-
olsa yine
konmuştu
vergisiyle
bir dağda
dışahının
bir kapıy-
sersem g-
rır. Fakat
pıyı mun-
ler bile ol-
nar.

3875. Allah im-
lüklerle a-
lerde gö-
ratılışla a-
ma, faka-
olarak u-
den iki t-
sonra g-
Bilgili
yeğdir. İ-
ran bilgi-
ketsiz di-
savaşma

3880. Acemi,
fakat be-
deki da-
uçsuz b-
dir. Bil-
gıçlık e-
ömrü, İ-
madan

zer. H
ga çık
E
mukall
G
onu k
Y
delili

Adamın biri bir oğlana kötülükte bulunurken oğlanın belindeki hançeri görüp "Bu neden," diye sordu. Çocuk, "Birisi benim hakkımda kötü düşünceye saplanırsa onunla karnımı değerim" dedi. Oğlanca adam, hem için beceriyor, hem de Şükür Tanrı'ya ki ben sana kötülük düşünmüyorum diyordu. "Benim beytim, beyit değil, bir ülkedir." Alayım, alay değil, bir şey öğretmek-
tir." "Şüphe yok ki Tanrı ne sıvrisineği örnek getirmeden utanır, ne ondan üstün olanları." Ya-
ni ondan üstün olanların inkâr yüzünden ruh-
larının değişmesini, denemiştir. Kâfirler "Tanrı
bu örnekle neyi murat ediyor yani?" derler. Bu
söze cevap olarak da "Bununla birçoklarını az-
dırıp sapıtmak, birçoklarını da doğru yola gö-
türmek diler" buyurur. Çünkü her sinama, te-
raziye benzer. Çoklarının o vasıta ile yüzü kıza-
rır, benizlerine kan gelir, çok kişiler de murat-
larına eremez, mahrum olurlar. Bu hususta an-
cık düşünsen yüce sonuçlarından çoğunu bulur-
sun

Bir oğlanca, evine bir oğlan götürdü. Onu baş
aşağı edip düzmeye koyuldu.

Bu sırada o mel'un çocuğun belinde bir hançer
gördü. Dedi ki: Belindeki ne?

The Background of Homosexuality Propaganda

The act of homosexuality has been explicitly prohibited in the Qur'an, the Torah, and the Gospel. The relevant verses in the Qur'an are as follows:

And Lut, when he said to his people, "Do you commit an obscenity not perpetrated before you by anyone in all the worlds? You come with lust to men instead of women. You are indeed a depraved people." (Qur'an, 7:80-81)

(Lut said to his people,) "Of all beings, do you lie with males. Leaving the wives God has created for you? You are a people who have overstepped the limits." He said, "I am someone who detests the deed you perpetrate." (Qur'an, 26:165-166, 168)

"Do you lie with men and waylay them on the road and commit depravities within your gatherings?" the only answer of his people was to say, "Bring us God's punishment if you are telling the truth." (Qur'an, 29:29)

The Torah clearly states that homosexuality is forbidden, and it is reported that God destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah due to these immoral acts:

Before they had gone to bed, all the men from every part of the city of Sodom—both young and old—surrounded the house. They called to Lot, "Where are the men who came to you tonight? Bring them out to us so that we can lie with them." (Genesis, 19:4-5)

Then the Lord rained down burning sulfur on Sodom and Gomorrah. Thus he overthrew those cities and the entire plain, destroying all those living in the cities... (Genesis, 19:24-25)

Do not lie with a man as one lies with a woman; that is detestable. (Leviticus, 18:22)

If a man lies with a man as one lies with a woman, both of them have done what is detestable. (Leviticus, 20:13)

The passages in the Gospel where homosexuality is condemned are as follows:

Because of this, God gave them over to shameful lusts... In the same way the men also abandoned natural relations with women and were inflamed with lust for one another (for homosexual act). Men committed indecent acts with other men, and received in themselves the due penalty for their perversion... They have become filled with every kind of wickedness, evil, greed and depravity. (Romans, 1:26-29)

[God] condemned the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah (because of their homosexual activities) by burning them to ashes, and made them an example of what is going to happen to the ungodly. (2 Peter, 2:6)

Homosexuality, which is unequivocally prohibited in the Qur'an, the Torah, and the Gospel, has, in a peculiar manner, been adopted as a concept championed by alleged reformists, those claiming to be proponents of democracy, self-proclaimed freedom fighters, liberals, socialists, so-called religious individuals, certain pseudo-intellectuals, and even some universities and politicians. Homosexuality is not an ideology, an idea, or a democratic issue. It is not even a way of life. Here, what is being promoted is not a lifestyle but the defence of a prohibited act. Propaganda is being conducted to permit some individuals to live immoral sexual lives. What is striking is the concessions made to defend this prohibited act. For instance, those who vehemently oppose women dressing in revealing clothing, living freely as they wish, or wearing makeup do not criticize homosexuals walking in public with peculiar makeup, colourful and excessively revealing clothes, and sometimes even practically naked. They are forced to support such images against their internal moral and conscientious inclinations. This is because it is a prerequisite imposed by the British deep state.



(At the top) Canadian Prime Minister Justin Trudeau supporting a homosexual march
(In the middle) UK Foreign Secretary Boris Johnson supporting a similar march
(At the bottom) Ireland's homosexual Prime Minister, Leo Varadkar



Those who place as much pressure as possible on women, opposing their makeup and décolletage, present this as a "show of freedom" regarding homosexuals. A great and ugly game is being played against all humanity.

All these are deliberately chosen methods of indoctrination designed to degenerate societies, which is why we increasingly encounter homosexuality propaganda at every stage of our lives. In the films we watch, one of our favourite hero's closest friends is emphasised as a homosexual character, and this trait of theirs is constantly praised in the dialogue. In every visual medium we consume, homosexuality propaganda is prominently in front of us in one way or another. Computer users even come across emojis of homosexual couples about to get married in the icons of their most-used social media accounts. The background of the website where one downloads the most files could depict two homosexual individuals. Concerts are some of the most suitable environments for homosexuality propaganda carried out by the British deep state. These collective venues, particularly those frequented by young people, are seen as ideal settings for mass indoctrination. If a homosexual dancer steps on stage, openly declares their homosexuality, and certain groups applaud this as a "display of bravery," the intended indoctrination is effectively delivered.

Homosexuality, an act deemed prohibited, has been presented as a prerequisite for democracy worldwide under the orders of the Dajjal Committee. Subconscious indoctrination has been made through marches, concerts, films, and advertisements.



HOMOSEXUALITY IS A
**PROHIBITED ACT
IN THE QUR'AN**



In political and religious debates, homosexuality propaganda is presented under the guise of being "democratic." So much so that a politician who is fully in favour of freedoms would be branded as "anti-democratic" if they were to state that homosexuality is an act deemed "abominable" and forbidden by God. There is, undoubtedly, no connection between the abnormal relationship of two men and democracy. Yet ideological propaganda has shaped public perception to this extent. Some of today's so-called "intellectuals" genuinely believe they are advocating freedom when defending homosexuality. This pitiful state is the result of the British deep state's intense indoctrination.

Propaganda has advanced to such an extent that, in certain states in the US or various parts of Europe, priests who refuse to conduct same-sex marriages are being dismissed from their positions and even taken to court. A priest's desire not to facilitate such an act, which is prohibited according to their religious beliefs, is now considered a crime; yet, the actions of homosexuals, who are able to openly exhibit various forms of extremity on streets and in public spaces, are being glorified. This is the current outcome in societies ideologically shaped by the British deep state.

The sinister plan of the deep state is to make people forget about children dying of starvation while continuously keeping homosexuality on the agenda.





The world's hungry and homeless children, nations devastated by war, and women subjected to abuse or murder are not the focus of protection campaigns, which are instead conducted for homosexuals. Influenced by subconscious suggestions from the British deep state, many individuals perceive homosexuality, a forbidden act, as if it were the greatest problem facing the world.



It is necessary to emphasize that no one is personally targeted here, nor are any individual judgements being made. Furthermore, acts of violence against homosexuals in our time are strongly condemned by us. Intellectual struggle requires targeting ideas; directing aggression toward individuals instead of ideas is a horrifying, brutal, and alarming approach. This text highlights that homosexuality, as a concept and practice, has been declared prohibited, and it critiques the promotion of this forbidden act. Protection campaigns that are not conducted for starving and homeless children, for nations devastated by war, or for women who are beaten or killed, are now being carried out for homosexuality. It is evident that there is a highly insidious agenda at play.

The Opportunistic Cronies of Think Tanks

Inexperienced individuals who come under the patronage of these think tanks, over time, fall under the influence of this irreligious propaganda. They integrate homosexuality into their lives, ultimately immersing themselves in a degenerate way of living. From this point onward, they adopt a condescending attitude towards Muslims, Christians, Jews – in short, towards all people. If we pay attention, some names that frequently appear in the media or on social platforms today are, in fact, the cronies forming part of the propaganda network of these institutions. These individuals are always at the forefront of countries' foreign policy affairs, activities promoting homosexuality, protests, or coup attempts, as they have effectively become mercenary soldiers serving the interests of the British deep state.

A notable trait of supporters of the British deep state is their use of symbols, such as the elephant, to imply their allegiance to the deep state.



It is noteworthy how the elephant symbol is always brought to prominence in all of Britain's former colonies. The British deep state has attempted to signify its dominance through these symbols.

These soldiers, in an attempt to ingratiate themselves with think tanks under the influence of the British deep state, employ their secret symbols and speak their language. They reach a point where they do everything within their power, both in their social lives and on social media, to gain favour. For instance, the "elephant," which is one of the fundamental symbols of the British deep state, is frequently used at every opportunity by these individuals. The purpose is to convey messages through these symbols. Such think tanks immediately recognise that those utilising these symbols are "on their side."



Another significant symbol is "Churchill." Churchill was a leader who served the British deep state with great loyalty. The British deep state consistently expresses its admiration for Churchill, as he fully embodies their philosophy of life and governance approach. Thus, those aligned with the British deep state frequently glorify Churchill as a way of emphasising their unsightly allegiance to this *Dajjal* Committee. Their libraries are filled with books about Churchill, their offices are decorated with Churchill's busts, and his name features prominently in their speeches. These references to Churchill are, in reality, a message to London saying, "Support me, I am one of you."



(Above) The Churchill symbol of the deep state during the Bush era in a leading role
(Right) A Churchill bust presented to Netanyahu
(Far right) A Churchill statue at the Pentagon

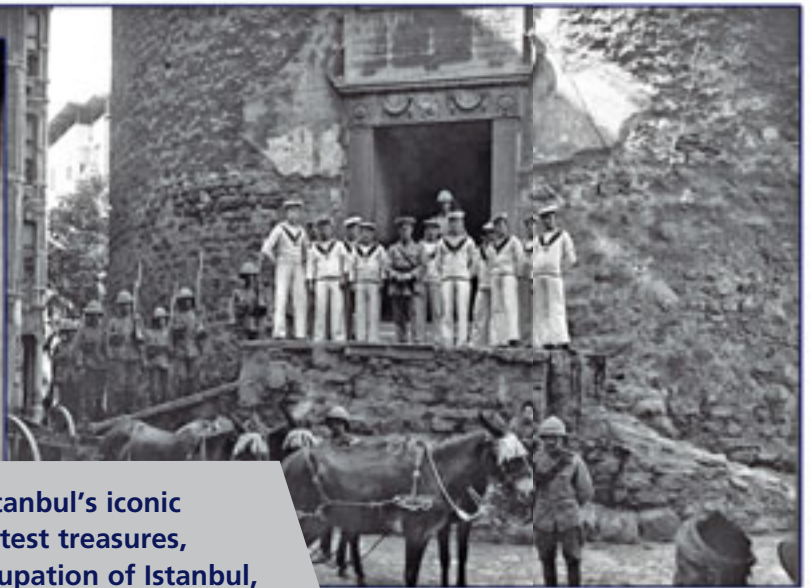




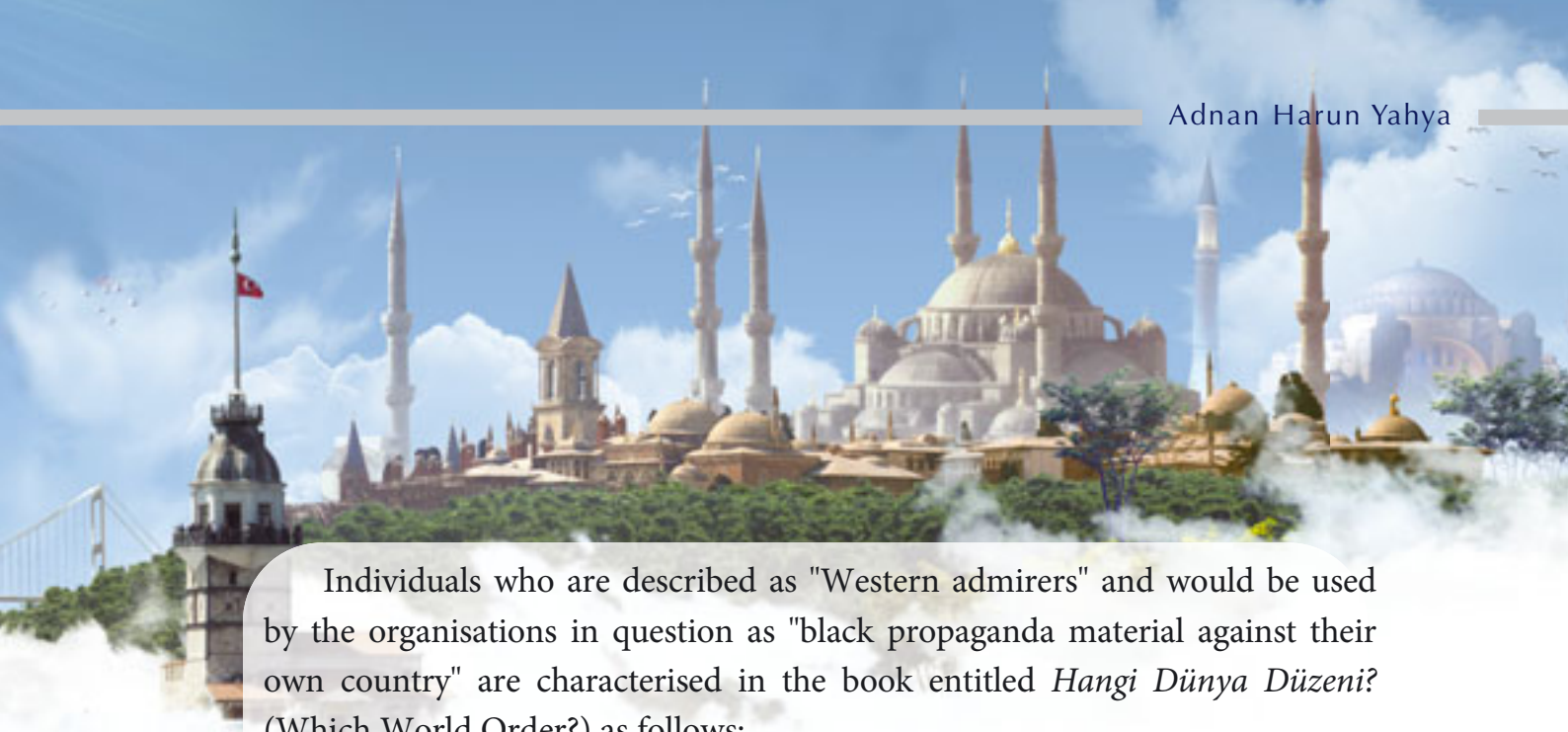
Despite the British deep state, Trump, who came to power, found the bust of Churchill, a symbol of the deep state, by his side the moment he sat in the presidential chair. This is essentially a method of threat employed by the Dajjal Committee.

The Galata Tower is another symbol used for this purpose. During the occupation of Istanbul, the tower was turned into a British base, and its basement was even used as a torture chamber for countless patriotic Turks. The Galata Tower serves as a covert communication cipher for the British deep state. While the tower is undeniably an important historical treasure, what we aim to highlight here is how this historical asset has been insidiously turned into a symbol by the British deep state and persistently utilised by its affiliates. This topic has been discussed extensively in the first volume of the book.

These and similar symbols function as secret communication codes for individuals wishing to express their support for the British deep state. It is the fastest way to convey the message, "I am one of you." Those who adopt this method, driven by petty self-interest, soon become accomplices of the British deep state and are exploited as operatives. Think tanks quickly pick up on these signals and begin to utilise such individuals. If these individuals happen to come from strategically important countries like Turkey, they become even more appealing to the leadership of the deep state. These affiliates then transform into tools of black propaganda, which can be deployed against their own nations.



The British deep state has turned Istanbul's iconic Galata Tower, one of the city's greatest treasures, into its own symbol. During the occupation of Istanbul, Galata Tower was a location where Turkish patriots were tortured by the British. Today, it is being exploited by the British deep state to promote homosexuality.



Individuals who are described as "Western admirers" and would be used by the organisations in question as "black propaganda material against their own country" are characterised in the book entitled *Hangi Dünya Düzeni?* (Which World Order?) as follows:

Their vocabulary is very limited. The words they use are identical. There's a superficial air of know-it-all above them... They talk about "Change, Progress, Democracy, Freedom, Right, Justice," and so on... It is as if they're always reading from a prepared script...

In reality, they fall into two categories. Those who have been urbanised for several generations have been moulded by taking the West as their Kaaba, graduating from prestigious schools and setting out for Europe or America. As Atilla İlhan put it, they've always set their watches to Western time... Although they profess attachment to their Western "governors," they've still been able to mention the name Mustafa Kemal! They've always looked down on the people and have felt more affinity with minority cultures. They have preferred to adopt any identity other than being Turkish.³³⁹

These individuals deny their Turkish identity and rely on the "minority" card to disparage their own country and amplify negative propaganda as much as possible. Such individuals have probably never displayed the affection they claim to have for Kurds, Armenians, or other minority groups at any point in their lives; many were even likely unaware of these groups' existence for most of their lives. However, when it comes to black propaganda, as history has shown, the British deep state has consistently relied on the minority card as one of its primary tools. Through its associated think tanks, the British deep state promotes this to those it manages to dazzle. Consequently, people of this nature share a common characteristic: they seek to vilify Turkey by playing the minority card. In their eyes, doing this represents the pinnacle of civilisation. This is precisely the strategy employed by the think tanks under the auspices of the British deep state to destabilise the countries they target.

Perception Operations Through Think Tanks

The British deep state has implemented a kind of manipulation strategy, namely perception management, through the think tanks it has taken under its patronage. According to this strategy, countries and states will be weakened not through war and destruction but with strategies that lead them to self-destruction. Weakening governments, collapsing economies, making peoples unhappy, alienating them from national and spiritual values, preparing the ground for rebellion and insurrections, and turning these into uprisings are just a few examples. The British deep state has continued the tactics of the Second World War in our era through different applications, often achieving its aims by employing an alternative agent strategy, creating dependent societies, and cornering governments through threats and impositions.

The manipulation method of the British deep state is generally based on exploiting the sensitive points of societies while undermining their strong aspects. To structure these methods, the Tavistock Institute of Human Relations was established, after which various think tanks began to implement these mechanisms. Let us examine them:

The Centre for Think Tanks: Tavistock Institute of Human Relations

As detailed in the first volume of the book, the Tavistock Institute, established in 1921, is one of the foundations employed by the British deep state to govern the world. The institute was founded in 1921 in one of the London buildings of the Duke of Bedford, Tavistock, with the aim of researching the combat stress experienced by British soldiers who had survived the First World War. The presidency of the institute was undertaken by Sir John Rawlings Rees, the head of the British Army's Psychological Warfare Bureau. The institute and its activities have continued to remain one of British best-kept secrets.

During the years of the First and Second World Wars, the Tavistock Group functioned as a Psychological Warfare Organisation. It was restructured and expanded in 1946, following significant donations made by the Rockefeller Foundation. The Rockefeller Foundation assigned Tavistock the role of conducting broader psychological warfare research and projects.

The inspiration behind the institute's studies was Sigmund Freud's work on the "control of human behaviour." Freud had, at that time, relocated to London, taking residence in a mansion provided by Princess Bonaparte. The institute was established with the aim of becoming the global centre of this ideology.

Today, the institute has developed a network of affiliations that extends to secretive groups such as the University of Sussex, the Stanford Research Institute, Esalen, the Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT), the Hudson Institute, the Heritage Foundation, the Center for Strategic and International Studies (CSIS), the US Air Force Intelligence, where State Department personnel are trained, RAND Corporation and Mitre Corporation, the Mont Pelerin Society, the Trilateral Commission, the Ditchley Foundation, and the Club of Rome.

The foundation in question continues to serve as the main establishment centre for various think tanks currently employed as tools by the British deep state. This organisation, closely connected with the Club of Rome—one of the institutions under the protection of the British deep state—also played a significant role in the establishment of NATO.

General descriptions regarding Tavistock suggest that it works in collaboration with the Club of Rome to propagate and create crises aimed at steering the global population towards a predetermined direction—a "collectivist, socialist one-world dictatorship." The organisation developed mass brainwashing techniques, first tested during the Korean War. The "crowd control methods" thus created were secretly tested on the American public in a manner that would not provoke public outcry, analysing their psychological reactions.³⁴⁰

Tavistock is known to work on a concept involving the severing of individuals from traditional beliefs through trauma before reconstructing their psyches. Tim Rifat, an expert in fields like Remote Viewing, describes this process in his book *Microwave Mind Control*:

*Research into the use of microwave weapons and their use for mind control began in the 1950s at Tavistock. The UK institute was researching into ways of mind controlling the British population without them knowing.*³⁴¹

In the general definition of Tavistock, it is also noted to support "programmes aimed at eliminating individuals' sense of individuality and transforming them into team players." This is hardly surprising; individuality is an undesirable concept within the framework of the new world order. A population that is predictable and conditioned to comply without questioning is always easier to manage. Within the realms of subconscious programming, efforts to create "a population that can be guided" are already underway.



Kurt Lewin

Programs focusing on behavioural sciences have made Tavistock one of the most influential institutions in the United States. Kurt Lewin, a German refugee who became the director of Tavistock in 1933, worked to prepare the American public for the United States' entry into war against Germany through propaganda campaigns developed at Harvard University, involving infiltration by refugee agents placed among enemies.³⁴² The fact that the United States' involvement in the First World War was entirely a project of the British deep state is explained in detail in the first volume of the book.



It has been documented that the Tavistock Institute conducted various experiments during the Second World War using children as test subjects. These experiments, carried out by Kurt Lewin, were aimed at determining subconscious manipulation strategies.



In 1938, Roosevelt entered into a secret agreement that effectively transferred US intelligence sovereignty to Britain. As explained in the previous section where intelligence organisations were introduced, to implement this agreement, the United States sent General William Donovan to London. His mission was to transform Churchill's creations, the Special Operations Executive (SOE) and the Secret Intelligence Service (SIS), into the Office of Strategic Services (OSS), which eventually became the CIA. All OSS and CIA programmes were created under the guidance of Tavistock. The air raids initiated by Roosevelt and Churchill were entirely carried out based on the experiences obtained under Tavistock laboratory conditions.³⁴³

Today, Tavistock operates through a network of think tanks, civil society organisations, universities, and media groups to influence public opinion. It has been criticised by some circles for attempting to undermine the moral fabric that holds the West together through manipulation techniques. Techniques systematically employed by Tavistock include weakening family ties, eroding spiritual values, and dulling national sentiments. Activities such as imposing acts considered sinful, like homosexuality, promoting practices contrary to the Qur'anic ethos, such as Rumi's philosophy, cultivating societies filled with fear and anger, and the widespread promotion and support of Darwinism, are among such efforts.

Think tanks such as RAND Corporation and the Urban Institute are also connected to Tavistock. These think tanks, which play an active role in the political movements of the United States, function almost as integral parts of political processes. They conduct analyses and research for key and strategic institutions of the US Government. The fact that these institutions are directed by Tavistock documents that general instructions come from Britain. The British deep state steers US foreign policy through various institutions in this manner. This is why US foreign policy has always been guided by the British deep state since the founding of the United States.

Tavistock Manipulation Methods

Achieving rapid dominance through Shock and Awe: This strategy underpins the military interventions carried out by the United States and Britain in the Middle East, particularly in Iraq, during March and April 2003. "Shock and Awe" was intended to be the "non-nuclear equivalent" of the bombings of Hiroshima and Nagasaki in 1945. In other words, it describes a military intervention that does not employ nuclear weapons but is designed to have an impact as significant as atomic bombs. A guide on this strategy explains it as follows:

*The impact of those weapons was sufficient to transform both the mindset of the average Japanese citizen and the outlook of the leadership through this condition of Shock and Awe. The Japanese simply could not comprehend the destructive power carried by a single airplane. This incomprehension produced a state of awe.*³⁴⁴

In similar publications introducing this strategy, it is prescribed that, in order to instil shock and awe, not only massive firepower but also extensive use of propaganda operations should be employed. If necessary, the use of "deception, confusion, misinformation, and disinformation, perhaps in massive amounts" is recommended.³⁴⁵

Psychological Warfare in Combat: This concept aims to achieve complete dominance not only over the perceptions and understanding of the targeted individuals but also over the enemy's will, rendering the enemy incapable of taking action or responding. Former US intelligence officer Dr John Coleman emphasises that these explanations were found in

text books used to condition students attending classes conducted by master theoretician John Rawlings Reese at the British Army Psychological Warfare Bureau.

The Population Communication Project: The United States Agency for International Development (USAID) has invested tens of millions of dollars in a "mass media" campaign that uses tactics borrowed from military psychological-war operatives. According to Dr John Coleman, USAID is only one of hundreds of US Government agencies that contracted with Tavistock.³⁴⁶

Using Entertainment as Propaganda: According to proponents of this strategy, the young audience is likely to be more vulnerable to messages presented in the context of "entertainment" than to other communications. The approach of "propaganda through entertainment content" has become a huge part of USAID's international population control effort.³⁴⁷

Reporters Collective: A source for reliable research materials on international institutions and their proxy role in fronting for the wealthy, powerful nations that control their policies. Many of the institutions listed have had their leadership cadre taught by Tavistock's Social Science scientists.³⁴⁸

Tavistock, beyond all of this, possesses a system of manipulation that encompasses "post-modern psychological warfare," where rumours such as genocide are propagated, various persuasion methods are employed through propaganda, psychological operations are conducted during guerrilla wars, and brainwashing activities are carried out on the masses. These tactics are disseminated to both intelligence agencies and certain think tanks. Sparks of war, rebellion, and protest are ignited through these tactics, leading the public to accept "what would normally be deemed unacceptable." Young people, often unknowingly, fall victim to this manipulation, encountering one of these brainwashing tactics in nearly everything they choose under the guise of entertainment. The habituation of youth to homosexuality, the rise in drug use, their alienation from national values, and even the creation of a rebellious segment in countries where velvet revolutions are planned—these are all facilitated in this way.

Tavistock's methods of manipulation have become primary handbooks for numerous think tanks. Let us examine some of these in detail.

Chatham House (Royal Institute of International Affairs)

Chatham House, officially known as the Royal Institute of International Affairs, was first conceived during an informal Round Table meeting held at the Paris Peace Conference in 1919. Established formally a year later, the institution initially adopted the name British Institute of International Affairs but later changed it to the Royal Institute of International Affairs after receiving a royal charter. Among those who decided to create this organisation at the Paris Conference, which also resulted in the partitioning of the Ottoman Empire, were notable figures such as John D. Rockefeller, John Morgan, Andrew Carnegie, Mayer Rothschild, and Cecil Rhodes. As many may recall, these individuals have often been associated with the British deep state.



**The post-war reconstruction meeting held at
Chatham House in 1943**

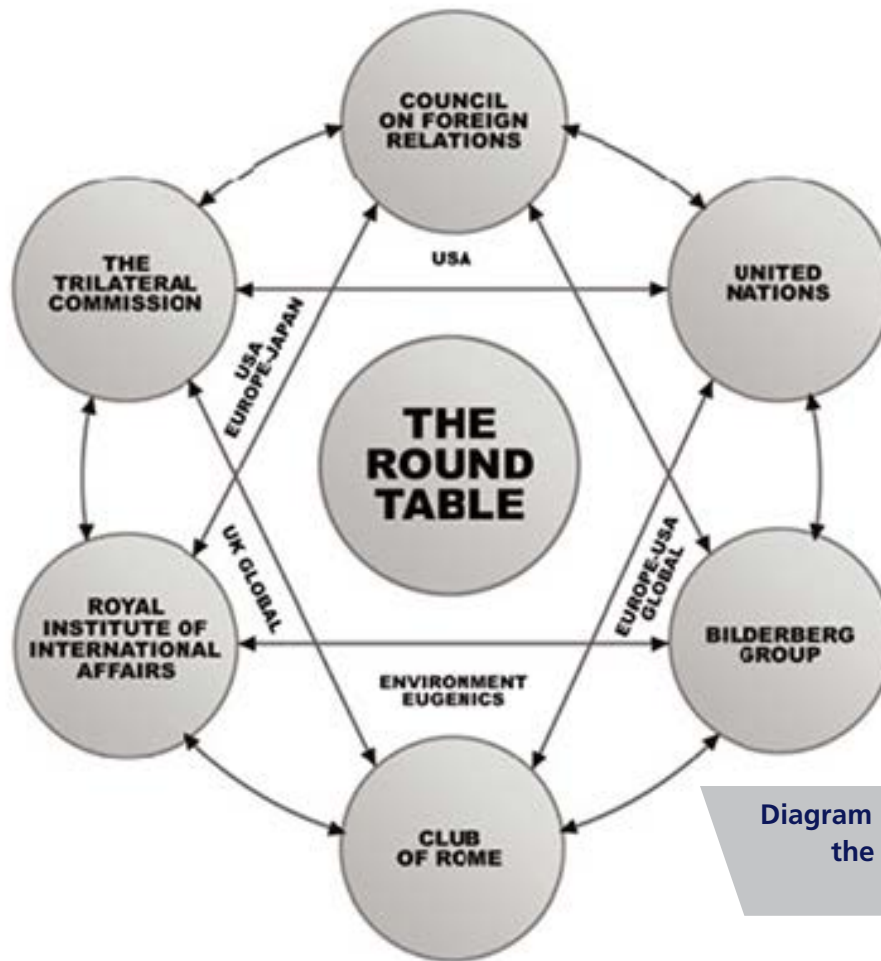


Diagram representing
the Round Table
structure

In another Round Table meeting, it was decided that the organisation would not function as a single entity but as a network of interconnected institutions. Following this decision, the Royal Institute of International Affairs established branches within the British Commonwealth and globally. These included institutions like the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) in the United States, the Australian Institute of International Affairs, the South African Institute of International Affairs, the Pakistan Institute of International Affairs, and the Canadian International Council, among others, almost all of which were planned during the Paris Conference.

The individual leading the organisations is a figure we closely examined in the first volume of the book, Lord Alfred Milner, the second author of the Balfour Declaration. The American writer, Eustace Mullins, describes the connection between Milner and the Royal Institute of International Affairs as follows:

Chatham House has hosted
nearly all leaders.
(Right) Former UK Prime
Minister Margaret Thatcher
leaving Chatham House



The Milner Round Table later became the Royal Institute of International Affairs (RIIA) - Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) combine... Having dominated the Paris Peace Conference, Baron Edmond de Rothschild saw the establishment of the World Order through these groups as the crowning achievement of his life.³⁴⁹

The reason the organisation took shape covertly at the Paris Conference was to enable a concealed order to be introduced to the world following the First World War. Indeed, the very group in question was responsible for drafting the maps in the secret Sykes-Picot Agreement during the First World War, constructing the Treaty of Sèvres at the Paris Conference. The post-World War I borders in the Middle East were determined by Chatham House.³⁵⁰

This tradition continues to the present day. Currently, the entire Middle East is being shaped by decisions made under the auspices of Chatham House. A select group of leaders, politicians, members of civil society, artists, and writers

invited to this institution are compelled to adhere to the secret decisions made there. Decisions concerning the Middle East and the world are presented by a council under this institution to the relevant parties, with the expectation that they will comply. Participation in Chatham House meetings is strictly by invitation only. What is discussed and conducted there remains confidential; such information is never leaked outside. Often, not only the subjects of discussion but even the names of participants are kept secret.

Chatham House is often described in the media as the "strategic-intellectual engine of the deep state." Although it appears to be a UK-based organisation, there is a strong belief that this ostensibly civil structure serves as the executor of the ideological warfare conducted by the British deep state across the globe. Discussions under the "Chatham House Rule" are not leaked to outsiders, and in accordance with this rule, the identities of the speakers are kept confidential. In these meetings, decisions are made on how to propagate deviant philosophies such as Darwinism and Rumi's philosophy within the Islamic world, as well as how to normalise degenerative practices such as homosexuality, and how to implement plans aimed at fragmentation. Naturally, it is the British deep state that acts as the primary decision-maker behind all these plans. Although Chatham House appears to be the centre of everything, it is, in fact, one of the institutions compelled to execute the plans and decisions of the British deep state.

This think tank is also regarded as something of an aristocratic college that underscores the supposed racial superiority claimed by the British deep state. Because at its centre is a structure of nobility with extensions of the Royal Family and the House of Lords, and within the security bureaucracy are intelligence units such as MI5, MI6 and Scotland Yard (the Metropolitan Police Service of London).

Even the administrative tiers of institutions such as Exeter University and Oxford and Cambridge Universities are, for the most part, regarded as being interconnected with this network. By influencing these academic institutions, the ultimate goal of the British deep state appears to be the cultivation of young cadres aligned with its ideology. These cadres are then strategically deployed within state positions, governmental bodies, think tanks, foundations, and educational institutions in various countries, ensuring the implementation of its strategies on a global scale.

Chatham House's name frequently comes up in connection with many covert operations concerning countries. For instance, there is extensive information suggesting that the idea of establishing a Kurdish state in Southeast Turkey originates from Chatham House. Indeed, the 9th President of Turkey, Süleyman Demirel, was among the first to voice this. Demirel stated, *"The notion of a Kurdish state is emerging, and we must be prepared for it..."* Continuing, he said, *"...Madame Mitterrand and Lord Avebury openly advocated for a Kurdish state at Chatham House, the British think-tank organisation. There are documents to prove this. I told this to the British Foreign Secretary, Hurd. They speak differently among themselves and differently outside. The emergence of a Kurdish state in Iraq is on the horizon. We must be ready for this and consider every possibility in this regard,"* he declared.³⁵¹

Chatham House also issued a significant assessment concerning Turkey just before the general elections held on 7 June 2015. As will be remembered, the outcome of those elections saw no party achieve a sufficient vote share to govern alone. Consequently, after 13 years, Turkey faced the prospect of coalition politics. This situation was characterised as a power vacuum by the British deep state, and surgical interventions targeting Turkey began abruptly. What is curious is the analysis report published by Chatham House, which almost forewarned of this power vacuum. The contents of this report, in broad outline, are as follows:



The situation in Turkey is reminiscent of the late Ottoman period. The AKP Government sitting at the negotiating table with the PKK represents a significant opportunity. An appropriate climate has also emerged from the perspective of international law. Particularly, the joint declaration made in Dolmabahçe provided an important leverage. Even if AKP loses power, it does not matter. That meeting cannot be attributed solely to the AKP. The counterpart is the Republic of Turkey.

*We must not discuss the matter (of granting autonomy to the PKK.) **Turkey has no other choice. Western countries need to take a stance within this framework.** There can be no step back. **We are at the stage of drawing boundaries.** The PKK/HDP may offer certain concessions on condition that boundaries are drawn. The demarcation of the borders and recognition of the region as a Kurdish region is a critical threshold. Issues such as the mother tongue, security forces... are not at the top of the agenda. **Once the borders are accepted, matters like the mother tongue, security, and judicial bodies will naturally follow.** The PKK leadership holds similar views to those of the West.*

The top item on the regional agenda is the establishment of a Kurdish State. It seems almost certain that the Republicans will come to power in the 2016 US elections. The Republicans will adopt a tough policy concerning the establishment of a Kurdish State and curbing Iran. Preparations in this direction are already underway.



In the Chatham House report on Turkey prepared shortly before the 2015 general elections, it was boldly suggested that autonomy should be granted to the PKK. The Turkish Nation will never allow this.

*In the coming period, instability in the US will escalate. As instability mounts, the US will pursue an aggressive strategy in foreign policy. Turkey and the Middle East, in particular, will be in its crosshairs. The Syrian issue also remains on the table. While there may be some disagreements between the US and Europe over regional policies, **the policies of the US and Britain will dominate.** A scenario similar to the Treaty of Sèvres will be created. The coming to power of the Republicans in the US will serve as a guarantee for implementing the plans being prepared.*

The Republic of Turkey must do what is demanded. If it does not, international law will come into play. Ample grounds have already been provided for this. The PKK has been formally recognised. IF TURKEY OBJECTS, SANCTIONS WILL COME INTO QUESTION. IN FACT, WE ARE ON THE VERGE OF SANCTIONS.³⁵²

The phrase "The Republic of Turkey must do what is demanded" clearly indicates what the "demanded" entails and who the "demander" is. The "demanded" refers to the establishment of a PKK state, and the "demander" is none other than the British deep state.

The statements in this excerpt need to be examined very carefully. According to these explanations, Turkey would have been handed over to the PKK, and it would have been made ready to comply with whatever the British deep state demanded.

Thank God, our warnings that PKK terrorism is part of a fragmentation plan belonging to the British deep state have been heeded. Through the foresight of the Turkish Government and President Erdoğan, as well as the common sense of Turkish people, Turkey has avoided entering such a period of instability. The division plan, which the British deep state deemed almost guaranteed to come to fruition, has suddenly been overturned. President Recep Tayyip Erdoğan, defied the pressures of the British deep state and turned this trap on its head. Once again, no operations were allowed to be conducted on Turkey.

The so-called "sanctions" mentioned did not delay in coming into effect, and on 15 July 2016, Turkey was confronted with a treacherous coup attempt. However, the British deep state found itself facing an unexpected situation—that of the courage of the Turkish nation. The faith and shocking bravery of the Turkish people completely disrupted all the plans of the British deep state. All these plots against Turkey are doomed to fail. The British deep state will soon come to a full acknowledgment of this fact.

Careful attention is paid in Chatham House reports to portraying a constant state of disagreement between Turks and Kurds. In the first volume of the book, we explained, with supporting evidence, that the notion of the so-called "Kurdish Issue," an entirely artificial term, was introduced by the British deep state, and that a covert policy aimed at separating our Kurdish brothers and sisters from their homeland against their will has been put into operation. This project continues today with even greater intensity, and Turkey's fight against the separatist terrorist organisation is being deliberately and persistently misrepresented to create the impression that there is an "issue between Turks and Kurds." The main responsibility for this narrative once again falls on Chatham House.

In all Chatham House reports, the terms "PKK" or "terrorist organisation" are systematically replaced with the term "Kurds." A 2011 report suggested that *"the Kurdish issue could transform into a revolution similar to the Arab Spring."* Following this report, the Gezi Park protests and the events of 6–8 October took place, during which the PKK was directly involved.

Other assertions made in this Chatham House report include the following: ³⁵³

The existence of the Kurdish issue indicates that Turkey has yet to become a singular national identity.

Due to its unitary state structure, Turkey cannot be presented as a model for other Muslim countries.

The Kurdish population in Syria has been oppressed for years by the Arab nationalist and Ba'athist regime. As a result, they are expecting an autonomous structure similar to that of Northern Iraq.

The PYD is the only force directly combating ISIS. The ideological leader of the PYD is Abdullah Öcalan. Barzani supports the Kurdish National Council, the other group in Syria, while the PYD, on its own initiative, has established cantons.

The PYD has departed from Öcalan's communist framework and adopted a model of democratic confederalism.

The constitution in effect in the Rojava region aligns with the United Nations Universal Declaration of Human Rights. It includes progressive provisions not applied in neighbouring countries. It has abolished capital punishment and prevents gender discrimination.

To resolve the Kurdish issue, local governance and the election of governors by local constituents are necessary.

The PYD ensures greater involvement of Kurdish women in politics.

Turkey should advance the peace process with the PKK in order to accelerate its entry into the EU.

If the Kurds want to be influential in the region, the PKK, PYD, and Barzani must unite.

The PYD's administration in Rojava represents the realisation of the PKK and Öcalan's ideology of democratic confederalism. According to democratic confederalism, the eras of the nation-state and capitalism have come to an end. A new state model should be established, based on secularism and gender equality.

By suggesting that the Southeastern regions of Turkey should be handed over to the PKK, Chatham House attempts to lecture the Turkish Nation. However, sooner or later, they will realise that this communist terrorist organisation, which has brought oppression even to our Kurdish brethren, has no right to exist within Turkey's territory.



Currently, the PYD has 50,000 soldiers. Turkey's opposition to the PYD stems from its reluctance to grant greater rights to Kurds within its borders. Syrian groups claim that Turkey, for this reason, supports radical factions.

The incidents of 6-8 October demonstrate that Kurds still do not trust the Turkish state. The Turkish state has failed to propose a proper plan that acknowledges Kurdish rights.

Iran supports Turkey in these policies, preventing PJAK from establishing an autonomous structure within Iran.

The comments in this Chatham House report overtly and explicitly encourage the PKK to establish a state on Turkish soil and openly support the terrorist organisation PKK. By claiming that Turkey has yet to become a unified nation, it portrays the country as divided. It argues that Turkey's unitary structure prevents it from serving as an example to other Muslim nations, thus promoting federalism within the country. The report suggests the establishment of a structure similar to Rojava's canton system within Turkey, allowing the PKK to form a state there.

The treacherous plan designed to divide Turkey, make room for the terrorist organisation, and ultimately annihilate Turkey and other regional states is directly a project of the British deep state. The PKK is being portrayed as if it has abandoned communism, respecting human rights and equality, and described as a sort of "superior model." This bloody terrorist organisation is being insidiously introduced into the Turkish state, the Turkish Nation, and its homeland as part of a secret scheme. A fabricated term such as "Democratic Confederalism" has been coined, and it is claimed that "the era of nations, states, and capitalism has come to an end." Through such rhetorical manoeuvres, what is essentially being described is again communism. This is also an indication of how cheaply the British deep state regards the public and political figures.

The ambition to grant land to the PKK has long been the greatest desire of the British deep state. For the British deep state, this issue has remained an unresolved matter since the Treaty of Sèvres. It is with relentless determination that the British deep state aspires to carve up Turkish land. Currently, this treacherous plan, which could not be achieved through warfare, is being pursued

through terrorist organisations and the think tanks that support them. However, one crucial aspect they have failed to consider is the determined, faithful, and resilient Turkish Nation, which has never allowed this in its history. By the grace of God, this plan will never come to fruition.

Almighty God states the following in His verses:

They hatched a plot and We hatched a plot while they were not aware. So look at the end result of all their plotting... (Qur'an, 27:50-51)

It should also be emphasised that the true aim of the British deep state goes far beyond merely securing land for the PKK. By orchestrating the involvement of the PKK in such a way, the British deep state seeks to fragment Turkey, and by supporting a communist-anarchist-terrorist structure, aims to destabilise the entire region. For the British deep state, the PKK is merely a pawn. Once its purpose is served, the PKK will, in turn, be discarded by the British deep state.

The project of establishing a fictional Kurdish state on Turkish soil has belonged to the British deep state from the very beginning. This will never come to pass.



Persuasion Rounds at Chatham House Meetings

The British deep state is well aware that influencing certain individuals, who are driven by simple interests, personal gains, and a desire for fame, can be achieved through offering them small benefits and giving them the impression that the British value them. To this end, many individuals are invited to confidential meetings held at the aforementioned think tanks. The presence of prominent newspapers, leaders of major states, and esteemed diplomats at these meetings creates a significant impact in terms of creating illusions. Following this, persuading the invited individuals becomes significantly easier. Author and politician Onur Öymen explained this issue in his book *The Press as a Propaganda Weapon* with the following words:

After the Cold War, persuading foreign journalists became more difficult. On various issues, every country could have different perspectives. In this new environment, how could journalists be influenced? Moreover, it was no longer sufficient to influence the media on a single topic. Foreign journalists needed to be made to view the world's various issues through the lens of major states. This had to be a continuously functioning mechanism that would demonstrate its effect globally.

What was most expected from the journalists intended to be influenced was to shape public opinion through their articles and the programmes they presented on radio and television, aligning it with the expectations of the governments of major states. If the policies of the major states coincided with the policies of the journalists' own countries, there might be no significant problem. But what if they differed, or if the major states aimed to steer a country's government in a particular direction by targeting its media as part of their influence efforts?"⁵⁴

Another method was to invite influential journalists to foreign countries through their participation in various meetings. Being invited to these meetings, often attended by prominent foreign figures, was itself regarded by some journalists as a professional achievement... Certain information, not disclosed to the public, would be privately shared during these gatherings. One such meeting took place at Chatham House in London. The rule for discussions there is as follows: the views expressed during the meetings can be used in your articles or speeches, but you cannot reveal who voiced those opinions.

In this way, it becomes possible to "inform" and influence public opinion in different countries through views whose sources remain undisclosed.

Many countries' press and publication offices invite foreign journalists, either individually or as groups. They introduce their countries to them, conveying their perspectives through politicians, businesspeople, and community leaders.³⁵⁵

The British deep state begins to use the hundreds of politicians and journalists it influences and persuades in this way as loyal operatives. With this, societal movements, governments, and even states can be brought under control. Calls for coups can be made via the media, politicians can be "calibrated" through the media, and street uprisings can be initiated using the media. Consequently, a segment of the media, much like think tanks, has historically constituted one of the most essential arms of the British deep state. This strategy remains highly effective today.

Tony Blair and the Iraq Apology

With Tony Blair becoming the Leader of the Labour Party and Prime Minister following the May 1997 general election in the UK, the ideological war waged by the British deep state against the Islamic world visibly advanced to a higher stage. After this change in government, the Darwinist and materialist worldview Tony Blair held played a significant role in the immense persecution inflicted on hundreds of thousands of innocent women, children, and men. In 2003, relying on fabricated reports provided by British intelligence services, Blair claimed that Iraq allegedly possessed weapons of mass destruction, thereby instigating its brutal invasion in coordination with the United States. *The Guardian* newspaper, citing a survey conducted by a research company named ORB across Iraq, reported that 1.2 million Iraqis were killed.³⁵⁶ Years after this massacre, Tony Blair commented during an interview on CNN, acknowledging the inaccuracy of the intelligence they received with the following words:

I can say that I apologize for the fact that the intelligence we received was wrong. I also apologise for some of the mistakes in planning and, certainly, our mistake in our understanding of what would happen once you removed the regime.³⁵⁷

The extermination of over one million innocent people under the pretext of "wrong intelligence," the destruction and fragmentation of a nation, and its prolonged struggle with civil war, all serve as stark evidence of Blair's major responsibility for these outcomes. His statements also exemplify the entrenched influence of the British deep state in British politics. For, during this war, it was not solely death and destruction that ensued. Millions of civilians sustained injuries, countless instances of sexual violence took place, unimaginable torture was experienced in prisons and occupied regions, 2 million people became refugees, and 4.5 million children were left orphaned. Furthermore, the invasion of Iraq paved the way for the emergence of terrorist organisations like ISIS.

The Chilcot Report, which includes the most comprehensive findings of the investigation into the decisions made by Tony Blair's Government before and after the Iraq War in 2003 and has been eagerly awaited for seven years, is filled with severe criticism of Blair. Sir John Chilcot, the head of the inquiry commission that prepared the report, stated in the report that *"Military action was not the last resort."*



When Blair won the elections in 1997, no one could predict the great catastrophe that would befall Iraq. Acting under the patronage of the deep state, Blair is responsible for the martyrdom of 1.2 million Muslims.

Following the report's publication, Blair appeared before journalists, apologising by stating that he *"takes full responsibility without excuses and express more sorrow and regret than people can believe."*³⁵⁸

While Blair's apology became a topic of debate, Britain continues to exert control over Iraq's oil. The British newspaper, *The Guardian*, revealed that the US and UK Governments of the time conducted intense negotiations over the control of Iraq's oil reserves both before the invasion and after the overthrow of Saddam Hussein.³⁵⁹



The justification for the Iraq invasion, constructed on the lie of weapons of mass destruction, was "bringing freedom to the people." However, the outcome is evident.



The Chilcot Report details a conversation on 9 December 2002 between David Manning, the then Chief Foreign Policy Adviser to Prime Minister Blair, and then US National Security Advisor Condoleezza Rice, in which Manning emphasised that *"it is essential that [British] companies are given access to a level playing field in this [Iraqi oil industry] and other sectors."*

Two months before the invasion, British government officials hosted a team from British oil giant BP at their offices to gather insight into expectations regarding Iraq's energy sector. By 2009, a consortium led by BP had been granted a licence to extract oil in the Rumaila oilfield in southern Iraq.³⁶⁰

As can be seen, the issue is not about "destroying (non-existent) nuclear weapons," "bringing democracy," or "ensuring the prosperity of the people." From the beginning, the matter has been initiating the process of fragmenting the Middle East and, through this means, seizing the region's most significant treasure – its oil reserves. This has indeed been the case; Britain has now gained control over nearly all of Iraq's oil resources. Just as Saddam was first introduced as a project of the British deep state and subsequently disposed of by the same deep state, today, terrorist organisations such as ISIS and the PKK, which were brought to prominence as projects in the region, are being exploited in the same way. For all these reasons, the region remains unable to achieve stability, a situation that benefits only the British deep state. The British deep state's sinister plan for Iraq appears to have unfolded precisely as anticipated.



The commission chaired by Sir John Chilcot, and the Chilcot Report, revealed that the claim of weapons of mass destruction in Iraq was a lie.

The Source of Tony Blair's Ideology: Gladstone



In the British deep state's scheme that directly targets Muslims, Tony Blair has played a highly influential role, whether consciously or unconsciously. During his tenure as Prime Minister, the deep state manoeuvred Britain according to its own wishes, encompassing both its military and civil institutions.

In his speeches, Blair has stated that he draws his political inspiration from William Ewart Gladstone, a former British Prime Minister known for his adherence to Darwinist ideology and his hostility towards Turks. As detailed extensively in the first volume of this book, Gladstone was a hateful politician who directed countless insults at the Turkish nation and Muslims. His statements, such as "Turks are the one great anti-human specimen of humanity," and that for the survival of civilisation they must be driven back to the steppes of Asia or eliminated in Anatolia, are manifestations of this hatred. His other claim, that the so-called evil actions of Turks can only be eradicated by eliminating them, is particularly grave. (The Noble Turkish nation is above such words.) Blair's declaration of taking such a racially biased and chauvinistic figure as Gladstone as his role model further exacerbates the severity of the situation.¹

The British magazine *The Economist* has pointed out that Tony Blair closely followed William Ewart Gladstone's approach in foreign policy and, due to the parallels between the two, referred to him as "Gladstone's ghost."²

1. Ahmet İhsan, *Matbuat Hatıralarım* (My Press Memoirs), Istanbul: A. İhsan Publishing, 1931, p. 57

2. *Gladstone's Ghost*, *The Economist*, vol: 351, issue: 8121 (29 May 1999), p. 54

Tony Blair and the Strategic Partnership with Chatham House

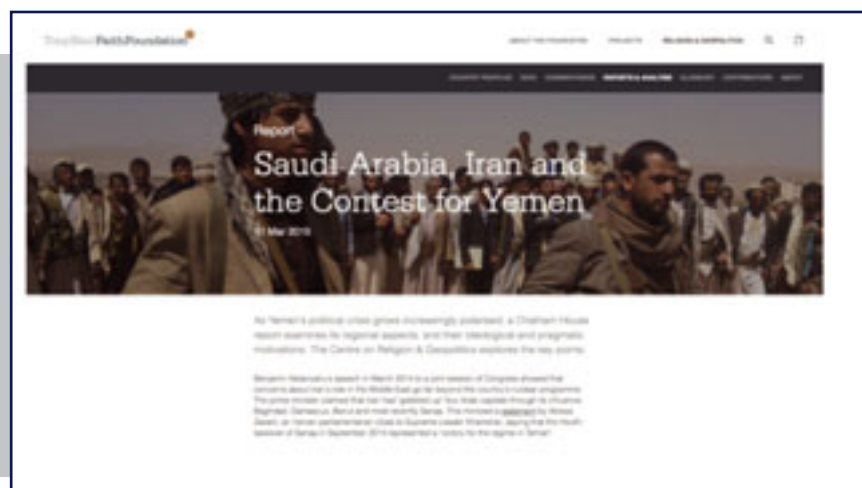
After stepping down from his role as Prime Minister, Tony Blair continued to promote Darwinist ideology and engage in the propaganda of homosexuality—one of the typical methods employed by the British deep state—through think tanks and foundations. While these policies were disseminated via the Tony Blair Faith Foundation he established, Blair was also frequently consulted by various other foundations. The think tank that provided the most support to Tony Blair and his foundation was Chatham House.

Due to his political background, Blair was positioned as a figure who could influence national governments and state leaders in the implementation of steps planned by the British deep state. As a result, Blair was regularly invited to Chatham House's events as a speaker, prominently featured on the institution's website with his photos, and supported through the promotion of his articles and reports.

Under the umbrella of the Tony Blair Faith Foundation, which he inaugurated in 2008, Blair announced that he would continue his efforts under the guise of religion following his departure from politics, referring to this approach as a "religion is the new politics." Through the events organised, he continues to receive con-

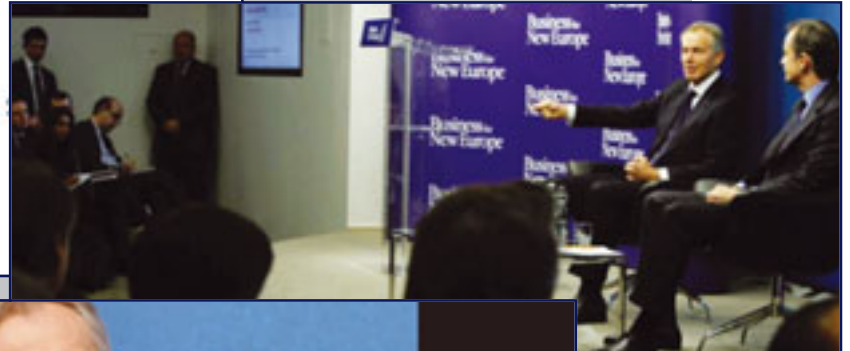


The Tony Blair Faith Foundation featured a Chatham House report in an article titled "*Saudi Arabia, Iran and the Contest for Yemen*" on its website. These institutions generally act in unison.





Tony Blair's writings and activities are frequently published on the Chatham House website.



sultancy fees via multi-million-dollar agreements, with his speaking fees climbing to as much as \$500,000 per session. The objective here is to reinforce the image of Tony Blair as someone undertaking exceptionally beneficial work for humanity, whose opinions are still valued within the governance of Britain and who retains a significant influence.

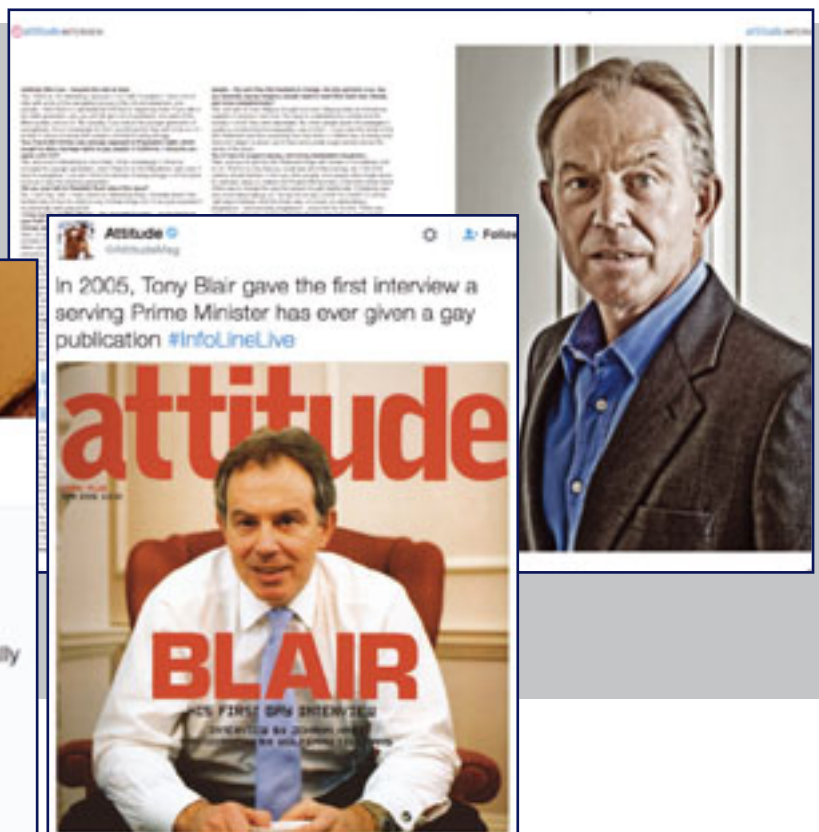
As a result of this propaganda effort, all obligatory ideologies of the deep state under the aegis of the British deep state have been propagated through Blair, who has been compelled to act under its patronage. Among these ideologies are the justification of military intervention decisions to the public, and the promotion of homosexuality and Rumi's philosophy. For instance, Chatham House, in its report titled "Depending on the Right People," stated

that Tony Blair advocated the use of military power in Iraq, Afghanistan, and African countries under the guise of "humanitarian intervention." This support from Blair has been utilised as a reference by the aforementioned think tanks. In connection with this, Chatham House has published a report on its website regarding Tony Blair's foreign policy.

Blair, who is consistently kept in the spotlight by the British deep state, has also been tasked with promoting homosexuality. Blair has given various interviews to *Attitude* magazine, recognised as "the UK's best selling gay magazine." His first interview with the magazine was in 2005. The magazine announced this on its social media account to all its homosexual readers with the statement, "Tony Blair gave the first interview a serving Prime Minister has ever given a gay publication."

In the interview titled "A civil partnership," it was stated that "Through years of activism and generational change, gay rights were achieved with the help of one individual and their government. As the first Prime Minister to speak to a gay magazine, Tony Blair once again tells Attitude Magazine how he defended gay rights and discusses his Catholic faith." These remarks outline Tony Blair's support for homosexuality, which is considered forbidden by all religions and cursed by God. As can be observed, homosexuality is mentioned

Tony Blair is one of the most prominent propagators of homosexuality. He became the first prime minister to give interviews to homosexual publications.



alongside the Catholic faith, highlighting once more the British deep state's strategy of aligning homosexuality with religion. This also raises suspicions regarding Blair's conversion from Protestantism to Catholicism immediately after leaving office as Prime Minister. Indeed, the British deep state seems to be pushing forward a project to integrate homosexuality into an intensely strict and defined belief system like Catholicism. It is highly likely that Blair was also directed towards this objective.

Tony Blair not only supports homosexuality by utilising the media but also uses his political connections to organise LGBT individuals. At a dinner organised by "LGBT Labour," he brought together members of the LGBT community and delivered a message of solidarity through his social media account, stating that *"They can take pride in their work to progress LGBT rights."*

The LGBT Labour organisation has recommended following Tony Blair on its own platform, emphasising the support he has extended to homosex-

Attending homosexual meetings and giving interviews to homosexual publications, Tony Blair has been described as the most significant homosexual icon of the last 30 years. This is a deep state project.





After his premiership, Blair initially came forward with his "faith foundation," and later emerged as a homosexual icon. This is one of the tactics of the British deep state.



The Telegraph

Why Tony Blair really is a gay icon

Gay Times has included Tony Blair on its list of the biggest gay icons of the past 30 years. Don't laugh, says Chris Mandle, the accolade is well deserved



uals by stating, *"The Prime Minister who delivered a step change in LGBT rights in the UK and set an example to the world."*

Tony Blair has also appeared on the cover of a magazine called *Gay Times* as a "gay icon." *The Independent* reported the story with the headline "Tony Blair named top gay icon of the last 30 years," while *France 24* announced it with the headline "Ex-British Prime Minister Tony Blair named top "Gay Icon."

As can be seen, former UK Prime Minister Tony Blair, a fervent admirer of Gladstone, who once said, *"Qur'an had to be taken away from the Turks,"* has been steered towards disseminating the false ideologies of the deep state. In this role, whether knowingly or unknowingly assumed, organisations such as Chatham House, which is a continuation of the Round Table established in 1909—responsible for decisions to dismantle the Ottoman Empire and for commissioning the Sykes-Picot Map—also play a part. Exposing this structure, which has been tasked with shaping the world in line with the interests of the deep state under the guidance of the British deep state, is therefore of vital importance.

Council on Foreign Relations (CFR)



The Council on Foreign Relations (CFR) is described as the US branch of Chatham House. CFR controls the upper echelons of global managerial elites and the majority of institutions related to foreign policy. Many foreign policy and strategy

centres in the US and worldwide operate under the supervision of CFR. However, this supervision is generally facilitated by Chatham House, which is dominated by the British deep state. Consequently, CFR has been tasked with implementing the decisions made by the British deep state in the US.

Most of the fundamental shifts in US foreign policy originate from the CFR. For instance, Samuel Huntington's project "The Clash of Civilizations" was developed here, and his article predicting a conflict between the West and Islam was disseminated globally from this institution. The CFR also wields significant influence over the press. Through its members within the media, the organisation is able to use certain major newspapers and specific individuals within these outlets as a mechanism of social control. It oversees numerous figures in prominent names such as *The New York Times*, *The Washington Post*, *Time*, *Newsweek*, *Life*, *The New York Post*, and *The New York Herald Tribune*.

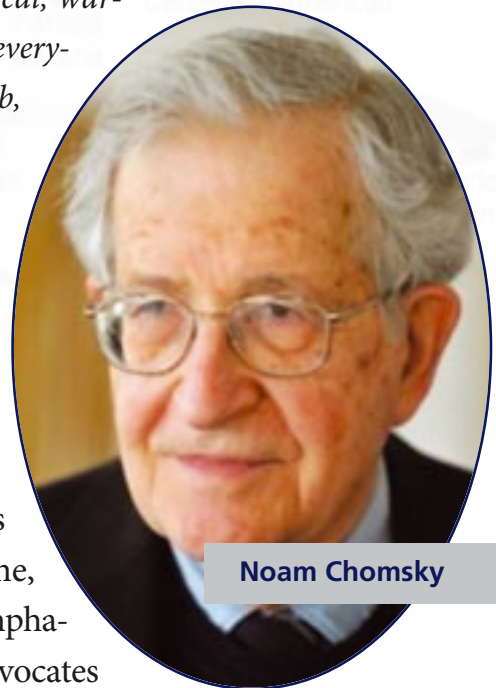
The media power of think tanks serves as a fundamental tool of propaganda. The British deep state invariably uses its operatives within the media it controls as a source of influence for its own agendas. Since the United States serves as a significant instrument for the British deep state, the decisions conveyed to and expected to be implemented in the US are of critical importance. For this reason, certain individuals within some mainstream media companies in the US are subject to an obligatory system. They are tasked with ensuring that the news provided by the British deep state is brought to public attention.

In his book *Media Control*, American linguist and philosopher Noam Chomsky defines "democratic totalitarianism" and provides striking examples of how invisible totalitarianism operates in the United States. According to these examples, when the American leadership makes a decision, such as initiating a foreign intervention, they first prepare the public for it by harnessing the irresistible allure of the media. The target of America's aggression, predetermined by the British deep state, is first vilified in the public eye. To achieve this, visible propaganda or, at times, subliminal psychological suggestions are employed through the media. Ultimately, the public comes to perceive the invaded foreign country as a plague and those committing atrocities there as heroes.

Chomsky states that the most significant example of the method he refers to as "manufacturing consent" occurred during the presidency of Woodrow Wilson. This example, which he describes as the "first modern government propaganda operation," can be summarised as the effort to persuade the American public to support the country's entry into the First World War. Chomsky explains the process as follows:

*The population was extremely pacifistic and saw no reason to become involved in a European war... They established a government propaganda commission, called the Creel Commission, which succeeded, within six months, in turning a pacifist population into a hysterical, war-mongering population which wanted to destroy everything German, tear the Germans limb from limb, go to war and save the world.*³⁶¹

The totalitarian system Chomsky describes is also clearly reflected in the general mindset of the CFR's leadership. In the first volume of the book, we became acquainted with Walter Lippmann, one of the prominent figures of the British deep state, who facilitated the drafting of the Wilson Principles, introduced Churchill's Cold War concept to the world for the first time, and was also a director of the CFR. Chomsky emphasises that Lippmann was one of the foremost advocates of the method of "achieving social control through the media,"

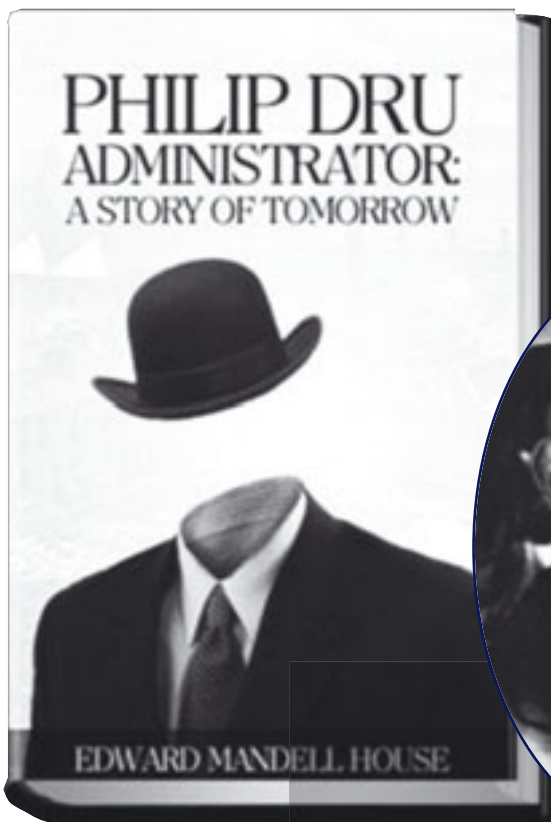


Noam Chomsky



Walter Lippmann

which was implemented in the early 20th century in the US. Lippmann, whom Chomsky describes as "the dean of American journalists," developed, in Chomsky's words, the theory of "manufacture consent, that is, to bring about agreement on the part of the public for things that they didn't want by the new techniques of propaganda." Lippmann argued that the governance of the state should be carried out solely and exclusively by "a specialized class of smart and responsible men" and that the public should be entirely excluded from the decision-making process.³⁶² According to Lippmann, the public constitutes a "bewildered herd." The function of this "bewildered herd" is not to participate in governance but merely to be spectators. Chomsky highlights that Lippmann's totalitarian ideas also show significant parallels with Leninist theory.



Edward M. House and his 1912 book titled *Philip Dru: Administrator*

The ideology advocated by Edward M. House—one of the advisors to American President Woodrow Wilson and a founding figure of the CFR—is clear evidence of how the British deep state has managed the CFR through its own ideologues. In his 1912 novel *Philip Dru: Administrator*, House openly idealised a socialist/totalitarian system. The book



During its early years, the logo of the Rockefeller Foundation was as shown above. However, the logo used in the promotional materials for the Foundation's 100-year development programme incorporated homosexual colours. This strategy belongs to the British deep state.

became highly popular among the American elite of the time and served as an inspiration for Wilson and Roosevelt. House portrayed a totalitarian order in which society, and particularly the economy, were controlled by "competent" individuals. American historian Eustace Mullins, in his book *The Secrets of the Federal Reserve*, quoted from this novel and explained in detail how the system House envisioned was no different from the classic Marxist-Leninist system. One of the topics most prominently discussed in the book was the establishment of a Federal Reserve system—namely, a Central Bank—in the future. Indeed, this came to pass, with the Federal Reserve being established the following year.³⁶³

In 1927, the Rockefeller family joined the financiers backing the CFR. From this date onward, the Rockefeller name became the most significant force behind the CFR. The CFR implemented its most influential strategies after this turning point. In 1939, an agreement was made for the CFR to conduct research and provide recommendations to the US State Department. The Rockefeller Foundation pledged to cover the costs of these initiatives. This agreement became a critical tool for the British deep state to directly influence US policies.

By 1945, over 40 members of the US delegation to the United Nations conference were selected from among CFR members. Political analysts agree that from 1945 onwards, US policy fell entirely under the dominance of the CFR. Today, some American writers describe the CFR as the "political institution of the Rockefeller family."

In the book *The Rockefeller file* the following is stated about the dominance of the Council on Foreign Relations in US politics:

They (Rockefellers) have mastered to a frightening degree the art of using economic power to build political power which enhances economic power even further, and so on... The keystone of the entire Establishment arch is the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR). David Rockefeller is chairman of the board of the CFR... The Council on Foreign Relations... is composed of an elite of approximately 1600 of the nation's Establishment Insiders in the fields of high finance, academics, politics, commerce, the foundations, and the mass media. The names of many of its members are household words; others, equally important, are less familiar... For fifty years the CFR operated like the Invisible Man... Then in 1972, two separate exposures of the... CFR were published: by this author, and by Professor W. Cleon Skousen... both became nationwide bestsellers. Obviously anticipating even more attention to the Council, two very similar articles on the CFR appeared in the New York Times and New York magazine. The strategy was to admit that the Council on Foreign Relations has long acted as the unelected supergovernment of the United States... (CFR has had a hand) in foreign aid, NATO, and... been pretty much running things in this country...

Ferdinand Lundberg, in his book *The Rockefeller Syndrome*, states, "The people associated with the CFR include just about all who have a direct ownership stake in American markets."³⁶⁴

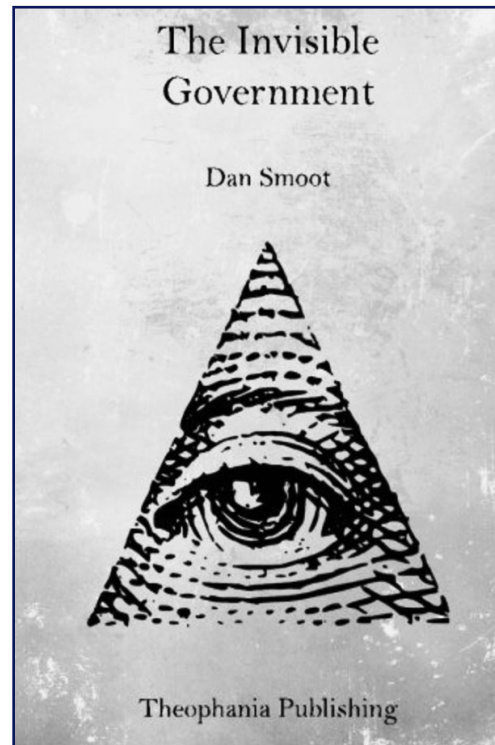
Dan Smoot, in his book *The Invisible Government*, provides a detailed account of the institution's significant influence on the shaping of US foreign policy. According to him, the CFR not only recruits and directs the upper echelons of the managerial elite but also controls a large portion of institutions involved in foreign policy. Many other associations and organisations related to foreign policy in America are also under the influence of the CFR. Other think tanks, known for their significant impact on American foreign policy, are, in reality, subordinate commissions of the CFR.



**(Left) The logo of the Trilateral Commission
(Right page) The book "*The Invisible Government*" by Dan Smoot**

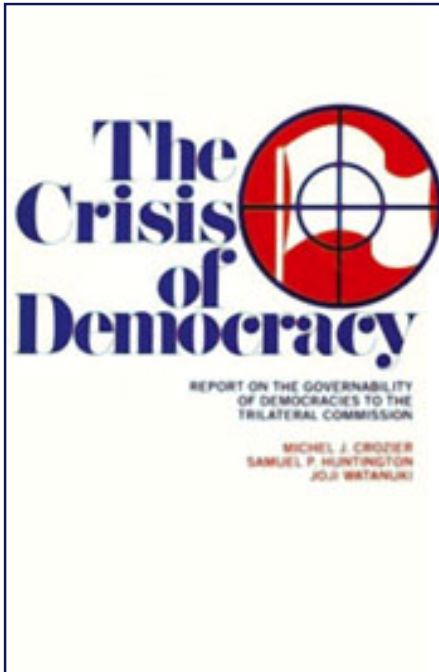
The magazine *Foreign Affairs*, which is published twice a year by the institution and is considered the world's most influential publication, shapes both the political agenda and US policy. The magazine's website publishes various articles daily. Most of the significant shifts in US foreign policy are presented in *Foreign Affairs* before being implemented. For instance, at the beginning of the Cold War, the "containment plan" (aimed at restraining Soviet expansion) was proposed by CFR member George Kennan in *Foreign Affairs* and subsequently put into action. Further-

more, the widely discussed article by Samuel Huntington titled "The Clash of Civilisations," which predicted a future conflict between the West and Islam, was also published in the same magazine.



In the first volume of the book, we examined in detail the Trilateral Commission, mentioned as one of the prominent institutions influenced by the British deep state, which operates in direct connection with the CFR to steer certain matters. As will be remembered, the Trilateral Commission's purpose is to shape the political decisions of states and the public and to orient nations, governments, and financial systems towards banks and corporations under the control of the British deep state. To achieve this, strategies include creating dependent populations, silencing dissenting voices, and ostensibly supporting "democracy" while covertly abolishing it through hidden mechanisms. The ultimate aim is to establish a single world government, a single world currency, and a singular world religion that does not align with any genuine faith but solely serves the interests of the British deep state. One of the objectives is to bring American political power under the domination of a few banks and corporations.

As mentioned in the first chapter of the book, authors, articles, and books are powerful tools for propaganda in this regard. In 1975, the Trilateral



Commission, together with the CFR, commissioned Samuel Huntington to write a book titled *The Crisis of Democracy*, aiming to steer public opinion towards their goals. This work was intended to prevent the public from having an effective influence in parliaments, state, and local governments, and to halt the growth of democratic awareness, political diversity, and participation. The goal was to transform the public into easily manipulated, aimless, purposeless, and faithless masses.

This subject is explained in the book *Hangi Dünya Düzeni?* (Which World Order?) as follows:

Today, the world is governed by a global financial cartel. The Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), established in New York on 29 July 1921, aims to create a one-world government. Notable figures such as the Rothschilds, Rockefellers, and Morgans were founding members. All American Presidents, leaders of financial institutions, heads of the World Bank, those who influence the United Nations, are connected to the Council on Foreign Relations. Figures such as Kissinger, Holbrooke, the Bush family, Clinton, Kennedy, and Obama are all tied to them. The New World Order is a system devised by those at the very top. What is desired is a one-world state with a single culture, single legal system, single military, single flag, and single religion. This state would be governed by a Masonic structure.

*...David Rockefeller summarises it as follows: "The rights of peoples to govern themselves will be subordinated to the world's bankers and intellectual elite. This is our fundamental principle!"*³⁶⁵

David Rockefeller



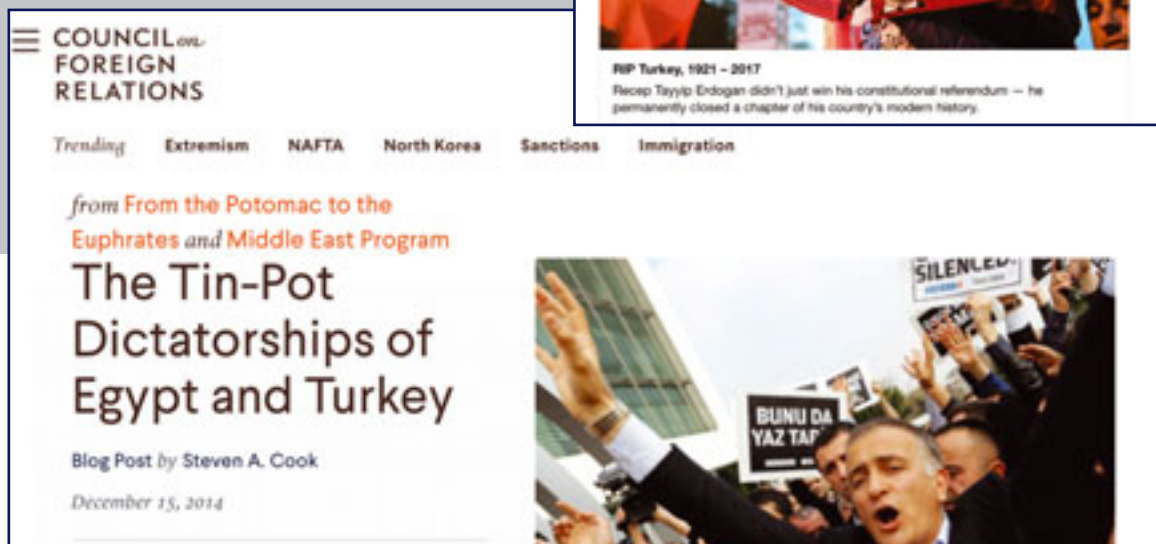


Articles filled with criticisms directed towards the President Erdoğan by Steven A. Cook, the CFR representative for Turkey at the time, were frequently published on CFR's social media accounts. Both President Erdoğan, who has always prioritised the nation's well-being and is aware of the treacherous plans of the British deep state, and Turkish nation never give credence to such accusations.

(Top right) CFR's efforts to exonerate Fethullah Gülen after the 15 July coup attempt

(Right) Steven Cook promoted his article titled "RIP Turkey, 1921-2017" on his own Twitter account, stating, "Erdoğan has closed off the possibility of Turkish democracy."

(Bottom) An article by Cook at CFR titled "The Tin-Pot Dictatorships of Egypt and Turkey"



Quilliam Foundation

The Quilliam Foundation gained media prominence in 2008 with the slogan of being the world's first "Counter-Extremism Think Tank". The two founders of the foundation, Ed Husain and Maajid Nawaz, along with its current president Noman Benotman, were individuals with a history of membership in radical organisations and radical ideologies. Under the patronage of the British deep state and similar to the RAND Corporation's American think tank programme entitled "Deradicalization of Hardcore Islamists," they shifted towards liberalism and operated under the guise of counter-extremism. Under the pretext of critiquing radicalism, the primary target was Islam. Extensive efforts have been made to reconcile Islam with Darwinism, Islam with homosexuality, and Islam with Rumi's philosophy. The Quilliam Foundation is one of the institutions operating under the patronage of the British deep state and under the supervision of Chatham House.

The Quilliam Foundation is promoted in *The Guardian* newspaper as "the group was the recipient of millions of pounds of government funding."³⁶⁶ In another investigation, the same newspaper revealed that the foundation received £700,000 from the government's Preventing Violent Extremism fund and an additional £400,000 from the Office for Security and Counterterrorism.³⁶⁷

The financial backers of the Quilliam Foundation in the United States are as follows:



QUILLIAM
FOUNDATION

**(Left) The logo of the Quilliam Foundation
(Bottom) The current Chairman of the
Quilliam Foundation, Noman Benotman**



John Templeton Foundation: The foundation provides \$1 million to the Quilliam Foundation. It is known for financing pro-war evangelical Christians and supporting George W. Bush's Middle East intervention campaigns. While it previously supported the Intelligent Design movement, it later abandoned this policy. The foundation's president, Jack Templeton, was one of the prominent advocates of the Iraq war. The foundation also funds the far-right Tea Party movement in the United States.



John
Templeton
Foundation



STUART FOUNDATION
IMPROVING LIFE OUTCOMES FOR YOUNG PEOPLE THROUGH EDUCATION



The Lynde and Harry
BRADLEY
FOUNDATION

The Bradley Foundation: It is known that the foundation provided \$5.37 million in aid to think tanks promoting Islamophobia between 2001 and 2009. CAIR (the Council on American-Islamic Relations), a body representing Muslims in the United States, has identified the Bradley Foundation as one of the organisations that fosters prejudice and hatred against Muslims.

The Gatestone Institute: It conducts joint campaigns with the Quilliam Foundation. This institute is widely regarded as anti-Islamic.

GEN NEXT Foundation: According to available information, the Quilliam Foundation receives \$800,000 in funding from this organisation. Maajid Nawaz from the Quilliam Foundation extended special thanks to the Gen Next Foundation at the end of his book, *Radical*.

The Eranda Foundation: The Quilliam Foundation receives a donation of \$300,000 from this foundation, which is controlled by the Rothschilds.

Stuart Family Foundation: It has allocated \$300,000 in funding to the Quilliam Foundation. This foundation is also among those that support war-promoting Republicans. This amount constitutes the highest funding allocated by the Stuart Family Foundation.

It is undoubtedly quite natural for various foundations to be supported by different organisations. However, the notable point here is that the Quilliam Foundation is predominantly funded by foundations that are either anti-Islamic or supportive of war in the Middle East.

The Chatham House – Quilliam Foundation Connection

When examining the connection between these two organisations, the exchanges of ideas and strategic collaboration between their leadership stand out. The organisations are observed to hold joint meetings and support the same worldview. Although these two entities claim to be working against radicalisation, a closer look at their activities makes it evident that their real objective is to weaken the Muslim world. This situation substantiates the opinion that the collaboration between these organisations began and continues under the guidance of the British deep state.

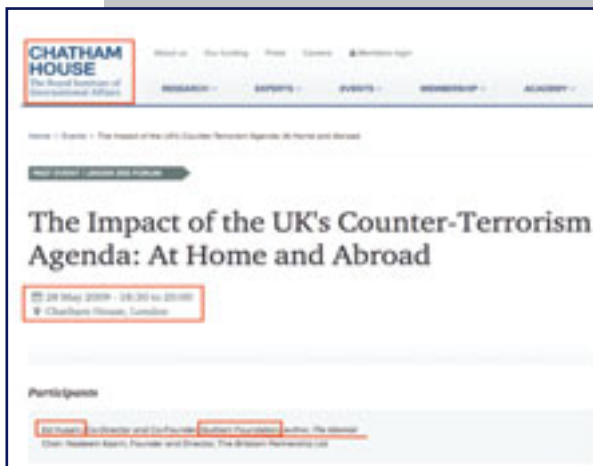
There is a dedicated page on the Chatham House website about Maajid Nawaz, the founder of the Quilliam Foundation. This introduction, accessible only to members, serves as a notice to all members of the institution that a collaborative effort has been undertaken with the founders of the Quilliam Foundation.

Chatham House and the Quilliam Foundation engage in close and intensive collaboration. For instance, Ed Husain, one of the founders of the Quilliam Foundation, participated as a speaker in a meeting organised by Chatham House in London on the topic "The Impact of the UK's Counter-

Terrorism Agenda: At Home and Abroad." Noman Benotman, President and Board Member of the Quilliam Foundation, attended an event organised by the Front Line Club in London alongside Maha Azzam from Chatham House. Furthermore, Benotman took part in another event moderated by a BBC presenter together with Sir Richard Dalton from Chatham House. Hassan Hassan, who is a member of Chatham House and a researcher in its Middle East and North Africa Programme, publishes reports prepared by the Quilliam Foundation. Hassan also supports Ed Husain, the founder of the Quilliam Foundation, by amplifying his writings on social media.



Hassan Hassan



(Top left) Chatham House prepared a special section for Maajid Nawaz on its "World in Brief" page.

(Left) Ed Husain from the Quilliam Foundation participated in a meeting on the UK's counter-terrorism agenda.

(Top) Quilliam Chairman Benotman was a speaker at Frontline Club along with Maha Azzam from Chatham House.

(Right) Hassan Hassan, a member of Chatham House, shared posts about Ed Husain's speech at CFR on ISIS and Islamic Extremism. (Bottom) Hassan Hassan's other posts related to Ed Husain



Looking at social media posts and the websites of the respective institutions, it becomes evident that there is a quite close connection between Chatham House and the Quilliam Foundation.



Dr Maha Azzam from Chatham House and Noman Benotman, the current president of the Quilliam Foundation, jointly participated in the meeting held at the Frontline Club. The meeting was titled "People, Protest and Democracy in the Middle East." These institutions, emerging as foundations working to reshape the Middle East under the directives of the British deep state, advocate for supporting public protests in the name of bringing democracy. However, the aim of the British deep state has never been to bring democracy to the Middle East. Public protests are actions planned solely to drive these countries into further turmoil.

The idea of civil society organisations collaborating, exchanging ideas, and working jointly to foster an atmosphere of love and peace for the benefit of all humanity is a desired and commendable development. However, if certain institutions have been tasked with fulfilling the demands of the British deep state under its auspices, the consequences could be significant for societies. Therefore, uncovering the nature and purposes of the joint meetings held by such think tanks and understanding their underlying objectives is both a moral and humanitarian responsibility.

Quilliam Foundation's Provocations of Violence Against Radicalism

The Quilliam Foundation draws attention as an organisation established by individuals with radical pasts, presenting itself as an "anti-radicalism" foundation. At first glance, the Foundation seeks to convey the impression that its administrators, portrayed as "Muslims standing against radicalism," are fulfilling a highly significant mission. Moreover, the solution to radicalism should fundamentally originate from Muslims themselves, as the real resolution to radicalism lies within the true Islam found in the Qur'an.

However, the situation with the Quilliam Foundation is quite different from this portrayal. When examining its overall activities and affiliations, the foundation seems to follow a line that assumes the role of targeting Muslims under the guise of eradicating radicalism. For instance, various propaganda methods involving films have been developed in this regard. The company responsible for producing these propaganda films is Verbalisation, owned by Sven Hughes. Sven Hughes is the head of the units in charge of Psychological Operations for the British Foreign Office and NATO in Afghanistan. Another key executive of the company, David Stanhope, has worked for six years in the Psychological Operations Group of the UK Ministry of Defence. Other team members of the company include Steve Tatham and Dr Jamie MacIntosh, who are known for drafting the founding legislation of the UK government's "Office for Security and Counter Terrorism" (OSCT). In his 2011 report titled "Keeping Britain Safe," MacIntosh contended that there is no distinction between non-violent radicalism and terrorism. This methodological viewpoint forms the core philosophy of both the Chatham House and the Quilliam Foundation.

During the Bush era, Michael Chertoff, the Secretary of Homeland Security, had a private security company managed by Chad Sweet, who is a member of the Board of Directors of the Quilliam Foundation in the United States. Michael Chertoff is one of the individuals who drafted the highly controversial Patriot Act, known in the US for its focus on countering terrorism. As will be remembered, this law centres on the use of heavy force in combating terrorism, a strategy that led to the devastation of various Middle Eastern countries, including Afghanistan, Iraq, and Syria.³⁶⁸

Chad Sweet was later succeeded by Courtney La Bau, who was the deputy chair of a fund that served as the secret reservoir for the Mubarak regime in Egypt. This fund subsequently became one of the financiers of the Sisi coup.³⁶⁹

Charlie Cooper from the Quilliam Foundation stated in a report that *"one reason is the sheer ease with which Europeans can get to Turkey, and then catch a bus to get into neighbouring countries to join ISIS."* Under the pretext of "terrorism," this statement was used as part of British deep state propaganda against Turkey.³⁷⁰ These and similar commissioned reports form the intellectual groundwork for the short-, medium-, and long-term projects of the British deep state.

The Quilliam Foundation, being one of the organisations under the protection of the British deep state, aims to defend the ideological infrastructure of British deep state ideology. It is emphasised that this foundation is the intellectual source of the British government's PREVENT programme, which was created to keep British Muslims under control.³⁷¹ Quilliam is also reportedly among the organisations working to promote a new religious model termed British Islam across the Islamic world, particularly in Muslim countries in Southeast Asia. The foundation is an active participant in the Foreign and Commonwealth Office's conference series entitled "Projecting British Islam." These conferences have taken place in 15 Islamic countries, including Turkey.³⁷² The meeting in Turkey was held at Bahçeşehir University from 10 to 14 November 2008.³⁷³

The activities carried out by the Quilliam Foundation reveal its explicit support for the mandatory ideologies disseminated by the think tanks of the British deep state. For instance, the global promotion of homosexuality and presenting it as if it were a legitimate and acceptable condition, coupled with the propagation of Rumi's philosophy to foster a pro-homosexuality mindset, are prominent themes in the campaigns and sessions of the Quilliam Foundation. Similarly, consistent advocacy for and dissemination of Darwinist ideology is also highlighted as being integral to the Foundation's objectives. Given that the Quilliam Foundation operates under the aegis of the British deep state, it is compelled—knowingly or unknowingly—to strictly implement these policies.

It has been stated that, since 2008, the Foundation has regularly provided intelligence to the UK Government, police forces, diplomats, politicians, writers, academic and non-academic institutions, think tanks, journalists, and international organisations on how to counter Islam. The House of Lords, along with the House of Commons Foreign Affairs Committee,



The Quilliam Foundation is an active participant in the Projecting British Islam conference series. The map displays the Islamic countries where the conference was held.

reportedly plans regular meetings to outline ideological collaboration with the Quilliam Foundation.

The Influence of the Quilliam Foundation on the British Government

The Quilliam Foundation frequently interacts with the British Government on various occasions. Undoubtedly, the main reason for this is the foundation's position under the influence of the British deep state, allowing several manipulative practices targeting the government to be implemented through such organisations.

One of the Quilliam Foundation's founders, Ed Husain, proposed in 2009 that the British Government should monitor innocent Muslims who had not been accused or suspected of any crimes and conduct surveillance on them to prevent acts of terrorism. This programme was named PREVENT. An individual associated with the Quilliam Foundation, Ghaffar Hussain, was appointed to lead the PREVENT programme. A year later,

it was revealed that the Quilliam Foundation had presented the government with a list of individuals and groups, claiming they adhered to the same ideology as terrorists. However, the vast majority of those listed were peaceful Muslims.³⁷⁴ Representatives of the Quilliam Foundation reportedly labelled all Muslim organisations and individuals, except themselves, as holding radical views and being aligned with al-Qaeda. Ed Husain has consistently defended the surveillance activities carried out within the scope of the PREVENT programme in his writings.

After an investigation by *The Guardian* revealed that the list primarily targeted innocent individuals rather than suspects involved in acts of terrorism, Ed Husain argued that the government's surveillance activities based on this list were supposedly "morally right."³⁷⁵

According to some information disclosed by the foundation, in June 2015, Kishwer Falkner, Baroness and Chair of the Liberal Democrats on the Foreign Affairs Committee in the House of Lords, met with Maajid Nawaz during the foundation's inaugural meeting. Subsequently, in July 2015, the foundation presented its report containing policy recommendations to the British Government. Attendees of this meeting included ministers in government, Maajid Nawaz, the founder of the Quilliam Foundation, and Haras Rafiq, who was the foundation's director at the time. Again, in July 2015, Usama Hasan—tasked, according to the foundation, with redesigning the religion of Islam as per their own interpretations and responsible for the foundation's Darwinism propaganda—and another foundation member, Nikita Malik, participated in another meeting held in the House of Lords. Usama Hasan, like Ed Husain and Maajid Nawaz, was known to have been involved in radical organisations in the past.

In March 2014, Maajid Nawaz, the founder of the Quilliam Foundation, participated in a panel in the House of Commons on the subject of "Religion and Violence," and in June 2014, he attended another conference in the House of Commons on combatting online extremism, upon the invitation of Keith Vaz (who is known to be homosexual). In November 2014, Ghaffar Hussain, representing the foundation, presented the Quilliam Foundation's report on the "Islamic State" in the House of Commons to the Foreign Affairs Committee chaired by Sir Richard Ottaway. Haras Rafiq, the director of the Quilliam Foundation at the time, joined a similar meeting on 13 October 2015,



In 2015, Haras Rafiq, an executive of the Quilliam Foundation, was invited to attend a "meeting on countering extremism" upon the invitation of then British Prime Minister David Cameron.

as a guest of UK Prime Minister David Cameron. In November 2015, Rafiq also participated in a meeting in the UK Parliament on "Islamic State and Women" alongside Baroness Sandip Verma. In February 2016, a meeting on "The Children of the Islamic State" was held with Julian Lewis, the Chair of the Defence Committee in the House of Commons. This panel, which included Quilliam Foundation President Noman Benotman and researcher Nikita Malik, was also attended by Hazel Blears, a Member of Parliament.

Security personnel in the US and Europe have been regularly provided with "deradicalisation training" by the Quilliam Foundation. In Britain, Quilliam Foundation's approaches have also been adopted by various centre-right and right-wing think tanks, such as the Centre for Social Cohesion (CSC) and Policy Exchange. This so-called "deradicalisation" training involves blaming the religion of Islam for the actions of radical organisations and attempting to present sinful acts, such as homosexuality, as supposedly normal behaviours through indoctrination and propaganda, to corrupt Islam in their view.

These meetings and discussions, a few examples of which we have mentioned, reveal that the Quilliam Foundation, under the guidance of the British deep state, systematically works to influence the British Government. Deep state policies are communicated to governments through these foundations. Similarly, governments cannot break free from the influence of the British deep state. The goal of the British deep state through this approach is to subtly render Islam open to corruption and to neutralise it, while degrading and pacifying Muslims.

However, these insidious plans of the British deep state targeting the religion of Islam will yield no results. On the contrary, Islam, as it is conveyed in the Qur'an, will spread widely, and people will joyfully and wholeheartedly embrace the true Islam, which is a bastion of democracy, peace, and love. This is the promise of our Almighty Lord, a promise that will undoubtedly come to pass:

God has promised those of you who believe and do right actions that He will make them successors in the land as He made those before them successors, and will firmly establish for them their religion with which He is pleased and give them, in place of their fear, security. 'They worship Me, not associating anything with Me.' Any who disbelieve after that, such people are deviators. (Qur'an, 24:55)

Moreover, this is a promise found both in the Torah and the Psalms (Zabur):

We wrote down in the Zabur, after the Reminder came: "It is My servants who are righteous who will inherit the earth." (Qur'an, 21:105)

Quilliam Foundation Administrators

Maajid Nawaz

Maajid Nawaz is one of the two co-founders of the foundation. In the past, he was a member of radical groups but later adopted a policy against Islam and religiosity under the guise of "combatting radicalism."

As the founder and also director of the Quilliam Foundation, Nawaz has established close ties with British government since the foundation's inception and has strengthened these connections with official institutions in Europe and the United States. On 21 November 2008, he made his first presentation to the UK Government, followed by a seminar on radicalism

delivered to the US Government and European and American civil officials. This included a presentation titled "Hizb ut-Tahrir and Radicalism" at the US Senate Homeland Security Committee, where he appeared alongside prominent neo-conservative figure Zeyno Baran.

Nawaz, together with the foundation's other co-founder, Ed Husain, organised an international conference in collaboration with British police forces in the field of counter-terrorism. Maajid Nawaz, in particular, receives support from the House of Lords Foreign Affairs Committee and submits advisory reports to the UK Government.

Maajid Nawaz and Ed Husain have also extended their activities to other countries, providing briefings to Greek and British diplomats, politicians, and writers in Athens. They have delivered speeches to diplomats, academics, think tanks, and Muslim leaders in Vienna. In New York, they have held meetings at the United Nations headquarters, the Brookings Institution, and provided briefings to officials at the US Capitol. While these meetings ostensibly include measures aimed at countering radicalism, the underlying target shown has consistently been the religion of Islam.

The images depict Maajid Nawaz being arrested during his past association with radical groups. Highlighting former radicals as representatives of "British Islam" is a deep state tactic.



Maajid Nawaz and Ghaffar Hussein have provided training on radicalism to employees of the United States Department of Homeland Security and Department of Justice. These talks often contain accusations against the religion of Islam under the guise of critiquing radicalism. (Religion of Islam is above such claims.) After these talks, the idea that Islam requires reform is emphasised, and recommendations are made to reconcile Islam with ideologies such as Darwinism, Rumi's philosophy, and acts that are banned in the Qur'an, like homosexuality.

Maajid Nawaz, together with Asifa Lahore, a Pakistani transgender individual, appeared on a BBC programme and argued that homosexual marriage exists in Islam. However, this claim is entirely false. In many of his writings, Nawaz provides examples of Arab or Iranian writers and poets who defend homosexuality. One such example is the Iranian poet Abu Nuwas. The name of the homosexuality-themed exhibition organised by the Quilliam Foundation is "The Unbreakable Rope,"³⁷⁶ which is known as the title of a poem written by Abu Nuwas for his male lover.

Nawaz collaborates with Somali-born activist Ayaan Hirsi Ali. Hirsi Ali is known for describing the Islamic faith, in her own words, as a "nihilistic cult of death" and for advocating that Islam "should be defeated" in all forms, including by military means.



Maajid Nawaz appeared alongside Pakistani transgender activist Asifa Lahore on a BBC programme, where he went as far as to argue that same-sex marriage exists in Islam.



Nawaz's views on Turkey also align with the British deep state's insidious plans for the country. The details in his writings make this evident:

*Turkey—bursting with President Recep Tayyip Erdoğan's neo-Ottoman delusions of grandeur—is desperate to prevent the triple threat of being overwhelmed by refugees, facing a resurgent hostile Assad regime, and watching as an independent Kurdish region arises on its border.*³⁷⁷

A key part of our counterinsurgency response should involve getting the Iraqi and Syrian Kurds off the sidelines. Yes, this will be uncomfortable for our allies in Turkey, and it will trouble Iraq's rulers. But the Kurds have proven themselves over and over again to be the only effective fighting force on the ground against Islamic State.

*If that means a Kurdish state, so be it. Outside of the continuing experiment in Tunisia in North Africa, a Kurdish state could become the only democratic, secular Muslim-majority state in the Middle East. It could become a political and religious beacon for the region. Our diplomacy until now has inexcusably neglected the possibilities this presents.*³⁷⁸

*The Turks must also **be pressed to come to terms with the Kurds**, and retreat from President Recep Tayyip Erdoğan's neo-Ottoman vision and **courting of Islamists in the region.***³⁷⁹

As you can see, Nawaz speaks with the voice of the British deep state, systematically substituting the term "Kurds" for "PKK." By doing so, Nawaz appears to be attempting to create a perception of legitimacy around the PKK while portraying Turkey as though it were a state engaging in "ethnic cleansing."

In support of this rhetoric, Nawaz praises the so-called commanders of the PYD and YPG on social media and propagates the establishment of a Kurdistan under PKK control. Notably, these statements bear striking similarities to the Chatham House report we referenced earlier.

As seen, Nawaz explicitly articulates the current policies of the British deep state, deliberately using the term "Kurds" to argue that paths should be opened for the PKK over Turkey.

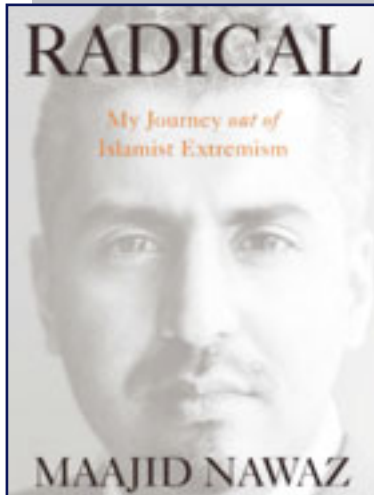
The aim is to entirely hand over Turkey's southeast to the PKK and turn Turkey into a fragmented country. By portraying the arrival of refugees in Turkey as though it were a disaster, he seeks to create the impression that Turkey is burdened with immense troubles. However, a refugee is a blessing that arrives with prosperity. It is, of course, distressing that our Syrian brothers and sisters have been forced to leave their homeland. Yet, given the circumstances, hosting refugees is a privilege for Turkey; it is a blessing created by God to enrich the Turkish people. We hope that the Syrian refugees who have come to Turkey will be granted Turkish citizenship in a short time and continue their lives as official citizens of this country. This, at the same time, would serve as a valuable lesson for the British deep state and its supporters, who have been hoping for a crisis against Turkey stemming from the refugees.

The perspective of the Turkish people and the Turkish government on this matter will, of course, never align with the views of organisations under the patronage of the British deep state. Therefore, Nawaz's wishes on this subject are in no way binding for the Turkish nation. These ideas are generally intended to guide a certain group of individuals eager to act as subordinates of the British deep state. Such individuals follow the guidance of people like Nawaz to propagate anti-Turkey rhetoric, essentially engaging in betrayal against their own homeland.

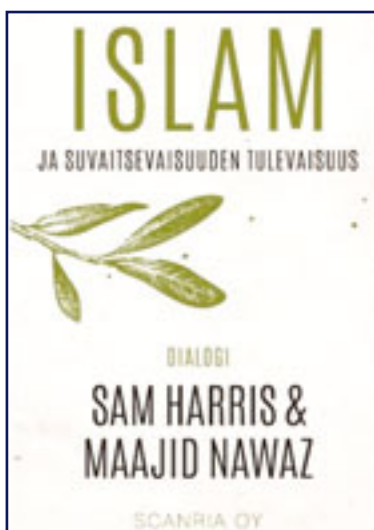
Maajid Nawaz's Views as Reflected in His Books

In his book *Radical: My Journey Out Of Islamist Extremism*, where he recounts his life story, Nawaz discusses the crises he experienced from his childhood, how he behaved hypocritically within the groups he joined in the name of Islam, the ruthless and selfish aspects of his personality, and his tendency towards ostentation.

In his second book, *Islam and the Future of Tolerance*, co-authored with the world-renowned atheist Sam Harris, who is an admirer of Rumi, Nawaz defends actions deemed forbidden independently of religion, even claiming that such actions can coexist with religiosity. Sam Harris, a proponent of the New Atheist movement and known for his hostile views towards Islam, stated that his primary purpose in contributing to this book



(Left) Maajid Nawaz, in his book *Radical*, recounts how he acted hypocritically in groups he joined in the name of Islam. (Below) The book co-authored by Maajid Nawaz and atheist Sam Harris.



was to support Maajid Nawaz. Of course, this support coming from an opponent of Islam is part of the global ideological movement conducted against Islam.

Maajid Nawaz explains his perspective on religion in *Radical* with the following words:

*Ruthless, selfish actions become easy to carry out when religion or moral reasons are involved. Because in such cases, a moral mask is used as a cover.*³⁸⁰

Through such statements, Nawaz accuses certain acts of hypocrisy or egotism of being easily committed under the guise of religiosity; in doing so, he indirectly casts doubt upon sincere believers as well. With

these kinds of explanations, Nawaz attempts to portray religion, in his view, as a flawed belief system that should not be practised. (Religion of Islam is above such claims.)

The true religion in the Qur'an, however, is the most absolute path that guides people towards good morals, love, compassion, justice, and honesty. Nawaz and those who share his perspective prefer to live a non-religious life under the guise of piety. Consequently, they adopt a dual-faced way of living and attempt to place the blame for their insincerity on religion. Yet, in reality, the problem lies in their mindset, which refuses to embrace the moral values considered sacred by religion. In such a mindset, it is unsurprising that good morals remain merely "a mask."

This mentality is often observed in individuals who, deep down, harbour a resentment towards Islam while believing that appearing devout will attract more attention. These individuals, having the potential to harm devout believers using similar methods, consciously or unconsciously serve the objectives of the British deep state. This is also why such efforts tend to receive significant support from globally renowned atheists.

One such atheist who supports Majid Nawaz and the employees of the Quilliam Foundation is the Australian atheist writer Courtenay J. Werleman. Werleman's book *God Hates You*—God is above such remarks—is filled, along with all his other works, with expressions that fail to show appropriate respect towards God, religion, and the sacred.

The movement known as the "New Atheists," of which C.J. Werleman is a prominent advocate, includes highly aggressive and legally questionable statements regarding Islam, the Qur'an, the Prophet Muhammad (pbuh), and Muslims. As is widely known, atheists are individuals who do not believe in the existence of God. They often express this openly and, generally, do not impose on or pressure religious people. However, members of the New Atheist movement go beyond merely disbelieving in God and religion; they promote a hateful ideology advocating for the complete suppression of the religious people, as well as the eradication of all religions from the world. Some even argue that violence should be used against religious people, particularly Muslims.



The adherents of the New Atheists movement not only disbelieve in God but also advocate for suppressing religious individuals. The image shows C. J. Werleman, a proponent of the New Atheists movement, known for his aggressive rhetoric.

C.J. Werleman, who harbours extremely rigid views against religion and religious individuals, openly supports Quilliam Foundation, an organisation with a supposed Islamic façade, without hesitation. The common ground shared between Werleman and Quilliam is centred on Rumi's philosophy and Darwinism. In almost all his writings and speeches, Werleman derides religious people in his own way and makes remarks about religion that are lacking in respect. Much like the circles surrounding the Quilliam Foundation, he frequently shares Rumi's sayings, advocates for Darwinism, and supports homosexuality. While Maajid Nawaz perpetuates the misconception that homosexuality is supposedly legitimate within Islam, citing Rumi's writings on homosexuality as examples, C.J. Werleman adopts this unethical rationale with statements such as: *"But why should we forgive those intolerant and hostile towards homosexuality in the 21st century because of their belief in this scientifically flawed and ancient text? We shouldn't!"*³⁸¹ (The Qur'an is above such remarks.)

As can be seen, promoting an immoral understanding that does not exist in the Qur'an to Muslims is a common denominator of these circles. Yet the Islam described by God as the most beautiful way of life attainable in this world guarantees that believers live at the highest standard of quality and morality. The atmosphere of love and the qualities of good morality, along with democracy, freedom, art, and aesthetics, which allow all of humanity to live in peace, are fundamentally characterised by the Islamic religion. The Qur'an contains the most concise and perfect explanations on all matters. Our Almighty Lord states in one verse:

This is not a narration which has been invented but confirmation of all that came before, a clarification of everything, and a guidance and a mercy for people who believe. (Qur'an, 12:111)

However, Maajid Nawaz explicitly reveals his development of a negative perspective towards the Islamic religion with the statement, *"My honest view is that Islam is not a religion of war or of peace—it's a religion. Its sacred scripture, like those of other religions, contains passages that many people would consider extremely problematic."* (The Qur'an and religion of Islam are above such remarks.) This viewpoint aligns fully with the British deep state's core policy towards the religion of Islam and Muslims. Those who emerge

under the guise of Islam but attack it have always been the most preferred agents for the British deep state.

Nawaz frequently shares cartoons on his Twitter page regarding God and Prophet Jesus – God forbid, which offend Muslims. (Our Almighty Lord and the Prophet Jesus (pbuh) are above such remarks.) Using a mocking tone and presenting satirical drawings targeting religion are commonly employed methods of the British deep state in their opposition to faith. That such acts are carried out specifically by individuals identified as "Muslim" constitutes a principal technique utilised in its propaganda warfare. Through this, certain Muslims are intended to become desensitised to such irreverence, fostering the perception that "mockery is inconsequential." However, this represents a grand deception and a grotesque act of manipulation.

Maajid Nawaz, in the book he co-authored with the atheist and anti-Islam Sam Harris, goes so far as to claim, from a dialectical and materialist perspective, that the development of religions throughout history has occurred in line with decisions made by ruling powers. His statements on this matter in the book are as follows:

In Muslim history there have been people, known as the Mu'tazila, who didn't insist that the Qur'an was the eternal word of God. A modern-day advocate of this position is the Iranian Muslim philosopher and scholar AbdolKarim Soroush. The Mu'tazila became quite prominent until, as always, power determined which doctrine won... It happened at the Council of Nicaea, when Christianity was adopted by the Roman Empire, leading to its spread across much of Europe. Political decisions made by empires can determine and have determined which doctrines become orthodoxy. So it was with Islam.³⁸²

The assertion that political decisions shape how religion is practiced is typically a materialist worldview aimed at eliminating religion's influence within societies. Through this claim, various materialists have sought to diminish religion by reducing it to a materialistic concept. (Abrahamic religions are above such remarks.) However, true religions are metaphysical. Just as Almighty God created the world and human beings in a metaphysical manner, so too did He bring religions into existence in the same way. This metaphysical power surrounds and encompasses all those who employ this method of denial, whether they are aware of it or not. The belief described here as "orthodox" but in truth aligned with correctness is solely subject to God's

decree and cannot be altered by human decisions. Therefore, those who attribute materialist descriptions to true religions are typically ensnared within their own distorted explanations. Even though they perceive God's absolute existence, they mistakenly believe they can nullify this truth with their limited intellect. Their efforts go no further than deceiving themselves.

Our Lord has described this situation in one of His verses:

They think they deceive God and those who believe. They deceive no one but themselves but they are not aware of it. (Qur'an, 2:9)

Ed Husain

When examining the backgrounds, writings, and social media posts of the founders, employees, and individuals closely associated with the Quilliam Foundation, an intriguing picture emerges: these people, who appear to live in very different countries and social environments, advocate for a shared philosophy and, perhaps even more significantly, strive to spread this philosophy.

Their logic and style are remarkably similar, to the extent that even the sentences they use are almost identical. The authors or poets they quote, the images they use, and the individuals they praise are always the same. What stands out is the condescending tone they adopt, often projecting a sense of superiority over society, which seems to mask feelings of inadequacy. These individuals are frequently either openly or covertly connected



Ed Husain, who frequently alters his appearance to fit into various groups

with one another. They praise each other, bring one another to the forefront, share each other's writings and comments, thereby demonstrating and consolidating their mutual support.

Undoubtedly, to fully diagnose this peculiar network, it is necessary to examine separately the philosophy and activities of Ed Husain, the founder of the Quilliam Foundation and one of the central figures of this circle. When Ed Husain's life, the projects he has been involved in, and the circles he has been associated with are assessed broadly, the unveiling of one truth leads to the rapid revelation of others, as if toppling the first domino.

Ed Husain is the second founding member of the Quilliam Foundation. He hails from a family of Bangladeshi origin, and his real name is Muhammed Mahbub Husain. He chose to use the name "Ed" instead because he was ashamed to bear the name "Muhammad"—the name of Prophet Muhammad (pbuh), may God forbid. He has radical roots and was previously affiliated with the Hizb ut-Tahrir organisation.

In his own writings, he describes himself as someone who "had lost the essence of Islam," "disconnected from the Qur'an," "using Islam for political purposes," and "a hypocritical and dual-natured individual."

As of 2010, Husain joined the American establishment's foreign policy think tank, the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), as a senior fellow. Currently, he continues his activities as a senior advisor and director of strategy at the Tony Blair Faith Foundation, an organisation founded by Tony Blair, who played a leading role in the Iraq War and the killing of millions of Muslims. However, he remains a member of the advisory board of



The invasion of Iraq, built on a lie, and the martyrdom of 1.2 million people also provoked a reaction from the British public. (Left) An anti-war protest in Britain with blood-stained Blair puppets



Ed Husain, at times, poses inside mosques, while at other times, he advocates for the profiling of Muslims.



the Quilliam Foundation in Britain and provides consultancy for an affiliated organisation in the United States. On the foundation's website, it is stated regarding Ed Husain that "he will continue to maintain close relations with the British media, government, political and civil organisations, and religious institutions."

It goes without saying that the "British media, government, political and civil organisations, and religious institutions" with which he admits to being closely associated are, in fact, different branches of the British deep state.

Tony Blair, who personally undertook lobbying efforts to secure government funding for the Quilliam Foundation, is also one of those who appointed Ed Husain to a managerial position within the think tank under the foundation's umbrella.

As is evident from this brief summary, Ed Husain maintains close ties with numerous organisations associated with the British deep state.

Ed Husain's involvement in various radical organisations like Hizb ut-Tahrir in the past has been an invaluable opportunity for those who have brought him to his current position. In this way, the image of "a man who closely knows the Islamic world and understands the realities of Muslims" has been easily crafted. This image serves as an important cornerstone in propaganda efforts directed at both the Islamic world and the West. A message is sent to the West: "Look, this person knows the inner workings of Muslims, he comes from among them. Make good use of him." Meanwhile, the Islamic world is told: "He is not a stranger to you; feel free to connect with

him." As a result, he is able to operate freely everywhere. Husain lived in Damascus and Jeddah between 2003 and 2005. During this period, he observed Muslim communities, groups, and individuals in those regions, identifying whom he should establish close ties with and how he could use certain individuals. He later used these findings against Muslims.

He describes this work, conducted during his time in Saudi Arabia, in his book as follows:

Throughout my stay in Saudi Arabia I never divulged my Asian ethnicity. My goatee beard and good Arabic ensured that I could pass for an Arab. I was considered to be "originally Saudi". My decision to withhold my full background enabled me to learn things that I would not have known otherwise.

Indeed, Ed Husain was later banned by the Saudi authorities from entering the country.

The image of a "person engaged in international strategic studies with close connections to state leaders and government representatives in various countries" has provided Ed Husain with a broad sphere of activity. In reality, this image, crafted by the British deep state to enhance Ed Husain's operational mobility, has particularly enabled the identification and steering of individuals in Islamic countries who exhibit the potential to align with the mindset of the think tanks in question. Through this, Ed Husain has been able to conduct activities as he sees fit both in Islamic countries and the West, gaining the opportunity to identify individuals who can easily adopt the philosophy he advocates and to direct them towards his objectives. Initially, such individuals were reached either through conferences and meetings or via direct communication through the Internet and social media.

In most cases, various cooperation and alliance proposals are made to the country in question, creating an impression of assisting that nation. Subsequently, individuals who are susceptible to influence are offered international career opportunities, bringing them under control. These individuals are then utilised, after some time, as intelligence sources against their own countries.

The PREVENT programme, designed by Ed Husain and detailed previously, exemplifies the perspective of the aforementioned think tanks towards Muslims. This project represents another means of subjecting Muslims

to surveillance and control over every aspect of their lives, with the aim of oppressing them. The project entails espionage activities targeting all Muslims, including those who have committed no crimes. It has been vehemently criticised not only by Muslims but also by anyone who believes in the primacy of human rights.

It is important to note here that every state has the right to be informed about the activities of its citizens in order to ensure security and peace. However, this does not grant anyone the right to violate individuals' constitutional freedoms. All civil movements should be monitored within the confines of the law, based on the constitutions of their respective countries; however, innocent individuals cannot be treated as potential criminals. Therefore, perceiving people, especially Muslims, as though they are perpetually ready to commit crimes, and observing every aspect of their lives, including their private lives, at all times and under all circumstances, is not lawful. Such unlawful practices can only be devised and implemented through a deep state mentality. Indeed, Shami Chakrabarti, the director of the Liberty Human Rights Group, spoke about the project developed and defended by Ed Husain, stating:

*It is the biggest domestic spying programme targeting the thoughts and beliefs of the innocent in Britain in modern times. It is information-gathering directed at the innocent and the spying is directed at people because of their religion, and not because of their behaviour.*³⁸³

The fact that such an activity is being conducted through a charity that seems close to Muslims makes the situation even more alarming. It is clear that these charities serve as a significant cover, implementing the oppressive and dominating plans of the British deep state, which are particularly aimed at Muslims.

15 July Coup Plans and Ed Husain

Ed Husain and his associates operate quite freely and engage in various activities in countries such as the United Arab Emirates, Jordan, and Egypt. Undoubtedly, one of the areas of interest for this group is Turkey. It is known that those circles aiming to overthrow the government through

undemocratic means, to neutralise the President Recep Tayyip Erdoğan, and thereby manipulate Turkish politics to their liking, have expressed these intentions on different platforms.

One example of this is a report, signed by Ed Husain, Henri Barkey, and former US ambassadors to Turkey, Eric S. Edelman and Morton Abramowitz, published just ahead of the 30 March 2014 Local Elections. The analytical report, filled with countless threats directed towards Turkey, stated that a military coup against the President Recep Tayyip Erdoğan, was necessary, and **it outlined in full detail the 15 July coup attempt**, which, at the time, had not yet taken place.

Sections from this report have been detailed below; it is crucial to remember these sections well:



(Top left)
Eric S. Edelman
(Top right)
Morton Abramowitz
(Bottom left)
Ed Husain
(Bottom right)
Henri Barkey

In the Turkey report prepared by these individuals, the 15 July coup attempt was described two years in advance.

The Bipartisan Policy Report Dated 14 March 2014 Titled "Turkey's Local Elections"

Baseless Allegations Against Mr Recep Tayyip Erdoğan in the Report
(President Erdoğan is above such remarks)

But by 2011, **Erdoğan's ambitions** set the scene for a developing battle within the Islamic conservative movement. Erdoğan had already spent the prior two years **undermining** his erstwhile close confidant, President Gül, in order to prevent him from being able to seek reelection, a post that Erdoğan **coveted for himself**. But **the Gülenists, seeing Erdoğan as a growing threat to their position**, rallied behind Gül as a potential check on the prime minister's power... Realizing that they both stood to lose from Erdoğan's expansion of his powers, the Gülen movement and Gül **joined together to rein in his ambitions**.

To stay in power, Erdoğan is increasingly **appearing to borrow from the playbook of the world's other autocrats**. **Whether Turkish society is going to tolerate this type of leader**, and, thus, whether Erdoğan will prove to be more of a Vladimir Putin or more of a Viktor Yanukovych, is the main question in the coming years.

The Claim of Imminent Unrest and Uprisings in Turkey

Far from greater stability, therefore, **Turkey is entering a period of unrest and instability, one that is certain to see major upheavals** before the country can stabilize.

Senior figures within the AKP – such as Deputy Prime Ministers Ali Babacan and Bülent Arınç – have clearly tried to establish a certain distance to **Erdoğan's rashness, authoritarianism, and Islamism**.

The corruption probes have, in sum, put Erdoğan on the defensive. Where his earlier **authoritarian steps** were designed to extend his power, they **are now designed to prevent him from losing power**. Given this reality, **he can only remain in power by adopting increasingly repressive and authoritarian means** designed to stifle opposition and prevent incriminating evidence from reaching the public.

Praise of the FETÖ Movement

The Fethullah Gülen movement **is not**, strictly speaking, **a political force. It neither seeks power per se**, nor fields candidates in elections; it is not a political party. But **it is certainly one of the most important forces in Turkish politics...**

The Gülen movement has decried Erdoğan as **an illegitimate and corrupt dictator, going out of its way to publish evidence of alleged wrongdoing by Erdoğan, his family, and his closest allies...**

The legislation adopted thus far points in this direction; yet the mission will remain incomplete as long as the Gülen community's media outlets and public organizations, let alone their presence in the state bureaucracy, remains. The question, thus, **is whether Erdoğan will escalate the conflict further by seeking to close down the community's media outlets, or even to jail large numbers of Gülenists.**

Conversely, **the Gülen movement's strategy does not appear to stand or fall with the local elections** – in fact, it appears to be a long-term strategy **TO GRIND DOWN ERDOĞAN'S INTERNATIONAL AS WELL AS DOMESTIC LEGITIMACY**, in which the local elections are **only one element**. Thus, if the AKP wins the elections, that should not be taken as a sign that Erdoğan is out of trouble. On the contrary, this contest is in all likelihood **only a precursor to the even fiercer battles to come** during the looming presidential and parliamentary elections. Indeed, the local elections would be truly significant only if they expose Erdoğan and the AKP to be even weaker than assumed on three chief criteria: (1) the total vote percentage; (2) the mayoral race in Istanbul; and (3) the mayoral race in Ankara.

Calls of Economic Crisis

Thus, **an economic downturn could rapidly hit the pocketbooks of Erdoğan's core supporters**, let alone reluctant AKP voters. Indeed, **AN ECONOMIC CRISIS WOULD BE THE MOST LIKELY TRIGGER FOR ERDOĞAN'S DOWNFALL**, as it might lead AKP politicians to desert him in droves. And given that Erdoğan's rhetoric and policies are becoming increasingly threatening to investors at a time when Turkey is less attractive as a destination, **Erdoğan is clearly playing with fire.**

The Preliminary Phase of the Treacherous Coup Attempt on 15 July, Where 250 Citizens Were Martyred

The outcome of Turkey's election cycle is likely to be dependent on a series of factors. Chief among these are the corruption probes against the government and the state of the country's economy. Other key elements will be **WHETHER THE MILITARY IS ABLE TO REASSERT A ROLE IN POLITICS**, and what the stance of the West will be.

Thus, the release of damaging and incriminating evidence implicating Erdoğan is likely to continue well beyond the March 30 local elections and in all likelihood increase as the presidential elections near. **And thus, even if the AKP does well in the local elections, this should not be taken as evidence that Erdoğan is safe.** On the contrary, **the methodic effort to take him down will, in all likelihood, continue and perhaps GATHER STEAM.** And in the longer term, there is no question that a constant stream of evidence reminding the population of the corruption and authoritarianism at the top of the state **will wear down** Erdoğan's standing in society, the cohesiveness of his coalition, and thus **his ability to lead the country.**

Signs of the 15 July Coup Attempt

Will the common fear of the Gülenists **be enough to ensure the military leadership's loyalty to Erdoğan?** And, recalling that it was colonels and majors who carried out the 1960 coup, **IS THERE A RISK THAT THE GÜLENISTS IN THE MILITARY MIGHT ACT INDEPENDENTLY IN THE EVENT, FOR EXAMPLE, THAT A MAJOR OPERATION AGAINST THE GÜLEN MOVEMENT IS LAUNCHED?** These are questions that cannot be answered at present, but which **will play a key role in determining Turkey's future.** In the broader perspective, the internal conflicts in the Turkish state – with the Intelligence Organization under Erdoğan's control, and with Gülenist influence in the judiciary and police – **HAVE PROVIDED THE CONDITIONS FOR THE MILITARY TO REASSERT SOME FORM OF INFLUENCE IN TURKISH DOMESTIC AFFAIRS.** Anecdotaly, **Turkish observers already NOTE A DISTINCT CHANGE IN THE BEHAVIOR OF MILITARY OFFICERS,** as they have begun to once again exhibit self-confidence in their dealings with civilians in recent weeks, something that had largely been absent in the past few years.

Thus, since Erdoğan **decided to become, in effect, an elected sultan—or an Islamic caudillo—HIS DAYS AT THE HELM OF THE STATE WERE NUMBERED.** With every move to concentrate power, he lost further legitimacy and support within society at large, as well as within his own power base. **His increasingly irrational behavior and conspiratorial worldview, furthermore, make him seem increasingly a liability to his erstwhile political allies.**

There is no reason to believe that Erdoğan will be able to reverse this trend. In fact, his **only way of maintaining power is to embark on an outright repressive and authoritarian model of governance,** further eroding the gains of democratization made a decade ago. Clearly, such steps will only continue to alienate international markets as well as Western powers. The more he tightens his grip on power, the more quickly it will slip from his grasp. **ERDOĞAN WILL EVENTUALLY BE FORCED OUT,** though the question is: what damage will he do to Turkey in the process?

President Erdoğan is being urged to heed the instructions of the British deep state

This means that the more embattled Erdoğan becomes, the more stances adopted by the United States and Europe will matter. Private, but especially public, **criticism from leading Western politicians is bound to be registered by Erdoğan and his government.** While Erdoğan's instinct thus far has been to deal with opposition to his authoritarian tactics with more authoritarianism, his primary concern is political survival. But his **need for international support** at the moment **might prove stronger than his autocratic impulses.**

This highly remarkable report, despite being published in March 2014, as can be observed, describes almost in full detail the infrastructure of the treacherous coup attempt that took place on 15 July 2016. It is explicitly stated that FETÖ would carry out the said coup attempt, and it is even specified that it would be executed by individuals of colonel rank, similar to the coup of 1960. It is mentioned that "Turkish observers" associated with the British deep state "note" signs of activity within the military; this coup preparation by the British deep state is almost surreptitiously disclosed.



The British deep state is capable of sparking the flames of strife that could turn brother against brother in mere minutes. Thank God, Turkey did not fall into this trap.

According to the expressions in the report, the described coup is seen as one that would "definitely succeed." It is falsely alleged that the "days" of the President Recep Tayyip Erdoğan as "the helm of the state are numbered." The plan belongs to the British deep state, and those charged with implementing this plan seem to see no reason why it would fail. The sheer fact that all these points were written openly and recklessly in a report two years before the coup attempt lays bare how confident they were in their intentions.

All this information is of utmost importance in demonstrating the perspective of Ed Husain and his associates towards the Turkish State, the Turkish Nation, and President Erdoğan. Before us stands a mindset that disregards the free will of the nation and is determined to overthrow the elected President. However, another striking matter is Ed Husain's audacity in visiting Turkish Parliament after the events of 15 July, despite having supported those who rained bullets upon civilians, bombed Turkish Parliament and the Special Operations Unit—Turkish nation's pride—and ran over citizens with tanks. The fact that Ed Husain, who made outrageous accusations about President Erdoğan, who made attempts to overthrow President Erdoğan in his private meetings, and who suggested that Turkey be shaken by internal turmoil, tries to look like a "lover of Turkey" should not deceive anyone.

Moreover, Ed Husain's activities targeting Turkish Government and Mr Erdoğan are not limited to this report alone. The report titled *"Legislating Autocracy? Recent Legal Developments In Turkey,"* which he co-authored with former US Ambassadors to Turkey Eric S. Edelman and Morton Abramowitz, is filled with unfair and grave accusations against Mr Erdoğan. Another striking element of this report is that it is replete with ideas supported by FETÖ. Amendments made to reduce FETÖ's influence on the Supreme Board of Judges and Prosecutors (HSYK) law, legal calls made to Twitter's management to shut down fake defamatory accounts, and measures such as enhancing the authority of National Intelligence Organization (MIT) members are criticised in the report in a one-sided manner, aligning with the arguments promoted by FETÖ members, while baseless claims about Turkey are presented.





Following the disasters of Kut Al Amara and Gallipoli, the British deep state also suffered a tremendous defeat on 15 July. All the plans that the British deep state had been orchestrating for years were completely overturned in an instant. The Turkish Nation delivered an unforgettable lesson to the Dajjal Committee.





After the 15 July coup attempt, Ed Husain entered Turkish Parliament on multiple occasions without a visitor badge, posed for photos inside the Grand National Assembly of Turkey (TBMM), and made appearances on TRT World. There are signs of a plan being prepared against Turkey. However, the Turkish Nation has always thwarted the traps set against it throughout history and will continue to do so.

The national orientation of the democratically elected AKP and Mr Erdoğan has so gravely upset the British deep state that the possibility of fostering an "economic crisis" to overthrow this administration was even brought to the table. It became evident that these strategies were implemented by deliberately disrupting relations with Russia through a plane incident and subsequently increasing the value of the dollar. However, the Turkish Government and the Turkish people did not allow this scheme to succeed. President Erdoğan and the Turkish Government identified this ploy, chose the path of negotiation with President Putin, and restored the relationship between the two countries. The preparations for a crisis that began following the coup attempt were also averted due to the composure demonstrated by the President Erdoğan, Turkish Government and people. During that period, the appeal we made for foreign currency to be exchanged, and for rents and investments to be conducted in Turkish Lira, was soon reiterated by the President Erdoğan. Investors and citizens who heeded this call have taught the British deep state an unforgettable lesson.

The reports in question reveal the reality that the British deep state formulates plans for the countries it aims to control and implements these plans directly and audaciously through its proxies. The only factor unaccounted for by the British deep state was the faith and patriotic love of Turkish Nation. This immense strength has thwarted the plan devised against Turkey. Neither was shelter provided to the murderers of FETÖ, nor did an economic crisis take hold, nor was passage granted to a treacherous coup attempt.

The Qur'anic reference to those who have chosen the "elephant" as their symbol, as the British deep state has done, is deeply significant in this respect.

**Do you not see what your Lord did with the Companions of the Elephant?
Did He not bring all their schemes to nothing? (Qur'an, 105:1-2)**

Indeed, Almighty God has nullified all the schemes of this *dajjali* system. We hope that the British deep state now understands that Turkey's doors are firmly closed to them. Turkey is the place of emergence of the *Mahdi* (pbuh), the focal point of salvation for the Islamic world, and the headquarters of global peace. God does not permit, and will not permit, any scheme to succeed against Turkey.

The Almighty Lord declares the following in His verses:

They are hatching a plot.

I too am hatching a plan.

So bear with the disbelievers—bear with them for a while. (Qur'an, 86:15-17)

This report, revealing a dark plan concerning Turkey, should serve as significant evidence, especially for Turkish intellectuals and the entire Turkish public. This report, alongside similar decisions made in think tanks under the influence of the British deep state, contains dangerous plans aimed at shaping the future of nations. These plans are being pursued through highly violent actions. The fact that all these plans have been thwarted by the will of the Turkish Nation appears to have greatly angered the British deep state, as evidenced by the intensification of terrorist activities, particularly PKK terrorism, immediately following the failed coup attempt. The pawns of the British deep state have been activated, and efforts to weaken Turkey through various strategies have been undertaken.

Therefore, Turkish people must always remain vigilant. The danger has not passed. The British deep state has made Turkey a specific target. Every individual and institution making unfounded comments about Turkey, engaging in black propaganda against it, and supporting such individuals closely, must be scrutinised carefully. It should not be forgotten that the British deep state conducts its activities through various fronts, primarily using agents and accomplices, and that these accomplices are compelled to carry out all manner of tasks in exchange for petty benefits.

Ed Husain's Confessions About Himself

A year before the establishment of the Quilliam Foundation in 2008, Ed Husain published a book titled *The Islamist*, which brought him international recognition. Generally, it is a known tactic to pre-emptively promote individuals and organisations intended for global propaganda through such books. These pre-released books are meticulously crafted with pre-determined content and are often amplified by certain segments of the media to achieve worldwide recognition. In this way, the individuals in question become "well-known," enabling their subsequent activities to gain prominence through this fame.

As with every propaganda book set to be released, Ed Husain's *The Islamist* underwent a series of revisions by certain circles. British author Nafeez Ahmed provides the following insights about this book:

In late 2013, I interviewed a former senior researcher at the Home Office who revealed that Husain's The Islamist was "effectively ghostwritten in Whitehall."

The official told me that in 2006, he was informed by a government colleague "with close ties" to Jack Straw and Gordon Brown that "the draft was written by Ed but then 'peppered' by government input." The civil servant told him "he had seen 'at least five drafts of the book, and the last one was dramatically different from the first.'"

The draft had, the source said, been manipulated in an explicitly political, pro-government manner. The committee that had input into Ed Husain's manuscript prior to its official publication included senior government officials from No. 10 Downing Street (Prime Minister's Office), the Joint Terrorism Analysis Centre, the intelligence services, Foreign and Commonwealth Office and the Home Office.

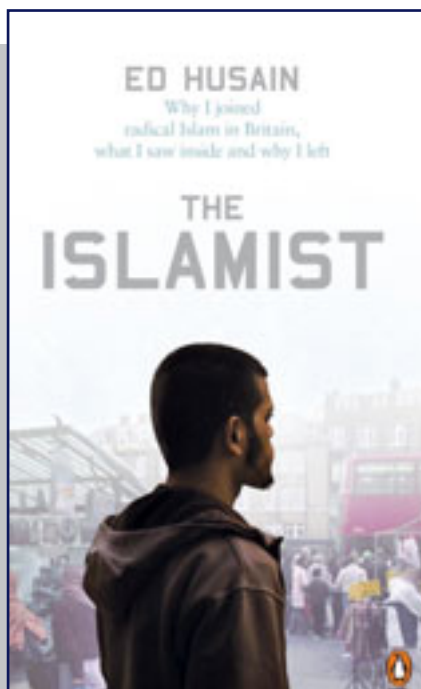
When I put the question, repeatedly, to Ed Husain as to the veracity of these allegations, he did not respond. I also asked Nawaz whether he was aware of the government's role in "ghostwriting" Husain's prose, and whether he underwent a similar experience in the production of Radical. He did not respond either.³⁸⁴

Nafeez Ahmed, a year before the book's publication, described Ed Husain's intriguing and organised "introduction to the world" with the following statements:

He was... helping him with the text of his (Ed Husain's) anti-HT (Hizb ut-Tahrir) manifesto, The Islamist, which was also being vetted at the highest levels of government.

The British government's intimate, and secret, relationship with Husain in the year before the publication of his book in 2007 shows that, contrary to his official biography, the Quilliam Foundation founder was embedded in Whitehall long before he was on the public radar. How did he establish connections at this level?³⁸⁵

In the book in question, which was released as part of a special project—as is evident from the words used—it is noticeable that Ed Husain explicitly announces that, at one stage of his life, he distanced himself from Islam and lost his faith, adopting Rumism and supporting claims about homosexuality and evolution.



Ed Husain's book *The Islamist*, intended to be launched as a propaganda piece, was revised and distributed by strategists of the British deep state.



Concepts particularly promoted by the British deep state are being provoked in this manner through the persona of someone with a "radical" past. To ensure that this provocation achieves the desired impact, hundreds of reviews, interviews, and articles about the book have been published, accompanied by an extensive public relations campaign. It has often been stated that the book was shaped through additions by British Terrorism Analysis Centre, senior government officials, intelligence services, and the Foreign and Home Offices.

The portrayal of Ed Husain in the book as a "Muslim losing his faith" is a specific strategy. In this way, a supposed path is laid out for Muslims, and the religion of Islam is unjustly accused under the guise of concepts such as radicalism, which bear no relation to Islam (Islam is above such claims). In alignment with this strategy, Husain in his book, stated in his own words that *"he had lost faith in God, had lost touch with Islam's Holy Book, had two faces and two personalities."*

(God, Islam and Qur'an are above every statement expressed in these narratives.)

*I could no longer believe in a God who wanted us to govern in His name. In fact, I did not even think of God as 'He' any more... God was a human construct, a human projection.*³⁸⁶

*Yet as I had become more active in the Hizb, my inner consciousness of God had hit an all-time low. The presence of God in my life, a gift from my parents to me, was lost. Externally I portrayed signs of piety to maintain a standing among my target audience, but I was no longer an observant Muslim.*³⁸⁷

*I had lost touch with its (Islam's) holy book.*³⁸⁸

*I was now leading a different kind of double life. In private I was a free thinker. Among Islamists I was a "brother"... I still had two faces, two personalities.*³⁸⁹

*I couldn't accept Islam as a spiritual pursuit.*³⁹⁰

It is necessary to emphasise this: a person may be non-believing, may not be able to believe in God. This is their free choice, and it is not right for anyone to be pressured on this matter. Every person, whether believing or non-believing, deserves to live comfortably and freely within this society, to be protected, and to be respected. No one can be questioned or condemned

because of their belief. This is, first and foremost, a truth that the Qur'an teaches us:

There is no compulsion where the religion is concerned. (Qur'an, 2:256)

Say: "It is the truth from your Lord; so let whoever wishes believe and whoever wishes disbelieve." (Qur'an, 18:29)

So remind them! You are only a reminder. You cannot compel them [to believe]. (Qur'an, 88:21-22)

Our purpose in revealing Ed Husain's confessions about losing his faith here is different. The person who owns these words introduces himself as a Muslim, claims to have stepped forward to save Muslims; however, at the same time, he is intensely engaged in propagating irreligion. Within this propaganda, he accuses God, the Qur'an, and Islam (Our Almighty Lord, Holy Qur'an and Islam are above such remarks); he sees and portrays all Muslims as potential terrorists, and even advises the British Government that Muslims should be monitored and tracked.

The true opinions of a person who emerges declaring "I am a Muslim" but engages in activities like these targeting Muslims are significant and should be known. Once this is understood, people's evaluations will also align accordingly. Especially, Muslims will avoid falling into the error of being deceived. Therefore, our subject of critique here is not irreligion or irreligious people, but those who, under the guise of being a Muslim, think contrary to Islam and work to disseminate such thoughts.

In his book, Ed Husain recounts how he supported Jamaat-e-Islami activities during his high school years and, according to his narrative, eventually joined Hizb ut-Tahrir and participated in the group's regular meetings. According to Husain, his activities within Hizb ut-Tahrir were backed by the British deep state, and statements made by members of this group were featured in newspapers and on television. Ed Husain explicitly states this in his book:

Britain offered the Hizb the freedom to express its ideas freely and recruit uninhibitedly. The Hizb was legal in Britain, but illegal in the Arab world. It would not disappear unless the British state wanted it to disappear.³⁹¹

This admission also serves as a confession that various groups, perceived as radical, were directly under the control of the British deep state.

Ed Husain mentions this support when he says, *"MI5 know exactly what we're doing, what we're about, and yet they have, in effect, given us the green light to operate in Britain."*³⁹² Within this organisation, Ed Husain came to an interesting realisation, believing himself to be superior to other Muslims in his own mind:

*Now I was not a mere Muslim, like all the others I knew; I was better, superior.*³⁹³

Following these statements, Ed Husain makes a striking confession:

Such deception was not limited to the kuffar authorities in Britain. Even among Muslims we were disingenuous professionals.



Ed Husain stated that during his time in Hizb ut-Tahrir, MI5 and the British media consistently supported them.

These words evoke the image of a Muslim portrait that the British deep state seeks to construct. The British deep state often highlights the "arrogant and proud character, capable of deceitfully playing both sides due to their cunning nature, and whose weakened faith defines their personality" to draw such individuals to their side. This description is held up as a model for certain Muslims whose faith and character are fragile. Similarly, the shared characteristic of individuals and groups approached by the British deep state is their tendency to consider sincere Muslims as naive or foolish. However, these individuals perceive themselves as unapproachable geniuses. (All sincere Muslims are above these remarks.)

Ed Husain describes in his book how British media supported them during that period, stating:

The British media provided us with it and more: Arab dictators were now increasingly worried about the rising profile of a group they had banned four decades previously. Britain breathed new life into the Hizb... Buoyed by media interest, we now had a powerful presence at several British universities up and down the country. I had progressed from being an isolated president of a college Islamic Society to become part of a network of high-flying undergraduates at some of Britain's finest educational establishments.³⁹⁴

It is clear above all that British intelligence and the media would not permit the operation of an organisation they consider a threat. From an external perspective, it would be impossible for a Muslim organisation with radical or extremist characteristics to continue its activities within Britain unless it served the interests of the deep state. The British deep state supported this organisation because such a group provides a suitable framework for the deep state to place agents among the Muslim community in Britain, learn about their individuals, families, and close circles, and gain access to all kinds of confidential information about them.

In reality, the essence of the matter is far greater in scope. These types of radical organisations are a direct product of the British deep state. This subject will be extensively addressed in the third volume of the book.

The Ideologies of the Quilliam Foundation

Homosexuality, Darwinism, and Rumi's philosophy, which have effectively become the official ideologies of the British deep state, as previously mentioned, are systematically promoted as part of a policy aimed at corrupting and spiritually weakening the Islamic world. Various think tanks are active to realise this policy.

The Quilliam Foundation frequently comes to the fore due to its founders' strong support for homosexuality, Darwinism, and Rumi's philosophy, along with the foundation's activities in these areas. In particular, the propaganda conducted by the Foundation through social media reaches targeted individuals, and some opportunists seeking to gain favour with such think tanks become ready supporters of these views.

The activities carried out by the Foundation as part of this propaganda effort can be summarised as follows:

The Propaganda of Homosexuality by the Quilliam Foundation

Homosexuality is explicitly prohibited in the Qur'an and is described as "obscurity" in Surat Al-A'raf (verses 80 and 81). It is evident that the motives behind the aforementioned foundation's defence of homosexuality and its promotion of propaganda in this regard, despite the clear ruling set forth by God, require careful examination.

On 27 April 2016, during a panel titled "The Unbreakable Rope" organised by the Quilliam Foundation, homosexuality was openly supported, even though it is a practice contrary to the Qur'an and Islam, and an attempt was made to present it as seemingly legitimate. The panel included homosexual individuals, who claim to be Muslim, as speakers.



The purpose here was to highlight these individuals in an effort to create the perception that Islam allegedly accommodates an act prohibited such as homosexuality. Through this suggestion, it seeks to corrupt Muslims and weaken their spiritual integrity.

A Mind Control Panel: The Unbreakable Rope

One example of an operation aimed at associating Islam with homosexuality, a prohibited act in the religion, is a panel conducted under the title "The Unbreakable Rope." The speakers at this panel are individuals with the following profiles:

Asifa Lahore: Known as one of the leading transgender individuals in Britain. He is recognised for his homosexuality and his theatrical productions addressing the topic.

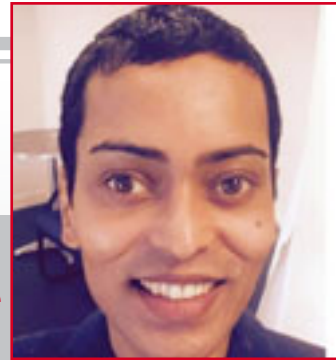
Aria Alagha: A homosexual social media expert living in London. His family is Iranian. He works to promote the so-called legitimisation of homosexuality within the Muslim community.

Khakan Qureshi: Claims to have been living a homosexual lifestyle since the age of 22. Through his writings, appearances on programmes, and narratives, he is one of the figures who keeps the topic of homosexuality active among Muslims.

Peter Tatchell: One of the most well-known homosexual advocates in Britain. He engages in organised campaigns across many countries to legalise same-sex marriages.

Matt Ogston: Following the suicide of his homosexual partner, he established a foundation in his partner's name and carries out activities aimed at the so-called legitimisation of homosexuality.

**Asifa
Lahore**



**Aria
Alagha**



**Khakan
Qureshi**



**Peter
Tatchell**



**Matt
Ogston**



QUILLIAM FOUNDATION'S LGBT+ INTERFAITH CONFERENCE



The Quilliam Foundation, through its conferences, seeks to falsely reconcile homosexuality, a prohibited act, with Islam and other religions. The aim here is to degenerate the Islamic world and weaken the strength of Muslims.

maajid nawaz @MaajidNawaz · 21 Nov
The great speakers on our @QuilliamF & @FreeWordCentre panel tonight on Sexual Diversity within Islam #Solidarity



maajid nawaz @MaajidNawaz
Our @QuilliamF & @FreeWordCentre speakers are @PeterTatchell @nazandmatt @KhakanQureshi Sherin el-Feki @SohailPakBrit @AsifaLahore @baradar85

Panels held by the Quilliam Foundation involving homosexuals

maajid nawaz @MaajidNawaz
London: gay/straight, Muslim/not, or something in between: Vigil, Old Compton St 7pm #Orlando
gaystarnews.com/article/london



Via his tweets, Maajid Nawaz supposedly directs Muslims towards homosexuality and advocates for the reform of Islam to achieve this goal. In reality, the underlying aim is, in his view, to pacify the Muslim world.

maajid nawaz @MaajidNawaz
Guy gets flagged for terror links but can still buy a gun. Reform gun laws. Homophobia is huge among Muslims. Reform Islam today #Orlando

This perception campaign was carried out through the selection of speakers at the panel and the frequent juxtaposition of the terms Islam and homosexuality. It should not be forgotten that such methods are typical of the British deep state's strategies for influencing minds.

Additionally, the Quilliam Foundation organised an exhibition under the pretext of "An exploration of sexuality in Islam." This exhibition, which remained open between 10 March and 8 June 2016, included various paintings that seemingly sought to ridicule and belittle Muslim women.

The panel, organised in collaboration with the Quilliam Foundation, was promoted on the website of the Free Word Centre, with language that aligns with British deep state plans regarding Islamic countries. The description reads as follows: *"The event will draw on the experience... who protest the stigma and limits to free expression placed on LGBT Muslims in the UK. Responding to a reported 0% tolerance of homosexuality by British Muslims, the panel will elevate suppressed minority voices within the minority. In light of recent legislation and advocacy for gay marriage equality in the UK, (the panel) will investigate the polarity of thinking around LGBT Muslim identity and stimulate inclusive conversation around a timely if contentious subject matter."*³⁹⁵



The allegedly Muslim female portraits depicted in the Unbreakable Rope panel



Above are some images exhibited during the Unbreakable Rope panel, where intense homosexuality propaganda takes place. The deliberate targeting of Muslims in this homosexual propaganda represents one of the latest schemes by the British deep state.

At a time when Muslims worldwide are subjected to massacres, torture, rapes, and unprecedented atrocities on a daily basis, the Quilliam Foundation's persistent and determined focus on the issue of homosexuality is highly noteworthy. This raises questions about who determines the foundation's agenda and objectives.

The Quilliam Foundation often incorporates religious terms in the promotion and announcements of its events, creating the perception that it operates in favour of Islam. However, it presents views that are blatantly in contradiction to the rulings of the Qur'an.

For instance, on 15 March 2016, the Quilliam Foundation, in collaboration with another organisation, hosted a conference under the banner of "Interfaith Solidarity," once again propagating homosexuality. In a post promoting the event, Haydar Zaki from the Quilliam Foundation stated, *"We stood for our values and never compromised them, standing for the most marginalised. LGBT+ rights,"* explicitly indicating that their true objective was advocacy for LGBT rights rather than aligning with Islamic principles.³⁹⁶

Maajid Nawaz, one of the founders of the Quilliam Foundation, heavily promoted homosexuality during a programme he appeared on in 2014 on the BBC. In the programme titled "Can you be Gay and Muslim?", Nawaz put forward the claim that *"opposing premarital sex and homosexual marriage are bigoted ideas"* and stated that all forms of homosexual relationships and marriages should be accepted by Muslims.³⁹⁷



During a homosexual parade, Maajid Nawaz attempts to deliver a message to Muslims by painting the crescent and star, symbols of Islam, in homosexual colours on a flag.

(Above and left) Yalda Hakim and her posts in support of homosexuality

The headline of Maajid Nawaz's article dated 13 April 2016 was, "Why Does Gay Sex Scare Modern Muslims? It Didn't in the Golden Age."³⁹⁸ In this article, which referenced the era of the Prophet Muhammad (pbuh) and contained statements clearly defaming the Prophet (pbuh), an image of two men kissing was included. Nawaz claimed in his article that many so-called Islamic scholars allegedly regarded homosexuality as normal, citing Rumi as an example. According to Nawaz, the individual identified as Mawlana Jalal ad-Din Rumi expressed his love for Shams Tabrizi in his works, which Nawaz used as supposed evidence to defend homosexuality. As we have previously stated, it is highly likely that the works attributed to Mawlana were later altered or that such statements were subsequently added to these works. Furthermore, the so-called "Islamic scholars" mentioned in Nawaz's article, "who allegedly praised homosexuality," are in reality figures promoted as part of projects by the British deep state. Their views have no basis in the Qur'an. Therefore, any attempts to associate homosexuality with the Islamic religion under the guise of the Qur'an or Islam have no validity.

As can be observed, the two ideologies of the British deep state are being applied to complement each other: an act such as homosexuality, which is forbidden in the Qur'an, is being associated with Islam, with Rumi's philosophy used as a reference for this purpose. One needs to be cautious about this scheme!



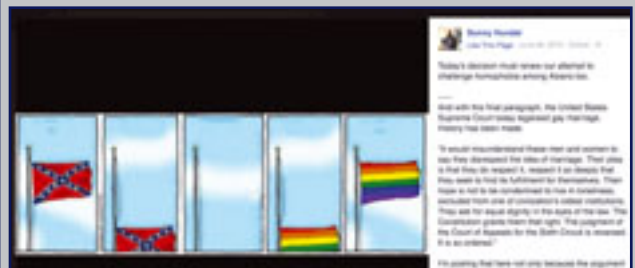
(Above, left) Haydar Zaki from the Quilliam Foundation shared on his page the homosexual-related meeting he attended.



(Below, left) Maajid Nawaz's article titled "Why Does Gay Sex Scare Modern Muslims?" was published with an image of two men kissing.



The homosexual propaganda spearheaded by the Quilliam Foundation is brought to the forefront on every possible occasion. This corrupt scheme is specifically targeted at the Muslim world.



Above are a few examples of posts by Quilliam members concerning homosexuality.



Ed Husain frequently shares posts attempting to associate Islam with homosexuality. However, Muslims learn about their religion not from Ed Husain's posts but from the Qur'an. In the Qur'an, homosexuality is described as an "abomination" and is unequivocally forbidden.

(Top left) Ed Husain: *"Reality: Western liberals discuss homophobia, but very few homes in the Muslim world will normalize homosexuality. Culture war. Unwise."*

(Centre left) Ed Husain: *"Ottoman Turks/the caliphate decriminalised homosexuality way back in 1858. Yes, 1858. Bigoted surge in puritanism is recent."*

(Above) Ed Husain praises the Muslim Mayor and the Muslim Police Commander in London participating in a gay pride parade during Ramadan.

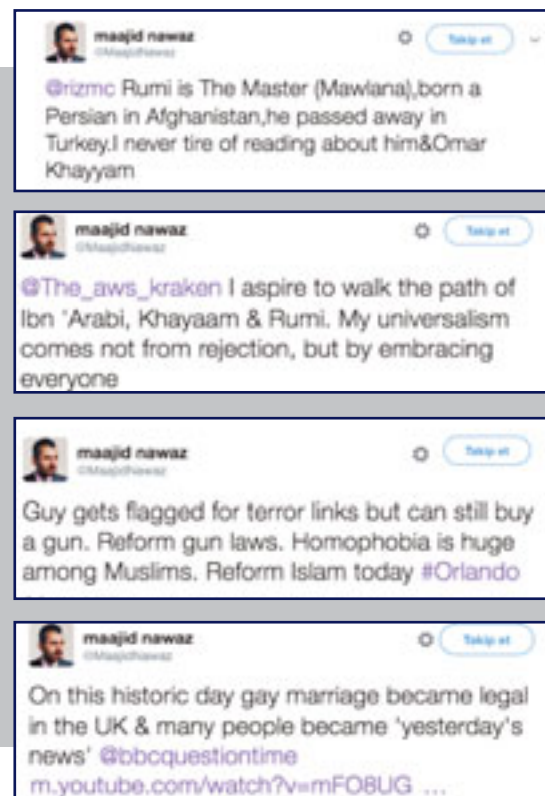
(Right) Maajid Nawaz's posts on Rumi and homosexuality:

M. Nawaz: *"Rumi is the Master (Mawlana), born a Persian in Afghanistan, he passed away in Turkey. I never tire of reading about him..."*

M. Nawaz: *"I aspire to walk the path of Rumi..."*

M. Nawaz: *"...Homophobia is huge among Muslims. Reform Islam today."*

M. Nawaz: *"On this historic day gay marriage became legal in the UK..."*





As part of the campaign initiated by the British deep state, activities aimed at allegedly associating Abrahamic religions with homosexuality are prevalent everywhere.





Some of the homosexual propaganda aimed at pacifying Muslims is depicted in the images. A lesbian imam leads a person introduced as the first homosexual imam to pray and this prayer takes place atop LGBT flags. The above image, widely reported as the first Muslim homosexual marriage, is part of a policy to normalise this forbidden act among Muslims. No reasonable Muslim falls for this insidious ploy.



Using specially organised homosexual demonstrations, propaganda is being made of homosexual Muslims. However, these individuals being promoted are usually people with no connection to the Islamic faith, tasked with serving as agents of the British deep state.

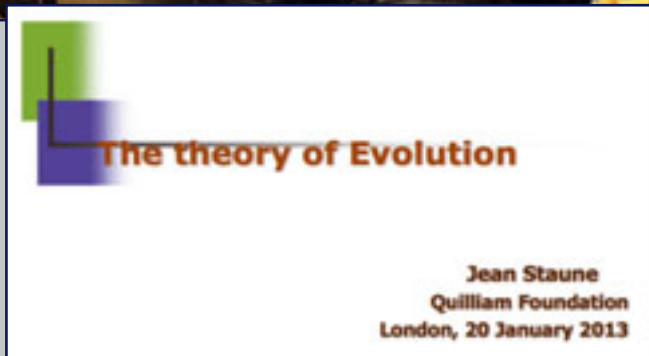
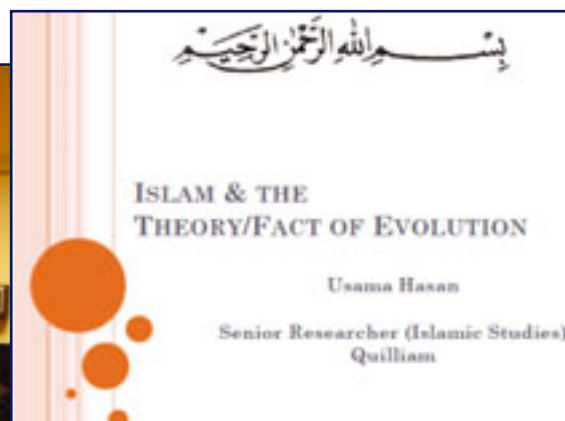
Banners stating, "Proud to be homosexual and Muslim" are merely part of a deep-rooted and insidious scheme.



The Quilliam Foundation's Propaganda on Darwinism and Rumism

The Quilliam Foundation organises numerous activities aimed at spreading the fraud of evolution, which is kept alive through superstitious and unscientific deceptions. For this purpose, it brings together evolutionist scientists from various countries around the world and promotes Darwinist propaganda to the masses through conferences. However, its main effort is to reconcile the theory of evolution with the Islamic religion in its own way. To this end, individuals selected from within the Muslim community are chosen to suit their objectives and these individuals, under the guise of being so-called Muslims, defend evolution and go even further by attempting to impose the deception that evolution is present in the Qur'an upon Muslims.

The foundation also sends its appointed representatives to Islamic countries to advocate for the evolution fraud. Under the guise of Muslim identity, these individuals use particularly Islamic terminology to disseminate the false narrative in universities and educational institutions—via seminars and panels—that everything supposedly came into being through random coincidences.



Usama Hasan, a founding adviser of the Quilliam Foundation, has been assigned the task of promoting the false theory of evolution among Muslims. During his presentation on "Islam and the Theory/Fact of Evolution," Hasan referenced people who historically supported the theory of evolution and provided examples, including Rumi.

Since 2008, Usama Hasan has served as a founding advisor to the Quilliam Foundation and has been tasked with promoting the claim that evolution exists in Islam. On 5 January 2013, Hasan hosted a panel titled, "Have Muslims Misunderstood Evolution?" and on 29 January 2013, he delivered a lecture on "Islam and Evolution Theory" at the University of the Third Age (U3A). Hasan accused those who oppose the theory of evolution of being ignorant of science. Presenting evolution, the world's greatest scientific hoax, under the guise of "science," he endeavoured to propagate it, branding those who reject it as "anti-evolution."

This anti-Islamic perception operation led by the Quilliam Foundation is supported by leading British media outlets. For instance, Usama Hasan's article propagating the evolution deception was published in *The Guardian*, a British based newspaper.

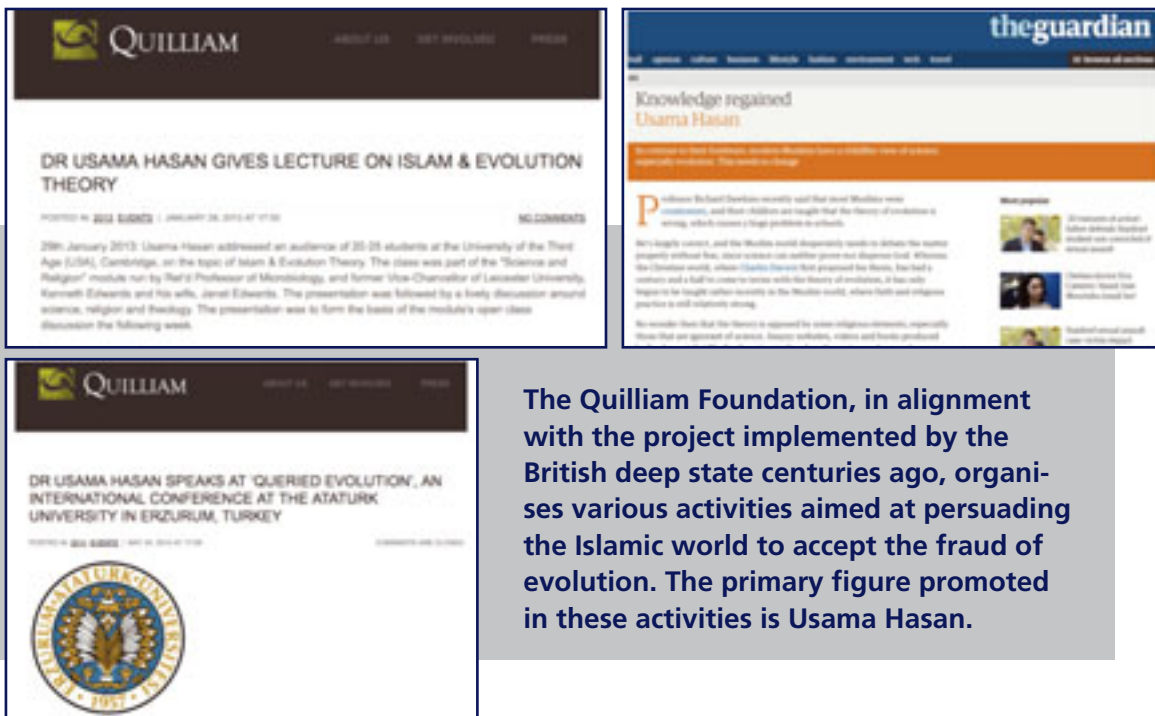
Usama Hasan, who was tasked with spreading the fraud of evolution to the Islamic world as part of a project, also participated in an international conference held at Erzurum Atatürk University in May 2014. During the conference, attended by 500 students, he delivered a presentation titled "Islam and the Theory/Fact of Evolution." In his meetings with Islamic countries, Usama Hasan, who introduces himself as a "sheikh" in his personal statements, is actively engaged in efforts that openly oppose both Islam and science with his narratives denying both Creation and scientific truths.

During his talk at Erzurum Atatürk University, Usama Hasan used the expression "the Mohammedan theory of evolution of humans from lower life-forms," referring to the Prophet Muhammad (pbuh) (Prophet Muhammad (pbuh) is above such statements). However, as is well known, the Prophet Muhammad (pbuh) conveyed to all of humanity the evidence of God's existence and Creation through the verses of the Qur'an, declaring that God created the heavens and the earth in an instant.

In addition to these activities, the Quilliam Foundation strives vigorously to promote the Darwinist ideology, which contradicts the essence of Islam, within Islamic countries through conferences and meetings by establishing connections with numerous official and private institutions.



Assigned by the Quilliam Foundation to advocate for evolutionary propaganda, Usama Hasan delivered his presentation "Have Muslims Misunderstood Evolution?" on 7 May 2014 at Erzurum Atatürk University, Turkey. He also presented "Misconceptions about Islam and Evolution" on 7 May 2015 at Yildirim Beyazıt University, Turkey.



To reinforce the perception of conducting so-called studies in the field of Islam and science, the Quilliam Foundation also seeks to appear associated with various organisations likely to influence Islamic communities. With this aim, it is collaborating with an entity called "Muslim-Science." It can be observed that the foundation has received support from the British deep state to position itself as an authority among Muslims on scientific and religious matters. Conferences on the topic of Islam and science are

generally held at universities and aim to reconcile evolution with the Islamic faith. Various Muslim-appearing foundations, organisations, or academics, tied to the British deep state through worldly benefits such as money, fame, status, and reputation, use these meetings to present topics contrary to the Islamic faith through various presentations.

The conferences held under the title "Islam and Science" at the University of Paris between 18-20 January 2013 and, likewise, at the University of London in collaboration with the Muslim-Science organisation exemplify such efforts. The subjects raised by speakers from the United Arab Emirates, Pakistan, Egypt, France, Britain, and the USA revolved around the theory of evolution, which underpins atheistic and anarchistic philosophy.

During this series of conferences, Usama Hasan gave a presentation on the history of evolutionary thought and claimed that these ideas had supposedly existed within Muslim civilisations for centuries. He even suggested that thinkers such as Rumi and Ibn Khaldun supported the theory of evolution.

However, it is widely known that Ibn Khaldun did not hold an Islamic identity, was a materialist sociologist, and that none of his views align with the Qur'an or Islam. Therefore, Ibn Khaldun's thoughts on evolution have no significance from the perspective of Islamic thought. Exploiting the Arabic origin of Ibn Khaldun's name to portray him as an Islamic thinker and thereby create an opening for the theory of evolution is nothing but a public relations manoeuvre.



At a conference held by the Deen Institute, which endorses Darwinism—an erroneous pagan philosophy—Usama Hasan attempted to incorporate false evolutionary claims into Islam.



The meeting titled "Islam and Science," held in Istanbul on 12–13 February 2015, was organised under the leadership of the Quilliam Foundation, which is supported by the British deep state. The meeting featured intense evolutionary propaganda that denies the existence of God. The conference, chaired by Ekmeleddin İhsanoğlu, hosted numerous academics from various Islamic countries. At the conclusion of the event, a 230-page report edited by Usama Hasan was published under the title "Istanbul Declaration." This report advocates for the false theory of evolution, with the preface also written by Ekmeleddin İhsanoğlu.

As Usama Hasan cited Rumi to supposedly find support for evolutionary falsehood, he also inadvertently revealed the philosophical agenda of the British deep state. The primary reason why groups and individuals supported and organised by the British deep state adopt Rumi's philosophy is to distance societies from true Islam and promote homosexuality and Darwinian philosophy within the Islamic world.

Usama Hasan, representing the Quilliam Foundation at another meeting on 30 November 2013, once again accused Muslim creationists of rejecting science. Contrary to Hasan's claims, today Muslims reach evidence of creation in the light of scientific truths. The God who brought the universe into existence

from nothing also created the scientific foundations of this Creation. These evidences are visible everywhere we look. Every branch of science today has proven "creation from nothing." More than 700 million fossils discovered by palaeontologists demonstrate that living beings appeared suddenly and underwent no changes. Genetic science and molecular biology have shown that even a single protein cannot form by chance and that for a protein to come into existence, more than 60 proteins need to exist simultaneously in the same place. These scientific realities are in harmony with the Qur'an. Therefore, Hasan's rhetoric is inconsistent with truth. Muslim creationists see in scientific evidence what they find in the Qur'an. While the theory of evolution is entirely anti-scientific, Creation is perfectly scientific.

Science, in all its branches, reveals a remarkable measure, order, and intellect in the workings of the universe, in the bodies and lives of living beings, in the structure of the atom, inside the cell, and in everything we observe. For anyone who can look with reason and conscience, it is abundantly clear that the owner of this supreme intellect is God, who has manifested His infinite artistry within the universe in mathematical perfection. Almighty God has declared this reality in many verses. Some of these verses are as follows:

The Originator of the heavens and earth. When He decides on something, He just says to it, "Be!" and it is. (Qur'an, 2:117)

Do they not see that God, Who created the heavens and earth, has the power to create the like of them, and has appointed fixed terms for them of which there is no doubt? But the wrongdoers still spurn anything but disbelief. (Qur'an, 17:99)

Another meeting organised by the Quilliam Foundation, once again led by Usama Hasan, took place in Istanbul on 12-13 February 2015. The meeting, supported by the John Templeton Foundation and the Turkish Society for History of Science, was chaired by Ekmeleddin İhsanoğlu. A working group, established with the aim of addressing questions about Islam and science, included academics from universities in countries such as Iran, the United Arab Emirates, Britain, Qatar, Turkey, Jordan, the United States, and Pakistan. According to the 230-page report published following the meeting, edited directly by Usama Hasan, the objective of the event was once again to promote Darwinism under the banner of "Islam."

In the report, Ekmeleddin İhsanoğlu explained the development of evolutionary thought during the Ottoman period, how Turkish intellectuals were introduced to biological evolution, the studies conducted on the theory of evolution, the initiation of social Darwinist ideas and evolution debates, as well as how the so-called evidence for evolution and natural selection entered textbooks. However, this report, which bore characteristics of Darwinist propaganda, argued that the theory of evolution was accepted as a modern way of thinking, while completely omitting any discussion of the evidence for God's Creation. There was no mention in any paragraph or page that the theory of evolution is not actually supported by any scientific evidence, that over 700 million fossils found to date are all composed of unaltered fossils spanning hundreds of millions of years, or that even a single protein cannot form on its own.

The "Istanbul Declaration," a statement signed by Ekmeleddin İhsanoğlu and Usama Hasan and published after the meeting, confirmed that the purpose of the event was to support the theory of evolution. The statement read as follows:

God and Islam are above such statements not in accordance with the Qur'an.

The Qur'an is not a book of science (or evidence for scientific discovery).

The practice of finding scientific miracles (or facts) in the Qur'an is not only counterproductive but may even be harmful both to Science and to the Qur'an.

The scientific fact of biological evolution, including human evolution, cannot be disputed scientifically, and that alleged objections on the basis of Islamic theology and tradition can be answered.

Science cannot prove or disprove the existence of God.

However, the Qur'an is an extraordinary Divine book in which many scientific facts, as well as some scientific discoveries that have only been made recently, were announced 1400 years ago. All scientific evidence aligns with the truths found in the Qur'an. This is precisely why many verses of the Qur'an are filled with great miracles.

It seems that, for the signatories of this declaration, the issue lies in the fact that their "own theories" do not align with the Qur'an. Because they cannot find their false theories in the Qur'an, they have chosen to reject it and have

tried to align their contrived theories with a new religion they have fabricated under the name of "Islamic theology." (Religion of Islam is above such claims.)

These signatories are gravely mistaken: the Qur'an presents the evidence of science, and science, in turn, clearly proves the existence of God with millions of pieces of evidence.

To those who perceive random processes and evolution as if they were true, God's address is as follows:

"What you serve apart from Him are only names which you and your forefathers have made up. There is no mandate for them from God. God alone is qualified to judge. His order is to worship none but Him. That is in truth the straight and upright religion, but most of mankind simply do not know." (Qur'an, 12:40)

The argument of those who argue about God, once He has been acknowledged, has no basis whatsoever with their Lord... (Qur'an, 42:16)

When examining the activities of the Quilliam Foundation, it is evident that all activities within the foundation are generally presented as an attempt to supposedly "reform Muslims." In its official statements, the foundation claims to be "working to promote human rights and democratic culture through a new interpretation." However, what they attempt to market to Muslims under such glossy terms as "reform" and "new interpretation" are, in reality, behaviours and philosophies that are starkly opposed to the Qur'an, such as Darwinism, Rumi's philosophy, and homosexuality.

If the reform being referred to here was about returning to the essence of religion, defending and conveying the true values of Islam, then all activities within the Quilliam Foundation would evidently focus on strengthening faith in God, illustrating the miracles of the Qur'an, presenting evidence of faith, and featuring verses from the Qur'an. However, in the writings of Quilliam members, in its activities, and on its social media accounts, references to the verses of God are rarely made.

The founder of the foundation, Maajid Nawaz, in his book, states, *"Ideally, I'd like all Muslims to be either reform-minded or citizens who happen to be Muslims."* This statement does not advocate for a sincere, devout practice of faith. For Nawaz, the term "reform-minded Muslim" refers to a passive,

ineffective group of people who defend practices prohibited in Islam, such as homosexuality, and who adopt Islam-opposing philosophies like Darwinism and Rumi's philosophy. Ed Husain outlined this objective with the following words:

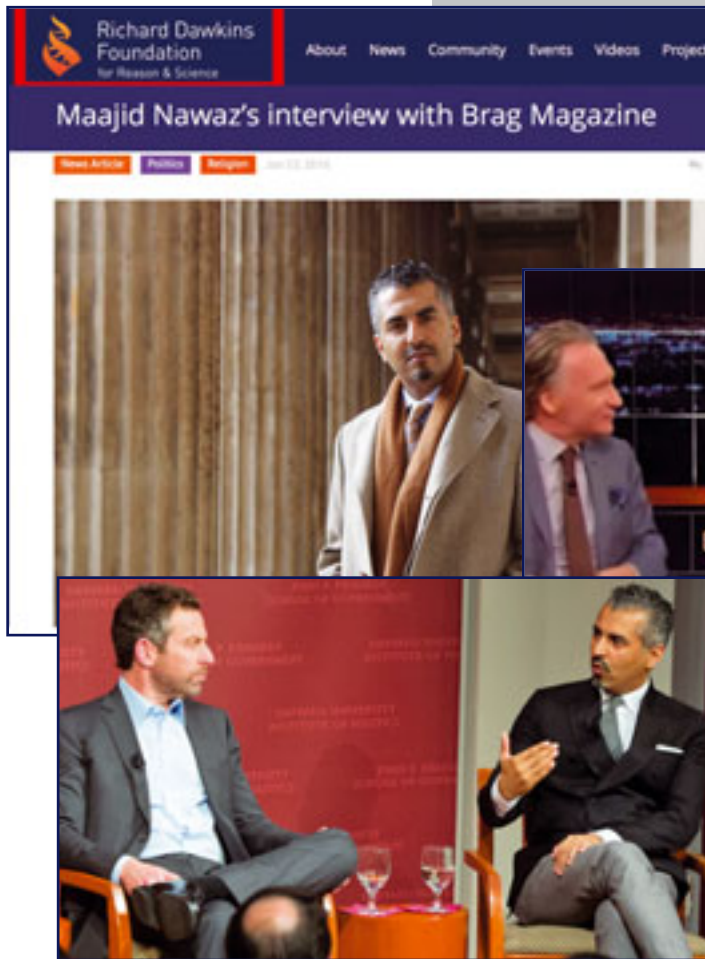
*We need to reform the way we Muslims see politics, and revive knowledge of our traditional jurisprudence through the Sufi (Rumi) path.*³⁹⁹

The evidence of the insincerity of these efforts is clearly apparent in the Qur'an: there is no evolution in the Qur'an. It is not possible for even a single protein to form by chance. Over 700 million fossils have remained unchanged to this day and proclaim that all living beings were created. Among the 700 million fossils, not a single one has been found to prove that evolution took place. Just as the jinn, angels, and the Prophet Musa's (pbuh) staff, which turned into a serpent, were all created instantly without undergoing any evolution, humans, along with all other living beings, were also created instantly. Every branch of science loudly declares this truth. Despite the clear truths outlined by the Qur'an and science, attempting to reconcile Islam with Darwinism is a futile endeavour.

In a programme he participated in with well-known atheist and anti-Islam figure Ayaan Hirsi Ali, Maajid Nawaz stated, *"I do not support everything the Prophet Muhammad did,"* and, much like Darwinists, denied the truth that God created everything with the command "Be," instead claiming that humans are a type of animal. In the same programme, he made the following statement: *"I have attempted to strike a balance between the two extremes... The fact is that human beings are complicated animals."*⁴⁰⁰



Ayaan Hirsi Ali, a well-known atheist and critic of Islam, is among those who have expressed support for Maajid Nawaz. It is certainly thought-provoking that Nawaz's greatest support comes from atheists and opponents of Islam.



The most significant endorsement of Maajid Nawaz and his views comes from Richard Dawkins, an atheist and Darwinist. (Centre) Nawaz with two atheists, Richard Dawkins and Bill Maher

Another atheist and Darwinist who supports Maajid Nawaz is Sam Harris, known for his aggressive rhetoric against Islam. Harris has co-authored a book with Nawaz.

It is noteworthy that the greatest supporters of these aforementioned individuals are atheist Darwinists who are opposed to Islam. Maajid Nawaz has received significant support from Richard Dawkins, another anti-Islam atheist and Darwinist, following Sam Harris, another anti-Islam figure. In his statements, Dawkins, who has said, *"I'm all for offending people's religion. I think it should be offended at every opportunity,"* and claimed that *"In the case of immigrants from Syria and Iraq I would like to see special preference given to apostates, people who have given up Islam,"* praised Maajid Nawaz extensively on his website. Furthermore, Dawkins recommended to his followers on his social media account that they should vote for Nawaz in elections held in Britain. Dawkins's tweet read as follows:

If ever there was a case for voting for individual rather than party, it's Maajid Nawaz in Hampstead and Kilburn.

Another tweet by Richard Dawkins regarding atheist Ayaan Hirsi Ali and Maajid Nawaz is as follows:

Two wonderful people, true heroes: Maajid Nawaz and Ayaan Hirsi Ali.

Maajid Nawaz expresses his thoughts on God and Islam after meeting with Dawkins as follows: *"Now, as I leave you, my hair is white, my mind is confused, I have questions and doubts, and my soul is at war with God..."* (God and Islam are above such statements).

Another tweet by Maajid Nawaz reads:

Richard Dawkins and Sam Harris. I'm incredibly proud of the dialogue Sam and I have had. It gives me hope for a better future.

Nawaz's words about praising Rumi's philosophy are as follows:

Rumi is the Master (Mawlana), born a Persian in Afghanistan, he passed away in Turkey. I never tire of reading about him.

I aspire to walk the path of Rumi.

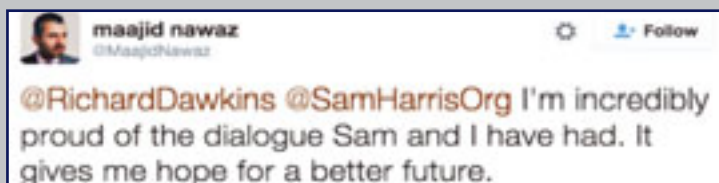
I love Rumi. I wrote this in my memoir; if you knew anything about me, you'd also know this.



The atheist and Darwinist Richard Dawkins frequently praises Maajid Nawaz.
(Top left) Richard Dawkins:
"Two wonderful people, true heroes: Maajid Nawaz and Ayaan Hirsi Ali, in conversation in London, February 23rd."
(Left) Maajid Nawaz:
"Richard Dawkins, Solidarity"

Richard Dawkins: *"If ever there was a case for voting for individual rather than party, it's Maajid Nawaz in Hampstead and Kilburn. A truly moral and brave man."*

Maajid Nawaz: *"Richard Dawkins and Sam Harris. I'm incredibly proud of the dialogue Sam and I have had. It gives me hope for a better future."*





Ed Husain
Minbar or pulpit
Konya, Turkey.
this place. #Sufism #Rumi



Ed Husain
'Set your
flames.' --Mevlana Rumi

Ed Husain
"The wound is where the Light enters you." --
Mevlana Rumi

Individuals under the influence of the British deep state often utilise Rumi's words, particularly in social media posts, to convey specific messages.

Usama Hasan
The champion
of little account
compared to the true victor who
overcomes his own self. #Rumi

Usama Hasan
The intelligent desire self-control; Children want
sweets. #Rumi

Haras Rafiq
@wshemp @Garmonowen @mssolidarity
@MaajidNawaz old Sufi saying. Went searching
4 God & found myself. Went searching 4 myself

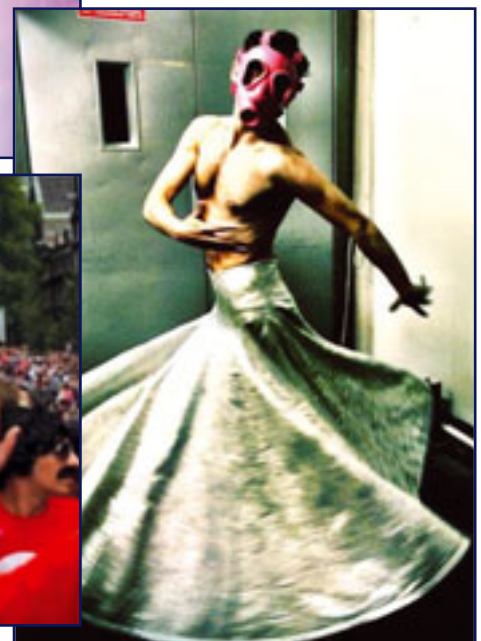
Figures such as Ed Husain, Usama Hasan, Haras Rafiq, and Maajid Nawaz, who are supported by the British deep state, prominently feature Rumi in their posts, implying that Rumism is a symbol of the British deep state.



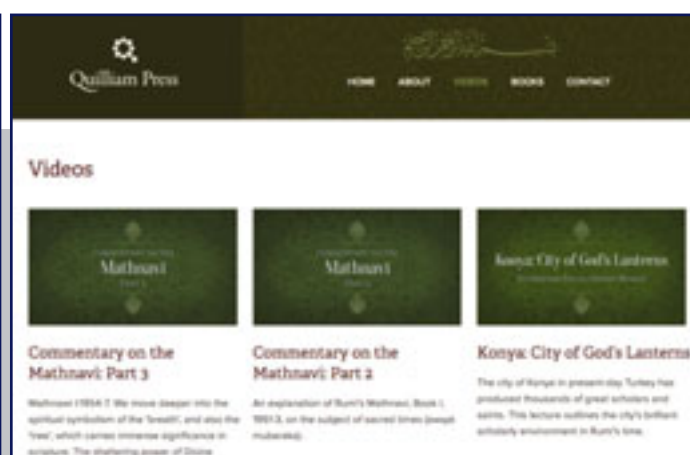
You, too, Come!



The British deep state's "homosexual Rumis" propaganda directly targets the Islamic world.



Maajid Nawaz's tweets promoting Rumism:
"Let silence take you to the core of life. #Rumi"
"Listen, O Drop, give yourself up without regret, and in exchange gain the Ocean. #Rumi"
"Conventional opinion is the ruin of our souls. #Rumi"
"I am burning. If anyone lacks tinder, let him set his rubbish ablaze with my fire. #Rumi"



The Quilliam Foundation frequently publishes articles and videos propagating Rumi's philosophy on its official website. The aim here is to endorse sections of Rumi's works that promote homosexuality, Darwinism, and irreligion, thereby encouraging the Islamic world to adopt a non-Qur'anic and immoral belief system. It is noteworthy, in such circles, it is significant that even opponents of Islam become adherents of Rumi.



The Historical Tradition of the British Deep State



The British deep state has, throughout history, imposed various demands on leaders it seeks to bring under its influence. Forcing them to appear in photographs alongside homosexuals is one of these coercions.



Historically, the King of India, Ottoman Sultan Abdülaziz Khan in his later years, and in contemporary times Donald Trump were made to take photographs alongside homosexuals under duress.

Gatestone Institute

The Gatestone Institute has been publishing articles on its website since October 2008. The foundation has also hosted various events since June 2010.



The Gatestone Institute introduces itself as a "think tank is dedicated to educating the public about what the mainstream media fails to report in promoting." According to its own definition, these issues include the rule of law, human rights, a free and strong economy, a military capable of ensuring peace at home and in the free world, energy independence, ensuring the public stay informed of threats to our individual liberty, sovereignty and free speech. Within this context, Gatestone presents itself as a foundation committed to public education.

The topics outlined here are, of course, important, and the involvement of various foundations in issues like human rights and freedoms, along with the existence of entities willing to address the unspoken, is reassuring and commendable. However, when examining the foundation's general activities, it appears that its representation mostly focuses on universally appealing elements, while, in practice, its initiatives bear similarities to the activities of other foundations under the patronage of the British deep state.

Gatestone features various authors on its website, who are often known for their anti-Islamic stances. Among these authors was the far-right blogger Peder Jensen (known by the pseudonym Fjordman), who was the ideological mentor of Anders Breivik, the perpetrator of a mass killing in Norway that claimed the lives of 77 innocent people.⁴⁰¹ This individual was later removed from the list.

The conspiracy theory called Eurabia, developed by Fjordman, which claims that Europe is under threat within the context of Muslim/Arab culture, is supported by Robert Spencer, generally known for his anti-Islamic commentary, and the Dutch politician Geert Wilders, who is opposed to Islam and immigration and has said that Islam is more dangerous than Nazi ideology⁴⁰² (Islam is above such claims). In 2007, the



The images depict Anders Breivik, who killed 77 innocent people in Norway, and the massacre sites on Utoya Island. (Far left) Peder Jensen (blog name Fjordman), an extreme right-wing blogger and Breivik's mentor, was among the writers at Gatestone.



Fjordman's violence-inciting views are supported by anti-Islam advocate Robert Spencer. (Far right) An illustration published by Gatestone portraying Muslims as terrorists



**Terrorist Welcome.
Bring Your Weapons**

orientalist Bernard Lewis stated that Jews should gather in Israel because Muslims are taking over Europe.⁴⁰³

Jews, of course, should reside in Israel; that region is the Holy Land. According to the Qur'an, just as it is stated in the Torah, Jews have the right to live in the Holy Land, and their presence there is a source of beauty and joy



The map showing Bernard Lewis's plans, whose writings frequently featured in Gatestone publications, for the Middle East.



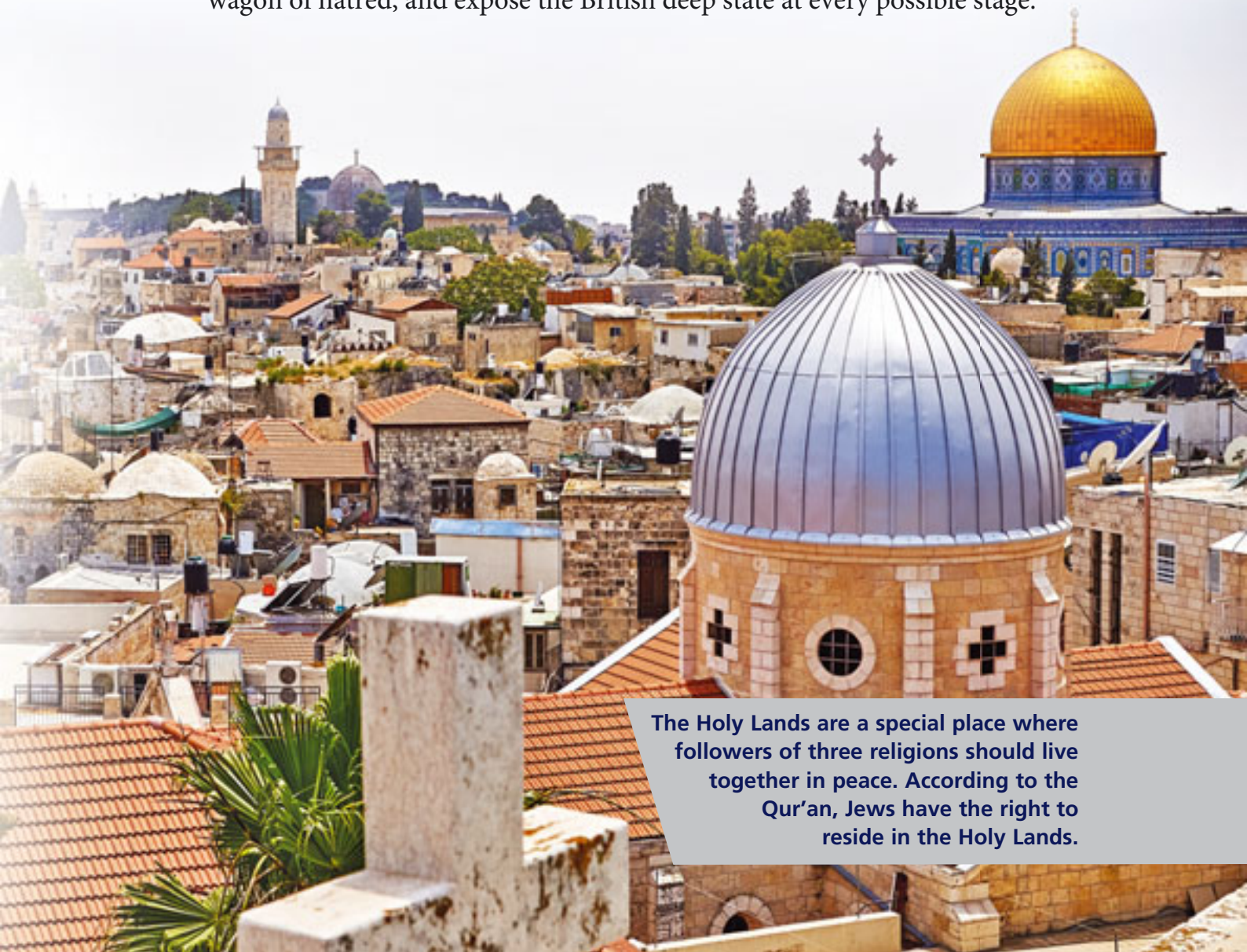
for Muslims. However, Jews should not be in those lands, as Lewis claimed, to "escape Muslims" but rather to fulfil a divine commandment. They should live there and coexist peacefully with Muslims. The anti-Islam propaganda that fuels such narratives is the foundation of the hatred and fury currently leading the world towards disaster. To provoke Jews by stirring up such primitive hostilities against Islam is a typical method of the British deep state.

Radical-minded Muslims exist in Europe, just as they do in all parts of the world. These individuals live a bigoted life far removed from Islamic values, which they perceive as "Islam," while benefitting from European values but simultaneously harbouring hatred towards Europe and Europeans. This is an extremely serious consequence of flawed and dangerous ideological education around the world. Our struggle is against this very mindset.

However, this struggle cannot be carried out by seeing these people as enemies, by intending to eliminate them, by avoiding them, or by developing new and extensive phobias. A meaningless and unresolved struggle employing such methods will only heighten the anger that serves as the source of radicalism. The flawed ideology in question here should be

countered with the correct logic of the Qur'an, and the struggle should employ methods of persuasion, education, and science.

Nevertheless, it should not be forgotten that it is always the British deep state that has developed the concept of radicalism, ideologically nurtured it, and used it to advance its own objectives. For this reason, the British deep state will never support the eradication of this affliction. Consequently, it comes as no surprise that individuals tasked by the British deep state continuously sow seeds of hatred and generate phobias. It should not be misleading that these individuals have emerged under the guise of combating radicalism. There is a meticulously crafted, comprehensive plan in place. At this point, what needs to be done is to act cautiously by understanding the existence of this plan, avoid falling into the trap by joining the bandwagon of hatred, and expose the British deep state at every possible stage.



The Holy Lands are a special place where followers of three religions should live together in peace. According to the Qur'an, Jews have the right to reside in the Holy Lands.

Some of the titles of articles published by the Gatestone Institute to spread the concept of "Eurabia" and the fears associated with it are as follows: "The Islamization of France," "The Islamization of Germany," "The Islamization of Belgium and the Netherlands," "Spain: Soon the Muslims Will Be Kings of the World," "Britain's Islamic Future," "UK Islamic Takeover Plot," and "How Islam Conquers Europe."⁴⁰⁴

Gatestone has also published the Dutch Islamophobe Geert Wilders' call for "fewer Moroccans" in the Netherlands. Additionally, it has featured articles directly targeting Islam, such as Ali Salim's "Islamic Cannibalism"⁴⁰⁵ and Soeren Kern's "Child Sex Slavery, Multiculturalism and Islam."⁴⁰⁶

Columnist Hilary Aked wrote the following on the subject:

In January 2015, just days after the Paris attacks, Gatestone spent approximately \$100,000 taking out a full page advert in the New York Times. To drive home its implicit message that a "good Muslim" supports US power, two out of the three Muslims pictured in the Gatestone advert were posing next to the American flag. Mentioning violence in Iran, Iraq, Syria, Nigeria, Egypt and "Africa," the text of the advertisement effortlessly ignored all other violence in the world not involving any of the world's 1.6 billion Muslims and simultaneously glossed over the context-specific political factors at play in each conflict. The subtext was clear: Gatestone was advocating a mono-causal explanation for this violence and put the spotlight firmly on Islam.

Ostensibly a "counter-extremism" initiative, this advert was typical of how contemporary anti-Muslim racism is articulated: by generalizing specific behaviours and attributing them deterministically to religious ideology. This fundamental problem of collectively imputing blame is not negated by the fact that all 23 signatories were Muslims. Though the statement calls on "all people of conscience" to sign up, since the word "duty" is twice used in relation to Muslims it is clear that they, far more than others, are expected to prove they reject violence. The Gatestone declaration serves the same function as the so-called "Charter of Muslim Understanding," which similarly called for Muslims to be required to make special denunciations.

Commissioned by UKIP's Gerard Batten, that document was called "frightening" even by pro-Israel Tory MP Robert Halfon, who compared it to a first step to wearing a yellow star, as Jews were required to do under Nazi rule.⁴⁰⁷

Usama Hasan and Maajid Nawaz from the Quilliam Foundation are among those who signed this statement.

Undoubtedly, the greatest risk posed by foundations like Gatestone is their apparent policy of marginalising Muslims and Islam from social life under the guise of "combating radical Islam." The activities conducted by such organisations consistently transform into policies of increased surveillance, vilification, and marginalisation of Muslims. The ostensibly positive objective of "distinguishing Muslims from radicals," which is highlighted prominently, in practice completely backfires, evolving into a smear campaign against all Muslims. The "Muslims" supported by these organisations are individuals who advocate for the life philosophy of the British deep state—namely, homosexuality, Darwinism, and Rumi's philosophy.

Aked described the "threat" posed by foundations like Gatestone in her own words as follows:

While the danger posed by lone far-right terrorists like Breivik has long been clear, the establishment kudos and faux-respectability of bodies like the Gatestone Institute arguably gives us more to fear.⁴⁰⁸

It was reported that Gatestone's revenue amounted to 1.1 million dollars in 2012. In its 2013 tax filings, Gatestone declared a total revenue of 1,387,104 dollars.⁴⁰⁹ The foundation states on its website that it is funded by "private donors and foundations" without going into much detail.

The reason for mentioning the sources of income for Gatestone and similar organisations is the persistent funding of these foundations, which advocate similar viewpoints, by an unidentified hand that is not explicitly disclosed. In this way, the views supported by the British deep state are rapidly disseminated and delivered to the targeted audiences.

Other Think Tanks

New Horizons

The British based foundation New Horizons, much like the Quilliam Foundation, has emerged with the aim of "reforming Islam." Similar to all the other aforementioned think tanks, it advocates Darwinism, homosexuality, and Rumi's philosophy. Members of the Quilliam Foundation frequently attend its meetings, where Usama Hasan often engages in heavy promotion of evolutionary theory. On the foundation's social media page, there are statements by Usama Hasan attempting to reconcile the theory of evolution with Islam, such as: *"Scholars on Islam and science task force had no issue with idea of human evolution in harmony with Islam"*

In 2016, New Horizons organised a conference titled "British Islam 2016," which featured speakers supporting homosexuality. During his speech at the conference, Quilliam Foundation member Usama Hasan cited the people of Lot as an example and stated, "The Qur'an contains verses of diversity and equality. So who can exclude LGBT Muslims?" In doing so, he aimed to give the impression that acts such as homosexuality, which are explicitly prohibited in Islam, might be legitimised. However, the Qur'an recounts that the people of Lot were a community cursed, warned, and ultimately punished for their homosexuality.

The foundation's chairman, Dilwar Hussain, is also a proponent of Rumi's philosophy.



New Horizons logo

(On the right page)
RAND Corporation logo

RAND Corporation

The RAND Corporation is a US-based foundation documented to have direct connections with the Tavistock Institute and Chatham House. It is known for its ability to effectively control and influence US policies at every level.

At the beginning of the 1980s, the RAND Corporation established the Security and Internal Turbulences Group. This group was tasked with organising conferences and conducting research on struggles for independence and democracy in third-world countries.

Events in these regions are closely monitored, with guiding reports on the subject being presented to the US Department of State. This particular think tank, which broadly aligns with a conservative ideology, supports war and violence in the Middle East, as do all other foundations of similar perspectives.

Former CIA Middle East Chief Analyst, former Deputy Chairman of the National Intelligence Council directly linked to the CIA, and Turkey expert Graham Fuller; former CIA Turkey Station Chief and National Security Council member during President Carter's administration Paul Henze; former US Ambassador to Turkey James Spain; former Ambassador to Vietnam and Ankara Robert Commer; and Morton Abramowitz were all RAND Corporation experts in the past.



The Influence Policy of the British Deep State Through Think Tanks

The think tanks we have examined so far share some fundamental characteristics. Some of them have been established by individuals who generally present themselves with a Muslim identity, particularly those with radical backgrounds. Their proclaimed aim is allegedly to combat radicalism and, in its stead, to create a new project of Islam according to their own understanding.

These foundations work to implement a scheme that they label as their "new Muslim project." Under the guise of "reforming Islam," they attempt to promote and legitimise the theory of evolution, which is entirely rejected by

Islam and science, homosexuality, which is prohibited and defined as an "abomination" by Islam, and Rumi's philosophy that are completely contrary to Islamic principles.

Just as they altered Christianity to align with their personal values and institutionalised it under the name of Anglicanism, they are now endeavouring to alter Islam through similar methods to systematise a so-called British Islam.

The Muslim communities they aim to create would consist of groups that have moved away from Islamic values, Qur'anic verses, or truths of faith—groups that advocate for homosexuality and Darwinism, bear no connection to the Islamic religion, and are merely tasked with corrupting Muslims.

It is indisputable that a community which defends homosexuality, believes in evolution instead of creation, adopts a lifestyle devoid of any distinction between allowed and banned in Qur'an - in short, a group that has completely lost its spirituality - would become an easily manipulable prey for the British deep state. Moreover, such individuals could effortlessly be converted into accomplices and agents.



The model, which is detached from the principles of the Qur'an and open to all kinds of degeneration, is in fact a specific project of the British deep state. This project has become so appealing to certain circles that the foundations in question receive significant funding from various sources, primarily the British Government, to promote this peculiar lifestyle model known as "British Islam." Interestingly, the other organisations from which these foundations gather funds are almost exclusively "anti-Islam."

These same foundations are at the forefront of activities such as profiling all Muslims, including peaceful ones, and conducting espionage operations against Muslims. Their proposals to their governments receive support, and the initiatives they undertake create significant challenges for Muslims while generating substantial funding for themselves. This profiling policy also grants these foundations considerable privileges.

The think tanks in question – whether knowingly or unknowingly – are fulfilling the objectives of the British deep state. Three concepts, namely Darwinism, homosexuality, and Rumi's philosophy, have been deliberately selected. The endorsement of these concepts by individuals and institutions under the guise of Islamic identity constitutes a crucial step in this specific project. The aim is to render Islam, in their view, an inapplicable religion and to transform Muslims into passive, weak, and morally degraded individuals. According to Nawaz's claim, Muslims should not intervene in anything and should suffice with merely having "Muslim listed on their identity cards." Given that Darwinist ideology and homosexuality are often associated with aggression and violence, it can also be surmised that another aim is to incite Muslims towards violence. Within this framework, the unification of Muslims, forming a coherent force and becoming strong figures capable of producing collective solutions through alliances, is rendered impossible. This has always been precisely what the British deep state has desired.

The dominance of the aforementioned foundations over Britain and US foreign policy poses significant risks. Since these institutions utilise the ideological framework of the British deep state, the recommendations emanating from them often focus on policies of profiling and violence targeting Muslim countries and are usually implemented without fail. Similarly, the promotion of Darwinism and homosexuality in Muslim countries is also among the

suggestions put forward by these institutions. Conferences titled "British Islam" have been held in numerous Muslim countries within this context. Individuals collaborating with these foundations can be found within the governments of these countries, and at times, even the prime ministers of these nations find themselves compelled to engage in this cooperation.

Another notable feature of these think tanks is their strategy of recruiting agents and supporters. Various individuals, particularly selected from Muslim countries, can easily become aligned with the agendas of these think tanks and, often unknowingly, turn into instruments of the British deep state's fabricated ideology. These individuals betray their own nations, leaking sensitive information to the said think tanks when required and, at times, even serving as catalysts for uprisings and rebellions within their countries.

The individuals in question are typically of a simplistic disposition, capable of expending all their values for relatively small benefits. These character traits have, in fact, been specifically identified and selected by the British deep state. The strategists of the British deep state are well aware that such individuals will easily succumb to minor incentives and that a few words of flattery will suffice to resolve matters. For this reason, these individuals are particularly identified through social media platforms, and after a few posts and likes, they are made to believe that they are "of significant importance." After a certain period, it becomes sufficient for this individual's articles – written on behalf of the deep state strategists – to be published in newspapers or for them to attend meetings organised by the mentioned think tanks, even as an observer. At this point, this individual has become a useful tool for the British deep state.

Through the strategy of recruiting agents and accomplices, the British deep state has managed to establish considerable influence, particularly in Muslim countries. This influence is mainly used to propagate homosexuality and Rumi's philosophy.

It is important to note that not all think tanks are the same. There are numerous think tanks around the world, and the majority serve noble purposes and are highly beneficial. Furthermore, even within the mentioned think tanks, there are undoubtedly sincere individuals who hold noble thoughts and intentions.



The homosexuality propaganda initiated by the British deep state is reportedly being targeted even at children. A banner held by two boys in front of rainbow colours references homosexual pride marches, while school and library illustrations, toys, and even dummies are allegedly exploited for this propaganda. Baby shirts bearing slogans such as "I love my gay uncle" and "I love my mums" represent the extent of this so-called campaign.

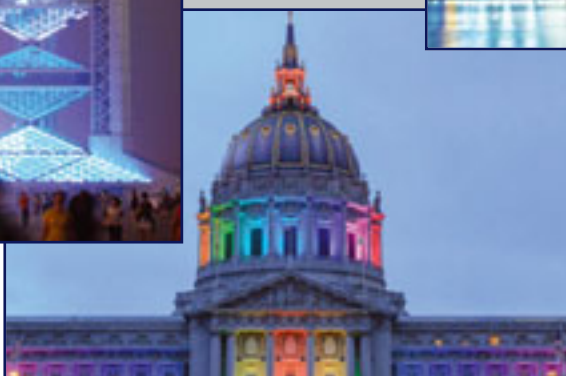
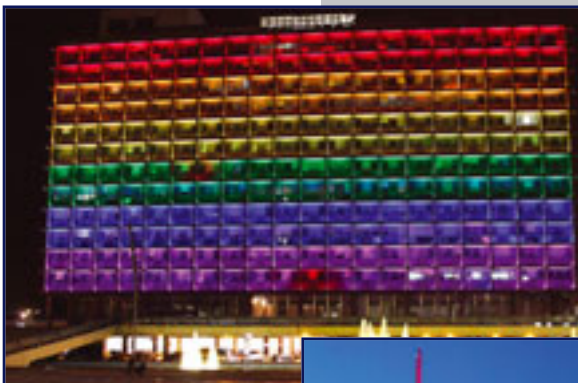


Even children's cartoons allegedly include subliminal messages advocating homosexuality. Disneyland, revised in homosexual colours, is said to attempt subconscious messaging directed at children.

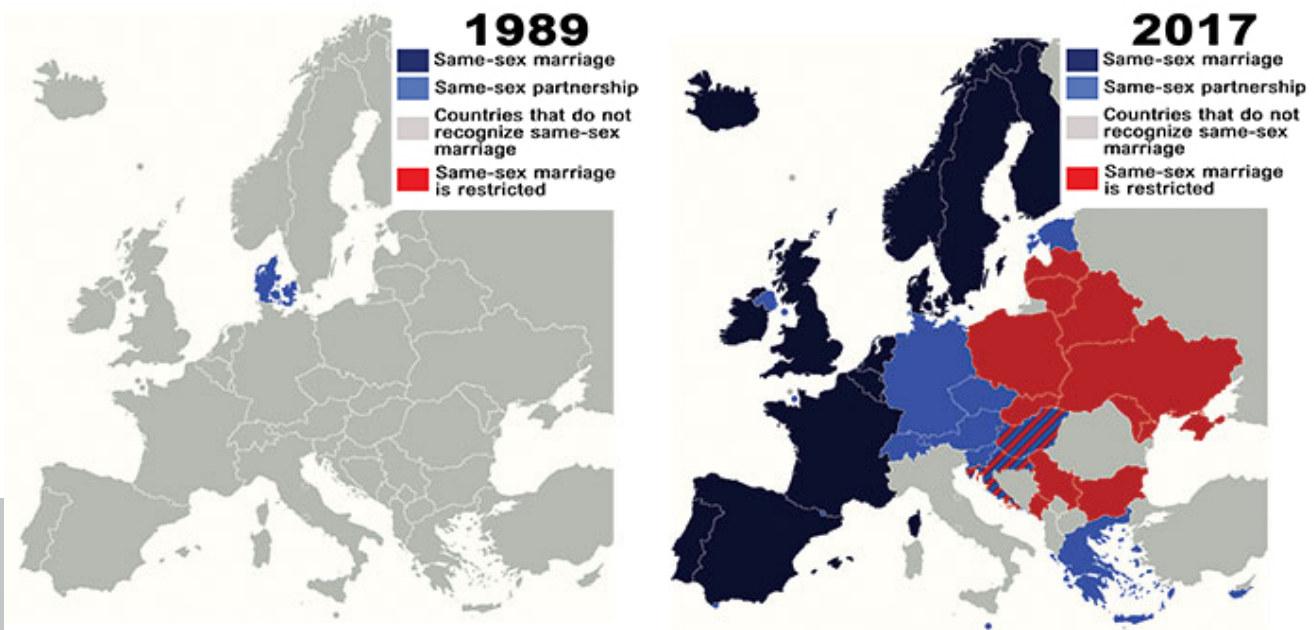
The issue arises when certain organisations are forced to act under the auspices of the British deep state. These organisations are either established from the outset with this obligation or are compelled to undertake this role later. Under normal circumstances, no reasonable Muslim would believe in the fallacy of Darwinism; no reasonable Muslim would advocate for homosexuality, which has been categorically and explicitly condemned as forbidden in the Qur'an. No Muslim who fears God would approve of an ideology that claims, "there is no allowed and banned in our path."

If these foundations claim to be Muslim but bring up the topic of homosexuality more than they reference the Qur'an, it is clear that an insidious agenda is at play. Unfortunately, it is a lamentable reality that the aforementioned organisations have fallen right into the middle of this game.

Muslims must remain vigilant. "Modern Islam" is not about distorting the essence of the Islamic faith to conform to the mentality or lifestyle, morality, and ideological understanding of the time. Nor is "Modern Islam" an aspiration to interpret Islam through the lens of false philosophies like socialism, communism, materialism, Darwinism, or Rumi's philosophy. Similarly, "Modern Islam" does not involve efforts to integrate immoral behaviours, such as homosexuality, into Islam.



From left to right, the White House, the Houses of Parliament in London, Tel Aviv City Hall, Empire State Building, the Eiffel Tower, the Beijing Olympic Green tower, the Burj al-Arab Hotel in Dubai, the GCHQ and MI6 buildings, and San Francisco City Hall have been used as tools for homosexual propaganda.



The maps illustrate how homosexuality has increased across Europe from 1989 to 2017. This striking analysis reveals the impact of the British deep state's promotion of homosexuality.

"Modern Islam" defines the reality that a version of Islam stripped of superstitions and fanaticism, relying solely on the Qur'an, possesses a level of modernity that transcends every era's perceptions and understanding. To phrase it more accurately, it is an expression of how Islam is beyond modernity. "Modern Islam" represents the ultimate system that emerges when people understand the Qur'an in the clearest way possible and live it out in the purest and most sincere manner. It is the true foundation of democracy and freedoms.

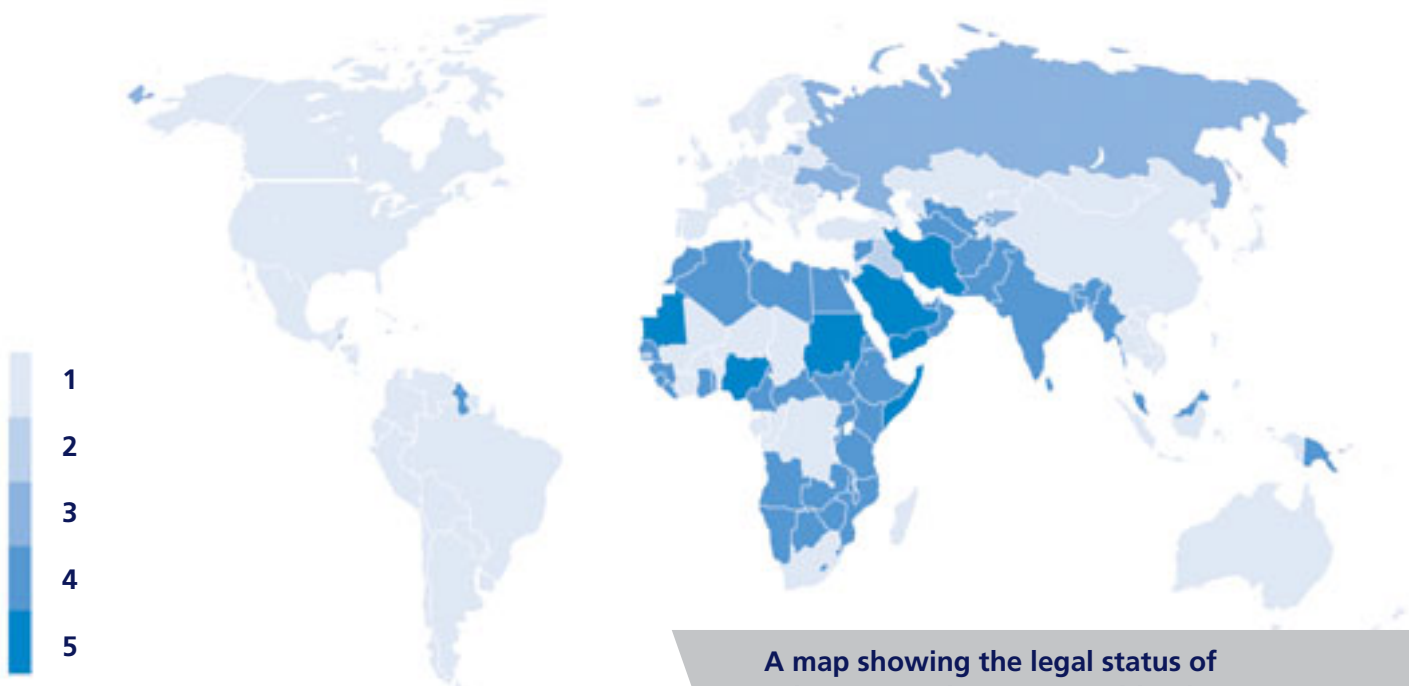
Therefore, it is evident from the very language used by those who claim to be "reforming Islam" that they are devising a deception. Islam is not a religion in need of reform. Islam itself is modern; it is the source of peace; it embodies excellence in aesthetics, art, and science. Islam is the fortress of democracy and all freedoms; it stands for respect, love, compassion, and solidarity. If someone truly seeks to eliminate radicalism and engage in activities for Islam, they should invite people towards the essence of Islam, that is, to the Qur'an. If they are not doing this—if they fail to mention the verses of the Qur'an, if they deem Islam insufficient, criticising it at every opportunity (Islam is above such remarks), or worse, if they defend all anti-Islamic ideologies and deviations "in the name of Islam"—then this hints at a covert scheme orchestrated by the sinister agenda of the British deep state.

The vast majority of people remain unaware of the game being played. They have yet to perceive the true purpose of the think tanks in question. Our aim is to enlighten minds on this matter and dismantle this global game. The undeniable truth is this: schemes specifically targeting Islam are inevitably destined to fail and even face utter defeat.

The British deep state refuses to acknowledge the Metaphysical Power behind all divine religions and true believers. However, even if the *Dajjal* Committee blinds itself to this extraordinary truth, reality will inevitably manifest. That reality is the eventual dominion of Islam, Muslims, and all virtuous people over the world. Policies aimed at dividing Muslims, profiling them, inciting violence, or corrupting their values will face defeat before the eyes of the world and the British deep state's collaborators. The *Dajjal* will undoubtedly be defeated, and the supporters of God will CERTAINLY triumph.

As for those who make God their friend, and His Messenger and those who believe: it is the party of God who are victorious! (Qur'an, 5:56)

God has written, "I will be victorious, I and My Messengers." God is Most Strong, Almighty. (Qur'an, 58:21)



**A map showing the legal status of homosexual activity worldwide:
1 - the most legal, 5 - illegal and punishable by the death penalty.**



PART V

The False Ideologies and Practitioners of the 20th and 21st Centuries



The New World Ideologies Are the Product of the British Deep State

Ideology is an exceptionally powerful tool used to guide societies. While correct ideologies are capable of swiftly bringing friendship, love, and peace to the world, false ideologies are powerful enough to lead societies into terrorism, anarchy, and even wars. The visible cause of the Second World War was the fascist ideology. The famines experienced in the Soviet Union were caused by communist ideology. Dialectical materialism served as the foundation of the conflict mindset that drove societies into wars. Fanatical ideology gave rise to terrorists. Darwinist ideology enslaved societies, forming the foundation of the colonial system. The ideologies that have led societies to disasters did not emerge randomly but were the result of a planned and organised production conducted by the *Dajjal* Committee. These ideologies were disseminated systematically and made agenda topics through the commanders, affiliates, media, and foundations of the *Dajjal* Committee, rendering societies immune to these fraudulent intellectual movements. From here onwards, events unfold exactly as the British deep state plans.

The British deep state, which has long exploited the power of ideology, has developed ways to promote evil in place of good, ineffectiveness instead of usefulness, violence instead of love, and degeneration instead of moral uprightness. Propaganda is the most effective method for spreading the ideologies they produce. Propaganda has created leaders who perpetrated genocides, groups that committed acts of terrorism in the name of communism, and mindsets that carried out mass killings under the claim of being "superior."

The scale and scope of these ideologies have now broadened significantly. Today, concepts incompatible with the structure of societies—be it war or murder, atheism or drug addiction—are being spread and popularised under various so-called fashionable terms.

The masses that will propagate ideologies are always clear. Various subcontractor organisations, think tanks, agents, affiliates, and a section of the media under the patronage of the British deep state have undertaken this role. For instance, while the concept of the clash of civilisations described a horrifying war plan, the aforementioned chorus propagated it as an excellent "future plan." This activity has caused nearly the entire world to believe in the new world ideologies of the British deep state.

Now, let us examine in broad terms these ideologies produced by the British deep state and disseminated through various institutions under its patronage.

1. Open Society Ideology and the Soros Foundation

One of the ideologies embraced by the British deep state is the "open society" concept. Its claim is as follows: When the open society concept is introduced and implemented, a state based on freedom and democracy, tolerant against violence, and transparent will emerge. However, in reality, the aim here is to use the concept of transparency as a guise to monitor individuals, ideological, and religious groups, allowing the British deep state to exert control over them. Furthermore, the objectives include establishing hegemony over nations; paving the way for uprisings, revolts, and revolutions, softened with terms like "orange" or "velvet"; and executing covert coups within countries using their own populations. The Open Society ideology's foundation lies in these objectives. Under the guise of

being peaceful and freedom-oriented, this ideology has reached key countries, and wherever it has done so, uprisings, economic crises, and instability have prevailed. One of the gravest examples of this is the Arab Spring, the devastating effects of which still persist today.

In Turkey as well, the Open Society ideology has always been in the background of uprisings that have either been implemented, such as the Gezi Park protests, or stopped at the planning stage. Evidence regarding this topic will be addressed in the following sections.

The theorists of the open society, while constructing their ideology, employed the same eye-catching terms like "freedom and democracy"; the concept of an open society was presented as a crucial precondition for freedom and democracy. Think tanks under the patronage of the British deep state held



Freedom and democracy are beautiful concepts. However, the acts of violence initiated by the British deep state using these concepts have brought greater unhappiness to already discontented societies.



The streets of London have also been targeted by the plans of the Open Society theorists.



countless sessions and prepared numerous reports under the title of "open society." The media supported by the British deep state consistently exalted the idea of an open society at every opportunity. Allies of the British deep state frequently used these terms on almost every occasion, constantly stressing "how vital the open society is for a progressive country." Few people actually have a clear understanding of what the open society means; yet the use of this term persists as it seemingly helps one appear intellectual and a defender of democracy.

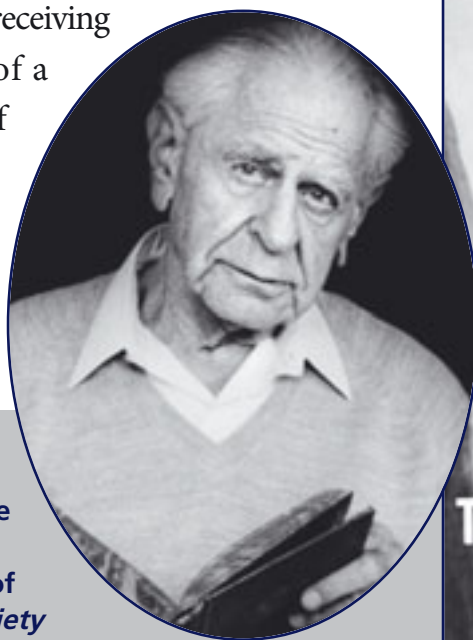
Freedom and democracy are, without a doubt, two extremely important concepts, and these are primarily advocated in the Qur'an, where they are defined in the most perfect way. Hence, it is a sacred duty for Muslims to champion and uphold these values.

The primary point we aim to highlight here is that the British deep state exploits these two essential and necessary concepts of freedom and democracy for its own insidious objectives. The British deep state can easily brand individuals as "anti-democratic," "against freedoms," or "anti-science" when they do not comply with its expectations. These accusatory labels lead to such individuals being readily excluded from society, often being portrayed as bigoted and backward. Supporters of the deep state, having grasped this strategy, prefer to label people in this manner as a shortcut to discredit them. This form of labelling is not limited to individuals; in some cases, even governments in certain countries find themselves subjected to such stigmatisation.

The concept of the open society was introduced by Austrian-born British philosopher Karl Raimund Popper. In his youth, Popper adopted Marxist philosophy and became a member of the Social Democratic Workers' Party of Austria. It is said that he turned his back on Marxism after some of his friends died in an armed conflict.⁴¹⁰

In 1937, Popper settled in New Zealand, where he wrote his internationally acclaimed work *The Open Society and Its Enemies*. In 1946, he moved to Britain and began working at the London School of Economics, an institution to which the British deep state attributed special importance. Popper also held a professorship at the University of London, and in 1965 he was knighted by Queen Elizabeth II, later receiving the Insignia of a Companion of Honour from the Queen in 1982.⁴¹¹

Karl R. Popper, who introduced the concept of the Open Society and the first volume of his *The Open Society and Its Enemies*

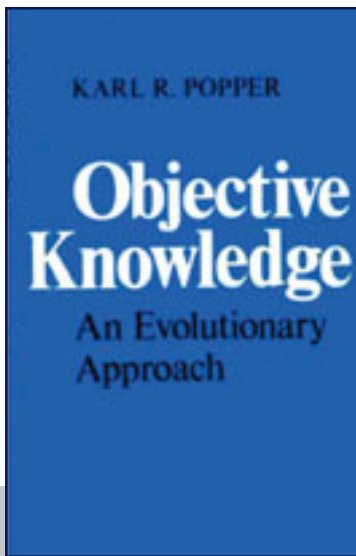




The London School of Economics, to which the British deep state attributes significant importance, is one of the places where street protests are most frequent. The school, where Popper lectured, has cultivated individuals defending his ideas.

Following Popper, George Soros emerged as the implementer of the open society ideology. Soros adapted Popper's contentious ideology to the modern era and became the architect of uprisings that brought destruction and fragmentation to the world under the name of "colour revolutions." Further details on this topic can be found in the following sections.

Open Society Ideology and Darwinism



Popper's book *Objective Knowledge: An Evolutionary Approach*

Karl Popper, who was formerly a communist, envisions a social order within the framework of the Open Society idea where state control does not exist, family and moral values are eradicated, and the commune system dominates—in essence, yet another dream of the communist system. By popularising the idea of evolution within society, maintaining control over certain segments of the population under the guise of transparency, and distancing societies from all religious and spiritual values, he designs the societal model sought by the British deep state. However, unlike "communism," which is loaded with negative connotations, this model would be achieved under the banner of the "open society," using pseudo-

ideologies that appear modern and incorporate the concept of freedoms within their labels. To accomplish this, young people, deceived by the label of "freedoms," would be utilised, and communist revolutions would this time be carried out by these young individuals, who demand their freedoms but fail to realise they're being exploited.

Karl Popper, considered the father of the Open Society idea, openly declared his profound interest in the theory of evolution and that he was very ready to accept evolution "as a fact."⁴¹² At Oxford University, he delivered a lecture entitled "Evolution and The Tree of Knowledge" in honour of the memory of Herbert Spencer, the British anthropologist who was the first to argue that Darwin's theory of evolution also applied to societies.

Popper posited that for a scientific theory to be valid, it must necessarily be verifiable and falsifiable.⁴¹³ Yet, the theory of evolution does not meet these criteria set by Popper. Indeed, he himself explicitly stated, "*I have come to the conclusion that Darwinism is not a testable scientific theory, but a meta-physical research programme...*"⁴¹⁴ Hence, he recognises that Darwinism has no scientific evidence. The sole reason Popper supports Darwinism, which he defines as a non-theistic, in other words, Godless theory, is to fabricate a false foundation for his derived ideology.⁴¹⁵ (God is above such claims.)

The claim that Popper's idea of the "open society" was derived as a counter to communism and fascism does not reflect reality. The "open society" model is nothing more than a rebranding of communism with appealing terms and fresh packaging. Its methods are no different from the methods of communism, nor is the social order it envisions distinct from the societal structure envisaged by communism. What communist ideology aimed to achieve through worker or peasant revolutions, it seeks to accomplish through seemingly legitimate civil uprisings. It still aspires to establish a classless and ruleless society.

Similarly, the open society, by upholding the theory of evolution and subsequently describing a communist society devoid of spirituality, family, and state, entirely targets a communist social order. A society without religion, where complete sexual freedom is practised, and all moral values are discarded, is reminiscent of Marx's dreams. Open society theorists subtly promote this way of life as well. Under the guise of democracy and freedoms, they instigate uprisings in societies and foment violence, which constitutes the foundation of communism's idea of "revolution."



Within the framework of the Open Society concept, Karl Popper envisioned a societal model devoid of state control, family structures, and moral values.



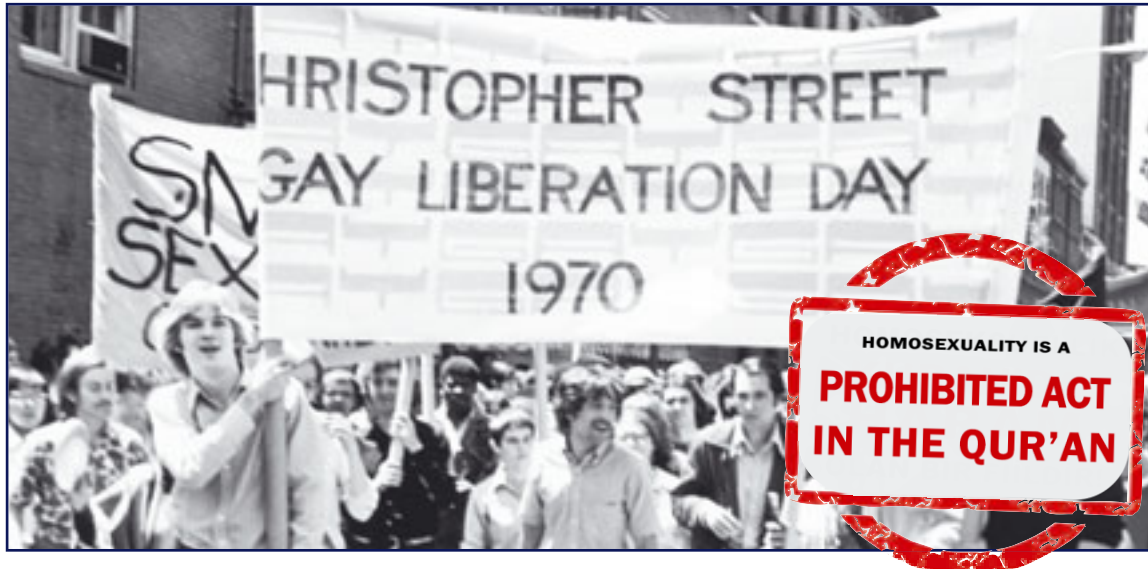
Although proponents of the open society claim these revolutions are "peaceful," the reality is far removed from this assertion. Not only the revolutions but also the aftermath of the uprisings and protests leave behind devastation, bringing years of significant misfortunes, poverty, and unhappiness to the targeted country. Every place influenced by the idea of an open society seems to turn into a quagmire.

Open Society Ideology and Homosexuality

The British deep state, after four centuries of striving for global dominance, has understood that it can easily assimilate societies with weak spiritual bonds, while encountering resistance from societies with strong spiritual connections. For this reason, weakening the spirituality of the societies it targets has become one of its significant priorities.

The British deep state's effort to promote homosexuality within societies is not new. Demonstrations initiated in the past with various marginal groups were gradually propagated by the British deep state over time.



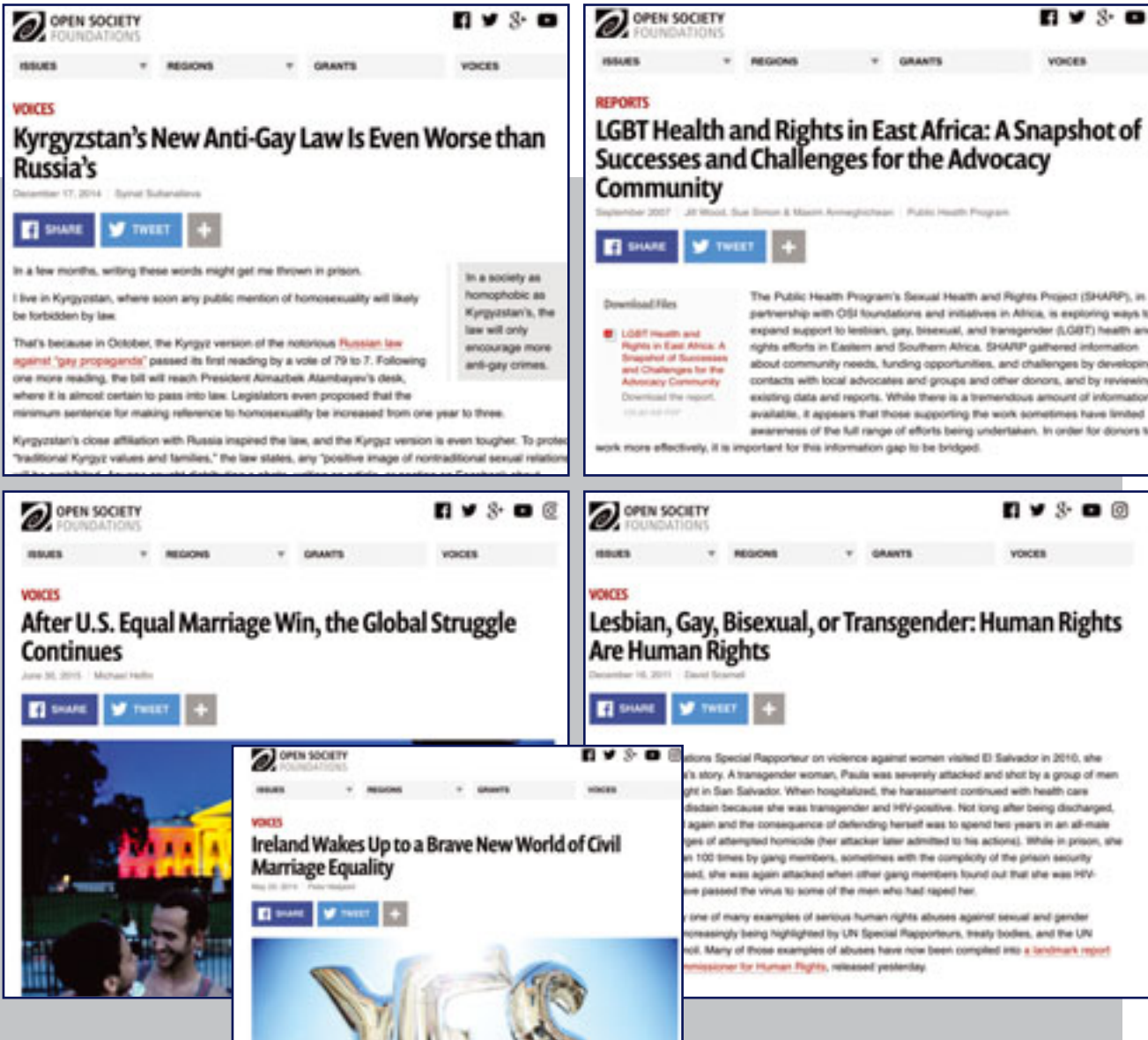


In this context, the British deep state gives particular importance to phenomena that weaken the spiritual ties of societies and alienate them from their moral values. One such phenomenon is moral degeneration and homosexuality.

Some organisations, which manipulate the concept of "Open Society," openly support homosexuality across the world and conduct extensive media campaigns to advocate for it. The objective behind this is to promote homosexuality, particularly in societies with strong religious, moral, and spiritual foundations, with the aim of steering them towards degeneration.

Since homosexuality is deemed forbidden by the three Abrahamic religions, encouraging this behaviour is seen as a way to weaken spiritual values and foster societal degeneration.

To this end, these organisations engage in propagating messages in favour of homosexuality, organising events and campaigns. On the website of a foundation supporting the Open Society mindset, numerous articles and news pieces are published with this goal in mind. Some examples of titles include: "Marriage for Homosexuals in Ireland"; "Rights Granted to Homosexuals in Kyrgyzstan"; "LGBT Rights in East Africa"; "Another Side of the Struggle for LGBT Rights in Russia"; "LGBT Rights Advocacy in Eastern Europe"; "The Fight for LGBT Rights in Kenya"; "In Georgia, a Brave Step Toward LGBT Rights"; "Moldova's Gay Rights"; "Slow Progress for Gay Rights at the United Nations."⁴¹⁶



Examples of news promoted by Open Society ideologists to normalise and widespread homosexuality in various countries:

"Kyrgyzstan's new anti-gay law is even worse than Russia's."

"LGBT health and rights in East Africa: A snapshot of successes and challenges for the advocacy community."

"After US equal marriage win, the global struggle continues."

"Lesbian, gay, bisexual, transgender: Human rights are human rights."

"Ireland wakes up to a brave new world of civil marriage equality."

If we take a closer look, the majority of the countries mentioned here have predominantly Muslim populations; some, like Russia, are target countries. The objective is to spiritually weaken societies that are attached to their moral values in the shortest way possible and to internally destabilise governments in nations considered as threats.

For example, one of the foundations in question explained the aim of a project they called "The T State of Justice" as "empowering transgender individuals within society," which allegedly plays a significant role in corrupting society by altering their own natural identities. Within the scope of the project, they provided legal counselling and support to transgender individuals and organised campaigns on social media.⁴¹⁷

The "LGBT Movement in Turkey" has been described as a project backed by Open Society ideologists. As part of this project, British Council brought homosexual British actors Ian McKellen and Michael Cashman to Turkey. In a discussion held with them, heavy promotion of homosexuality was reportedly made. McKellen claimed that *"if LGBT activists come together in genuine solidarity, the resulting movement will have the power to transform society, institutions, and mindsets,"* thereby voicing the goals of Open Society.⁴¹⁸



Homosexual British actors Ian McKellen and Michael Cashman brought to Turkey through the British Council



Columnist Adnan Öksüz pointed out that a list had surfaced of certain institutions advocating the Open Society mentality that financially supported NGOs in Turkey. Regarding this, he stated:

*Soros's name always comes to the forefront in countries experiencing velvet revolutions and tensions. The executor of dark plans, this George Soros's foundation provided exactly 4.3 million Turkish liras in support to Turkish civil society organisations in 2015. With the support given, projects amounting to 18 million liras were realised.*⁴¹⁹

According to the report, among the institutions supported by George Soros, who has been promoting the Open Society system, are organisations such as the Istanbul Homosexual Solidarity Association, Kaos Homosexual Cultural Research and Solidarity Association, Transparency International, and the Pink Life Homosexual Solidarity Association.



According to the information provided by Adnan Öksüz, among the organisations supported by Soros in Turkey are homosexual associations and foundations.



George Soros makes pro-homosexuality statements on mainstream and social media accounts, supporting such activities through his foundations. He often tweets about LGBT activities in countries like Kyrgyzstan, Russia, and Georgia; Soros's funding of millions of dollars in support of homosexuals is frequently covered by mainstream media.

The apparent aim of the Open Society ideology, which claims to champion democracy and freedoms, is irreconcilable with its efforts to legitimise actions such as homosexuality. Democracy and freedoms cannot be achieved by degenerating societies; on the contrary, societal degeneration leads to the material and moral collapse of societies in a short span of time, causing them to lose all joy for life, become unhappy, angry, quarrelsome, and pessimistic. This state will bring not freedom, but oppression to societies. Nations whose people are unhappy and pessimistic are inevitably doomed to move rapidly toward collapse.

Naturally, it must not be forgotten that this has always been the real objective of the British deep state. As previously noted, "freedoms" and "democracy" have always served as a façade for the British deep state. Under this disguise, the British deep state has set its sights on leading states and societies toward collapse.

Democracy and freedoms, in essence, are the values championed by the religion of Islam, and everyone who advocates for true Islam also advocates for true democracy and freedom. The world has yet to experience a model of democracy with such an extensive scope. People are searching elsewhere because they are not fully aware of this beauty inherent in true Islam. However, no other pursuit will ever provide them with the freedom they seek.

George Soros and the Financial Network

George Soros emerges as the leading advocate of Popper's concept of the "open society" in today's world. Born in Hungary and later migrating to Britain in 1947, Soros studied at the London School of Economics, an institution often associated with the British deep state. During his university years, Soros adopted his professor Popper's philosophy and went on to establish organisations around the globe under the pretext of "creating open societies."⁴²⁰



George Soros speaking during a dinner organised by the London School of Economics in Malaysia (Right page)
The logo of Soros's Quantum Fund, which he employs

The institutions led by the renowned financial speculator George Soros are the visible arm of a covert financial network that is controlled by European royal families and prominent aristocrats. This network is referred to by its members as the Club of the Isles. The heart of the Club of the Isles lies in the City of London, the financial centre of the former British Empire.

George Soros is a member of a powerful yet highly secretive network reminiscent of the "Hofjuden" or "Court Jew" of the Middle Ages, which were managed by old aristocratic families. The most notable of these Hofjuden were the Rothschilds, who also played a pivotal role in launching Soros's career. The Rothschilds are members of the Club of the Isles and serve as bankers to the British royal family.

Soros is known to speculate in global financial markets through an off-shore hedge fund called the Quantum NV Fund. (A hedge fund is an investment fund restricted to high-net-worth individuals, often referred to as the super-rich.)

The fund is reported to manage approximately 11 to 14 billion on behalf of its clients or investors. According to Soros, one of its most prominent investors is Queen Elizabeth of the United Kingdom, considered to be Europe's wealthiest individual.



George Soros himself is not involved in the management of the Quantum Fund. Instead, Soros serves as the official investment advisor to the Quantum Fund through Soros Fund Management, his New York-based company. If anyone were to attempt to uncover details of the Quantum Fund's operations, Soros could claim that he is solely an investment advisor.

The fund's board of directors does not include American citizens, and the number of US citizens among its clients is limited. Therefore, the United States does not have the authority to oversee the fund. The fund's managers are British and Swiss financiers. Although Soros is an American citizen, his activities are primarily centred on Britain, with nearly all his significant



Sir James Goldsmith (left) and Lord Rothschild (right), who enabled Soros's influence within British politics

connections tied to London. Soros's business relationships with Sir James Goldsmith and Lord Rothschild positioned him within the inner circle of Margaret Thatcher's administration in British politics.

Soros's Open Society is in complete alignment, both in ideology and practice, with Chatham House, one of the most significant institutions of the British deep state. Jointly organised events and collaborations between Chatham House and the Open Society Foundations address global issues such as Europe and the Arc of Instability⁴²¹, Afghan Insurgency⁴²², Turkmenistan's Domestic and Foreign Policy⁴²³, The EU's Africa Foreign Policy after Lisbon⁴²⁴, Kenya and Uganda⁴²⁵, Ukraine⁴²⁶, and Does Britain Matter in East Asia?⁴²⁷ The topic of the event organized by Chatham House on Morocco is stated as the "political and socio-economic goals necessary for implementing an open society project in Morocco."⁴²⁸

Chatham House is not the sole ally in realising the open society concept; the US Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), Chatham House's counterpart in America, is also one of the strongest supporters of the Open Society Foundations.

Chatham House and Open Society institutions do not limit themselves to merely conducting joint organisations. Financial connections also exist between the two entities. For example, Chatham House lists Alexander Soros, a member of the Global Board of Open Society Foundations, among the notable individuals funding its activities on its website.⁴²⁹

Alexander Soros is the son of George Soros. Furthermore, Open Society Foundations are also utilised in financing many programmes conducted by Chatham House.⁴³⁰

As can be inferred from all this, the idea of Soros and his management of the Open Society initiative is entirely shaped under the aegis of the British deep state. The way in which this concept is imposed upon societies is also entirely conducted using the methods of the British deep state. When actions under the name of the Open Society are examined, it becomes immediately evident that all these events are transpiring under the control of the British deep state.



Alexander Soros

Soros and Civil Revolutions

Popper's Open Society advocates for a societal model where "politicians can be overthrown without bloodshed." In other words, the target is political figures and leaders. This particular project serves as a proposal for the British deep state's systematic "government overthrow" plans. However, although Popper claims to oppose violence, he legitimises its use in the event of a potential shift towards a closed society.⁴³¹ The concept of a "potential shift to a closed society" is highly subjective. A government can be accused of this in any manner, and in such a case, all acts of violence would be legitimised for the lawmakers of the open society model.

The term "civil revolutions," conceptualised by Popper, was brought to life as "colour revolutions" by theorists of the Open Society, primarily led by Soros. There is a particular significance in the choice of this term. By referring to these actions as colour revolutions, an attempt is made to portray them as bloodless and peaceful protests. These ostensibly innocent names are employed to make the actions in question appealing to the masses, yet, in reality, they bring nothing but destruction, bloodshed, and tears to societies—dark catastrophes, in essence. The cunning manoeuvres of the British deep state are evident here as well.



Karl Popper and George Soros are seated at the same dining table.

Indeed, almost every rebellion, protest, or revolution triggered by Open Society supporters so far has resulted in bloodshed. The Arab Spring and its ongoing dire consequences stand as undoubtedly the most striking and painful examples of this.

The claim in an open society is, as always, to purportedly "bring freedom and democracy" to societies. It is well known how the British deep state has historically abused such values to incite uprisings, commit large-scale genocides, and manipulate governance by crafting artificial instability.

The Soros Foundation was established as a means of achieving these goals of the British deep state in the modern era. The concept of "open society" is simply a pretext to facilitate such an environment expediently. According to this concept, governments and societies deemed insufficiently open will be subjected to pressures to become so. In this process, the public will be convinced that they are "oppressed masses under their own governments," and all acts of violence carried out by them will be legitimised.

The public must, of course, be able to express their reaction to issues they are dissatisfied with, defend their democratic rights, and freely make use of all their legitimate and legal rights, including protests. The freedom of the public, their ability to express their thoughts as they wish, and the use of their right to protest are prerequisites for democracy and the key to creating happy, comfortable, and free societies.

However, without a doubt, everything must be carried out within the boundaries of laws and legal legitimacy. Because a right remains legitimate only

when exercised within legal limits. The moment these legal boundaries are crossed during the exercise of a right and illegality begins, it ceases to be a legitimate use of that right, and the state is obligated to intervene in order to maintain public order.

The British deep state possesses individuals highly skilled at exploiting the delicate line between the exercise of rights in social events and illegality, turning protests into uprisings and uprisings into revolutions. By using these individuals, they manipulate protests that start with the legitimate demands of certain young groups to escalate from lawful expressions of rights into acts of rebellion against the government. From the incidents in the Balkans to the uprisings in Venezuela and even the Gezi Protests, many upheavals have been executed through these methods. It has been documented that individuals and organisations linked to George Soros were actively involved during the Gezi Protests.

Mind control methods were employed here, and the public was coerced into accepting what it was "supposed to do." Through this method, a segment of the population was made to defend things they did not genuinely desire and to complain about matters they had no grievances with. At this stage, this segment of the population became a group incapable of independent thought, moving solely in the direction dictated by the British deep state, often unable to comprehend why they were objecting and turning into an angry crowd. The propaganda and provocation techniques of the British deep state were so comprehensively applied to this group that, after disinformation and black propaganda, these societies were convinced they were living under oppressive governance, or even a dictatorial regime.

This method, particularly implemented in third world countries, has, regrettably, led to the outbreak of numerous baseless and violent uprisings across many nations.

Soros admitted to using this method as an insincere tactic in his book *The Bubble of American Supremacy*. He stated:

George Soros's book *The Bubble of American Supremacy*



*In such countries (whose government is hostile) it is important to support civil society to keep the flame of freedom alive. By resisting government interference, the foundation may be able to alert the population that the government is abusing its authority.*⁴³²

Two concepts stand out here. The first is the term "hostile countries." According to this view, Soros and his affiliates first brand certain states as "hostile." This category is remarkably broad; Russia, the former Soviet bloc countries, the Balkans, some African nations where terrorist groups exert considerable influence, and even Islamic countries in general can all be included in this group by Soros.

The second notable concept is the phrase "supporting civil society in hostile countries." According to this, in countries labelled as "hostile," the people of those nations will be directed to oppose their own governments. In other words, rebellion, or even civil war, is being supported. The phrase "keep the flame of freedom alive" is used to mask bloody uprisings. In reality, freedom has never been the goal of the British deep state.

While all of this is happening, the individuals and institutions in question remain in the background, neither becoming directly involved in nor being held accountable for the bloody events. Meanwhile, the targeted country is turned into a state that points weapons at its own people, paving the way for its destruction.

An academic publication has described George Soros's role in changing administrations through so-called "Colour Revolutions" initiated by popular movements as follows:

On 9 August 2014, an unarmed 18-year-old Black teenager, Michael Brown, was killed by an as-yet unnamed police officer in the state of Missouri, USA. Protests in over 70 cities across America condemned the violence perpetrated by US police against Black and Latino communities. The streets turned into a war zone in a very short time. It was soon revealed that the demonstrations, which escalated into violent acts, were funded by Soros.



Liberal billionaire funds Ferguson protests, hopes to spur civil action



NEWCASTLE Billionaire George Soros has been an unlikely but significant force in funding the Ferguson protests, according to a report by the "Financial Times" newspaper.

Soros funneled \$33M to groups leading demonstrations



Newspaper Headline: "Liberal billionaire funds Ferguson protests, hopes to spur civil action."

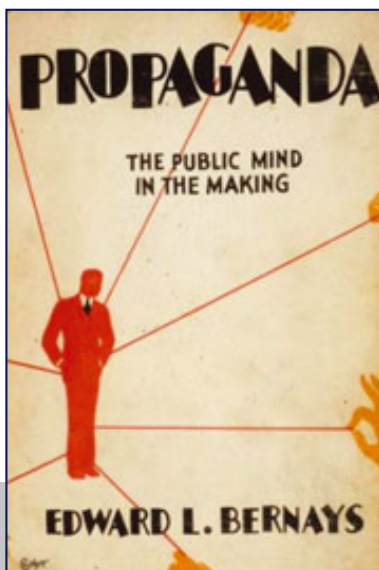


*Through the effective and organised efforts of businessmen like Soros and many civil society organisations such as NED and NDI, student and public movements have been organised in several countries, successfully leading to revolutionary processes in some cases and achieving desired administrative changes.*⁴³³

What is primarily needed for Colour Revolutions is money and propaganda. Soros and his allies provide both. In addition to these, prior to street demonstrations, groundwork is laid by organising mass and coordinated protests to delegitimise the government before elections, encouraging opposition parties to form coalitions or exerting pressure on them, as well as initiating criticism campaigns through local and international media targeting the government over freedoms. Manipulating public opinion with claims of electoral fraud is another preparatory activity conducted before the revolution.⁴³⁴

Protests are organised and executed in such a coordinated and disciplined manner that they can be initiated simultaneously in 200 different locations within a country in just two hours. As can be observed, the usual method involves inciting social unrest, discrediting governments through propaganda, and ensuring the overthrow of governments undesirable to the British deep state from within rather than from the outside.

The first step of "regime change" activities is "propaganda." On this matter, it is sufficient to refer to the book written by Edward Bernays in the United States in 1927, which served as Hitler's bedside book:



A small core can influence large masses. If we understand the mechanism and motives of the group mind, we can control the masses "without their knowing it."

Comprehensive sociological research is of utmost importance. Data must be collected, identifying how different groups feel, what they interpret from what is said, and what resonates with them. News should

Edward Bernays' work *Propaganda* is known as "Hitler's bedside book."

*be crafted according to the target audience... Words, sounds, and pictures are useless unless they are tools of a well-thought-out strategy.*⁴³⁵

The fascist Hitler employed this bedside guide to disseminate his ideology, turning masses into machinery that would transgressively normalise genocides and massacres. Today, the British deep state is applying it to the letter. Masses are being guided towards a predetermined direction "without their knowing it," with the use of "words, sounds, pictures," in other words, all forms of propaganda materials, for this purpose.

In 2014, at the 3rd Moscow International Security Conference, Russian Chief of General Staff Valery Gerasimov made the following remarks regarding movements referred to as "colour revolutions":

*"Colour revolutions" are a new form of "warfare" planned under the control of NATO and the US to overthrow targeted governments. Under the pretext of "spreading democracy," they pose a threat to nations. Using this unconventional form of warfare, the US and Europe have implemented a "regime change strategy through peaceful means" in countries surrounding Russia. Behind the so-called peaceful activists of these colour revolutions, there are concealed armed forces. And when the desired outcome is not achieved by the "colour revolution," armed mercenaries come into play. This was done in Syria and Libya.*⁴³⁶





Examples of Colour
Revolutions funded
by Soros and Open
Society ideologues:
(Above and centre)
The Orange Revo-
lution in Ukraine
(Right) The Rose
Revolution in Georgia

This diagnosis is extremely accurate. The British deep state provokes "peaceful, colour revolutions" through wordplay but keeps armed forces on alert. After a few protest events, it is their turn, and every place where the British deep state intervenes under the guise of a "colour revolution" turns into a bloodbath.

As we have mentioned earlier, it is claimed that the ideology of the Open Society emerged as a system of thought opposed to communism. However, interestingly, the majority of those organising these street uprisings are Marxists. The masses used during these uprisings are always Marxist and Maoist groups or communist terrorist organisations.



(Above) The Rose Revolution in Georgia
(Below) The Cedar Revolution in Lebanon

We had previously mentioned that the so-called "anti-communist" policies of the British deep state were in fact systematically laying the groundwork for communism. A similar situation arises during the Colour Revolutions, which are carried out under the guise of Soros-funded movements. Popper's label of "former communist, now anti-communist" has gained notoriety in this context, and this persona, portraying themselves as "someone who knows communism well but claims to have abandoned practising it," is consistently supported as an identity in Europe and the United States. While the Open Society he devised receives backing from anti-communists, it is simultaneously nurturing communist militants behind the scenes.

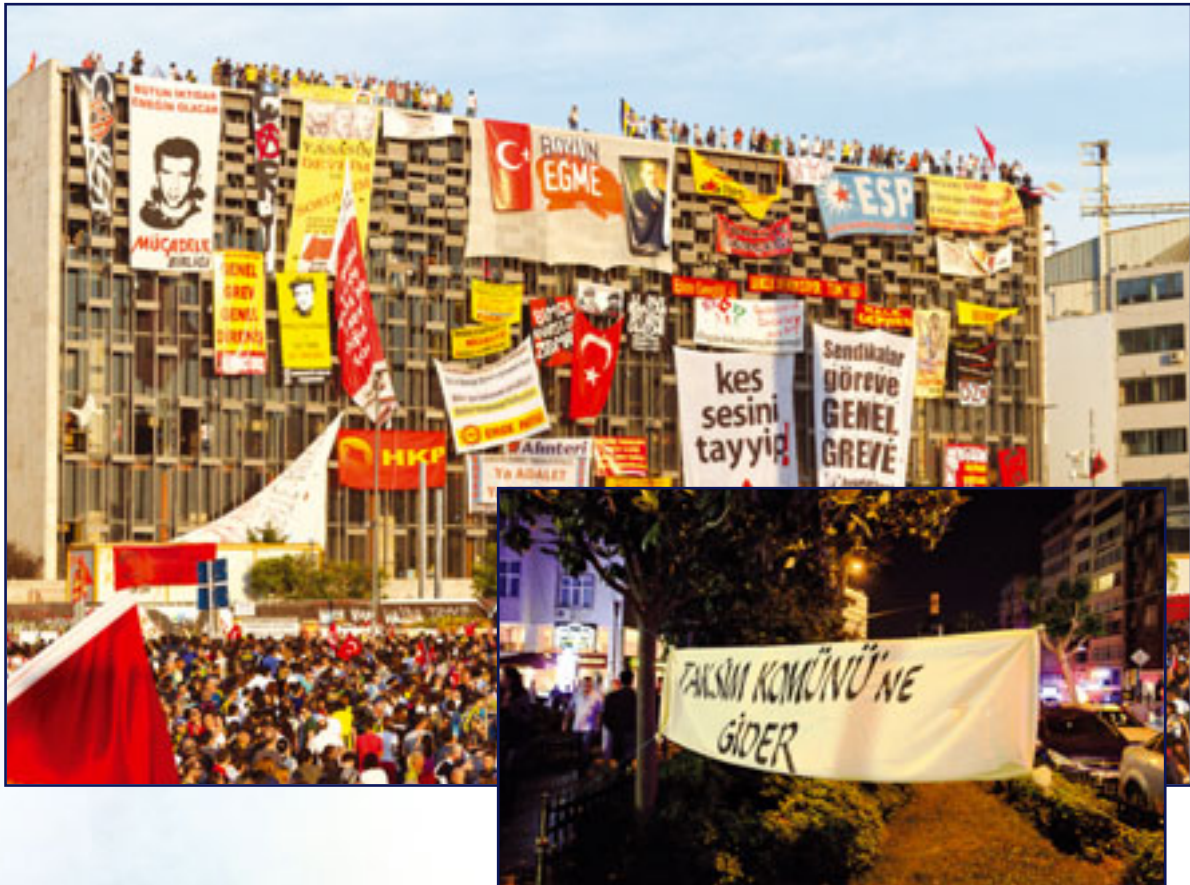
The US Congress demanded that former President Obama be investigated for allegedly funding Soros, who organised "Colour Revolutions" in former Soviet states and the Balkans. Senators, highlighting Obama's funneling of resources to violent **"leftist groups,"** also called for the United States to immediately cease interventions purportedly aimed at "spreading democracy."⁴³⁷

Similar methods were employed during the Gezi Park incidents in Turkey. As may be recalled, the Gezi events were suddenly steered towards becoming a communist uprising, with Taksim Square draped in communist banners and manifestos. The communist insurgents declared the area as a "liberated zone." Indeed, during a visit to Turkey, George Soros himself openly acknowledged supporting the protesters during the Gezi Park events.⁴³⁸

The main justifications used in Soros-style revolutions, referred to as "colour revolutions," include economic underdevelopment and poverty, restricted political freedoms, the concentration of political power in the hands

In the Gezi Protests, which began peacefully, the streets were suddenly filled with communist banners carried by organised groups.





of a particular group, high levels of corruption, and human rights violations. Notably, these justifications are typically selected from issues likely to provoke the public. However, when the countries in which colour revolutions have taken place are considered, it becomes evident that even though governments may have changed, these problems often persist, with the proponents of such revolutions remaining silent on their continuation. This indicates that the primary objective is not the elimination of these issues, but rather the replacement of administrations deemed unsuitable for collaboration with the British deep state.

Of course, there are regimes across the world that engage extensively in human rights violations and governments guilty of corruption. As mentioned earlier, it is the people's natural and democratic right to bring these issues to public attention through protests. However, such problems cannot be resolved through hostility or bloody revolutions. Solutions must be sought within the framework of law and democracy. The initiatives of globally active institutions and human rights organisations, as well as the judiciary, will facilitate the resolution of these matters.

Furthermore, it should not be forgotten that these civil society organisations often deliberately raise claims of "dictatorship" and "corruption." The primary operation of the British deep state can be effectively concealed behind concepts such as democracy, transparency, and equality, which are universally viewed positively. Inciting the public is more cost-effective and carries a lower risk of eliciting public backlash. The provocations by civil society organisations under the aegis of the British deep state typically serve the interests of the British deep state itself. Concepts such as public liberation, freedom, and the advent of democracy in a particular country do not actually concern the British deep state; in fact, these notions are not at all appreciated by it.

Another aspect that reveals that uprisings termed as "Colour Revolutions" are in fact operations to overthrow governments is the coup d'état in Egypt led by General Sisi. Like every administration, the Muslim Brotherhood's governance also had its flaws that were subject to criticism. A significant

Morsi can be criticised for various policies. However, a president elected through democratic means was overthrown via a coup and is now imprisoned.





The Sisi coup in Egypt is an example of a Colour Revolution orchestrated by the British deep state.

In the image, Sisi is seen with Tony Blair, one of the figures protected by the British deep state.

reason for this was the lack of necessary reforms for a nation that needed a strong step towards modernity, coupled with widespread public anxiety over the potential for fanaticism. However, despite its shortcomings, Mohamed Morsi was a leader who came to power through democratic means. Sisi overthrew a democratically elected government, and the events following the coup led to the martyrdom of many innocents and the imprisonment of numerous others. Civil society organisations, which played a triggering role in these protests, remained silent throughout these developments. Moreover, despite the criticisms from Human Rights Watch and the British public, one of the first places Sisi was hosted after the coup was the office of UK Prime Minister David Cameron.⁴³⁹

Soros and the Fragmented Balkans

It is well known that Soros has financed youth organisations involved in toppling governments in Poland, Serbia, Georgia, and Ukraine.⁴⁴⁰ Through this funding, significant investments were made in youth organisations such as Otpor (Resistance) in Serbia, Kmara (Enough) in Georgia, Pora (It's Time) in Ukraine, and Birge (Together) in Kyrgyzstan. At least 19 foundations have been established across Eastern Europe and the former Eastern Bloc countries. In the former Yugoslavia, to appear as "pro-peace," sponsorships were provided for peace concerts featuring singers like Joan Baez, who sang songs of freedom and human rights.

However, the reality is different. It has emerged that since 1989, the Soros Foundation has been responsible for applying shock therapy to the developing economies of Eastern Europe. (Shock therapy: A set of exaggerated policies implemented during crises and times of public fear, which would not normally be applied in stable periods.) Soros has deliberately supported the most peculiar economic absurdities, enabling predatory financial institutions like his own to exploit the vast resources of Eastern Europe at extremely low prices. Consequently, the economies of Eastern Europe were quickly brought under the control of these financial institutions and were even directed towards IMF dependency, rendering them entirely subservient.

In the early 1990s, Soros, in collaboration with the IMF, applied shock therapy intervention to Yugoslavia, which contributed to the economic collapse that led to the eruption of war in June 1991.

Former US Deputy Secretary of State Lawrence Eagleburger, a former US ambassador to Belgrade, and Slobodan Milosevic, the leader of the Serbian Communist Party, are among Soros's associates.

Yugoslavia experienced one of the greatest disasters in its history with the Colour Revolution it faced in 1991. After this date, Yugoslavia fragmented into seven independent states where conflicts persisted.



The game played in Yugoslavia was described by writer and commentator Banu Avar with the following words:

Between 1950 and 1980, Yugoslavia was one of Europe's largest economies. Investments followed investments. Its revenues were constantly increasing. It traded both with the USSR and the member countries of the Non-Aligned Movement. Then, everything turned upside down... Experts trained in the West flooded the scene... They had insidiously infiltrated institutions...

They were to implement a programme of opening up to the world... First, factories were closed, and bribery and corruption escalated wildly. From the army of unemployed arose a lumpen class... Then came the staged game of ethnic and religious divisions.

Trade unions were split. Foreign capital was to organise the union movement along ethnic lines... In 1990, the judiciary was seized... The Constitutional Court was to be abolished, and oversight handed to the Ministry of Justice.

CIA agents infiltrated everywhere. Just as they directed politics and the economy, they also took control of education... New generations were to become the Soros generation...

The media was completely taken over, and as Yugoslavia disappeared, people were made to watch soap operas!

The military was shattered during this process. Paramilitary ethnic groups were formed and then pitted against each other... First, the Serbs would clash with the Croats, and then Bosnia would be attacked.

The separation was carried out using "religion." A referendum led to Bosnia's decision to separate, followed by its massacre. This is what is called the politics of "turning people against each other!"

And when the time came, the United Nations took the stage. First, they watched the massacres, then they enacted their own plans.

Operations were directed by Soros's boys with extreme subtlety. Organisations like the Open Society Foundation and Otpor monitored and shaped the process...⁴⁴¹

Today, Soros has established foundation centres in Bosnia, Croatia, and Slovenia. Additionally, a Soros Yugoslavia Foundation has been set up in Belgrade, Serbia.

These examples can be extended to each of the 19 regions in Eastern Europe where Soros operates. If tolerance towards them continues, the political agenda of Soros and the financial globalists of the Isles club may create the conditions for a new war or even a world war.

Other Actors of the Velvet Revolutions

Various NGOs under the patronage of the British deep state have operated under many different names to destabilise countries. Media and social media are meticulously used as tools of provocation for this purpose. Triggering the public through social media is remarkably easy. Especially during the periods when this method was first tested, it was often sufficient for people to see hashtags such as #freedom or #democracy on social media. Local accomplice agents selected by the British deep state within the respective countries are usually at work as well. These individuals frequently connect to various TV channels, appear in different newspapers, and act as supporters of the British deep state on social media, constantly narrating how dire the situation in their country is. Various provocative organisations undertake the task of inciting violence by organising agents and provocateurs who wish to participate in demonstrations. These illegitimate "subcontractors" orchestrate the public relations side of uprisings.

Often, the event begins with some innocent young people believing in these provocations. In a short time, the British deep state introduces marginal, communist, anarchist, and fascist groups from within the country into the mix of these movements. The elements that bring outright violence to street uprisings are these anarchist formations brought into play.

OTPOR

Among professional revolutionary organisations, one of the most prominent groups is OTPOR, a resistance organisation based in Serbia. Independent observers state that OTPOR has organised coup attempts and internal unrest in several countries, including the former Yugoslavia, Serbia, Georgia, Bulgaria, Ukraine, Egypt, Brazil, and Turkey, by providing training and logistical support to opposition groups. There is a consensus that the British deep state has instigated uprisings and social unrest in 50 countries in collaboration with OTPOR's affiliate, CANVAS.



OTPOR

Ivan Marović



According to Ivan Marović, the leader of OTPOR, the financial resources necessary for the organisation's establishment were provided by the Open Society Institute Assistance Foundation (OSIAF) of American businessman George Soros.⁴⁴²

Geopolitical analyst Tony Cartalucci has presented the following intriguing findings regarding OTPOR:

*The exact same logo (of OTPOR) would turn up 11 years later... in the streets of Cairo, illustrating further the preposterous, foreign-backed nature of the Egyptian uprisings... Serbia's OTPOR would continue receiving funds from the West and become a "CIA-coup college" of sorts, under the name CANVAS, or "Center for Applied Non-Violent Action and Strategies."*⁴⁴³

An investigative article authored by Carl Gibson and Steve Horn, and published on Occupy.com, delves into OTPOR's international financial, intelligence, and political connections. It includes the following information based on WikiLeaks documents:

*Serbia's Srdja Popovic is known by many as a leading architect of regime changes in Eastern Europe and elsewhere since the late-1990s, and as one of the co-founders of OTPOR... Popovic and the OTPOR offshoot CANVAS have also maintained close ties with a Goldman Sachs executive and the private intelligence firm Stratfor, as well as the US government. Popovic's wife also worked at Stratfor for a year.*⁴⁴⁴

Popovic's statement from 2004 aptly defines the true nature of Soros-led uprisings:

In what appears to be a protest likely to become intense, place young women at the forefront, dress all of them in white, and then wait for the police to attack; the result is "guaranteed." After a few blows, there will inevitably be some – or unfortunately, quite a lot of – bloodshed; in other words, crimson-red stains will start to appear on their white clothing. This, naturally, will



(Far left) A poster symbolising OTPOR's involvement in every form of action, from the Nazis to street protests
(Left) Protests carried out with the OTPOR fist began under the claim of being "peaceful," but each subsequently transformed into acts of violence.

provide photographers with the perfect opportunity to capture compelling images, which will then be distributed worldwide. There could not be a more effective means of toppling an unwanted regime.⁴⁴⁵

Ivan Marović and Srdja Popović, known as the leaders of OTPOR, were trained by retired US General Robert Helvey through the US embassy in Belgrade. The architect of the movement is Frank Archibald, the CIA operative involved in the Bosnian massacre.⁴⁴⁶

It is essential to understand that these mass demonstrations, designed to overthrow governments, divide nations, and organise violent clashes – even civil wars – are not the innocent gatherings they are presented as by certain media outlets. They are, in fact, delicate projects aimed at infiltrating nations from within, carried out by the British deep state and its shadow organisations.

These subcontractor institutions and the ideologies they produce entirely originate from the British deep state. It is not possible for such institutions to act independently of the practices imposed upon them by the British deep state. Therefore, despite various names and organisations being mentioned in this context, it must never be forgotten that the primary target here is the British deep state.

Stratfor

Stratfor (Strategic Forecasting), an organisation recognised for its global intelligence and research activities from its headquarters in the US state of Texas,

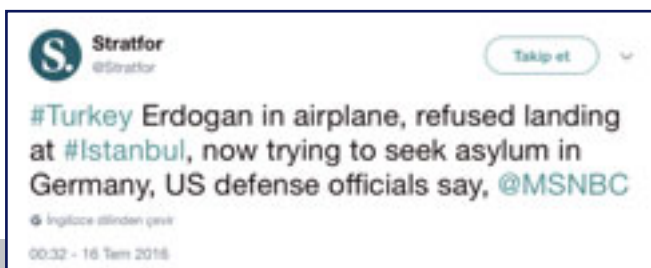


is regarded in national and international media as an entity associated with the US Central Intelligence Agency (CIA).

Often referred to as the "shadow CIA," this organisation, as will be recalled, publicly shared President Recep Tayyip Erdoğan's flight route on social media minute by minute during the coup attempt of 15 July, directly targeting the President. On the same night, there was an extraordinary surge in the organisation's shares, particularly on Twitter. The fact that this institution felt emboldened to act so overtly arises from the British deep state's confidence that the coup would succeed.

When an *Anadolu Agency* correspondent asked Stratfor officials how they had managed to locate the plane so quickly, they responded, "This information was entirely obtained from open sources." However, they left questions regarding their decision to share this information on social media during the coup attempt unanswered.⁴⁴⁷

That same night, Stratfor also drew criticism for sharing false news from the American MSNBC channel on its Twitter account, claiming that President Erdoğan "was seeking asylum in Germany." On 16 July 2016, the morning immediately after the coup attempt, Stratfor published an item claim-

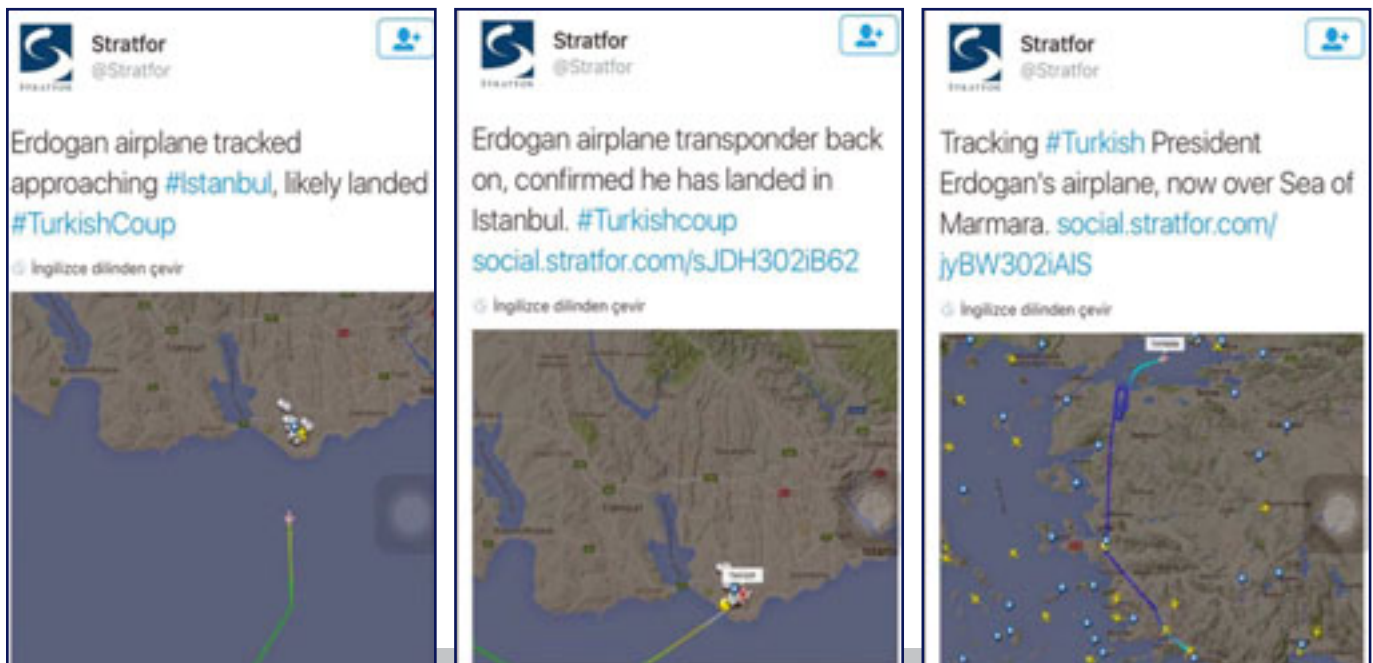


Stratfor's unfounded tweets during the 15 July coup attempt, claiming that "President Erdogan sought asylum in Germany," serve as evidence of how recklessly and openly the destructive policies of the British deep state are implemented.

ing that President Erdoğan had been "imprisoned by the military" in 1999. They further alleged his incarceration was due to "inciting violence or promoting religious or racial hatred."

Undoubtedly, none of these allegations are true. Under the patronage of the British deep state, Stratfor assumed that Turkey was vulnerable to provocation during this challenging period and had no qualms about spreading disinformation.

In the mentioned posts, it was emphasised that President Erdoğan, had "worked to weaken the power of the military" throughout the 2000s, and it was insinuated that the President acted "out of a personal animosity against the military rooted in the past." Through this, an impression was sought to be created of a contention between President Erdoğan and the Turkish Army. The aim is to attribute responsibility for this treacherous coup attempt to the President Erdoğan and the Turkish Army, while hoping for the continuation of chaos and uncertainties within the country.



On the night of the 15 July coup attempt, Stratfor deliberately targeted President Erdogan by publishing the highly strategic route details of the plane carrying him on their Twitter account, along with a map. The British deep state, being convinced of the coup's inevitable success, felt no need to conceal its sinister strategies at all.

Stratfor's black propaganda efforts targeting Turkey are not new. The organisation, for instance, during the election on 10 August 2014, in which Mr Recep Tayyip Erdoğan was elected President with approximately 21 million votes (52%), claimed that he won the election with "5,412,423 votes, equivalent to 13.3% of the votes." Following a surge of criticism, the organisation removed this statement.⁴⁴⁸

Undoubtedly, it is improbable that the mentioned institution was unaware of the actual results. This serves as a significant example of the black propaganda disseminated by institutions under the influence of the British deep state. These ill-intentioned falsehoods, presented under the pretext of "analysis," do not find traction in Turkey. And it is precisely this that currently alarms the British deep state the most. Turkey does not, and will not, fall prey to this insidious propaganda web.

Professor Dr Nurşin Ateşoğlu, from Yıldız Technical University's Political Science and International Relations Department, noted that think tanks such as Stratfor that share propagandistic posts should not be taken seriously, stating:

*As a scholar, I believe that one should not give credence to this institution's baseless and defamatory information aimed at President Erdoğan, nor to any of the news they publish. Many reports like these are created in order to influence international public opinion. Not everyone might be vigilant enough to seek out the truth. Indeed, their aim is to spread a false, manipulative perspective within public opinion.*⁴⁴⁹

Stratfor is also known as the organisation that designed the ideological infrastructure of the FETÖ network on a global scale. According to Wikileaks documents, Stratfor worked on media partnerships with the FETÖ organisation.⁴⁵⁰

Referring to it as the "Shadow CIA" should not distort the facts about Stratfor. As we previously explained, the CIA itself was established by individuals under the influence of the British deep state, and all influential institutions in the United States, knowingly or unknowingly, willingly or unwillingly, serve the British deep state. Therefore, when evaluating the insidious policies implemented by such institutions, it must not be forgotten that these are all rooted in the British deep state.

An Open Society Game: Transparency!

Accountability is a concept that Open Societists frequently emphasise. For this reason, there is another concept that has spread alongside Open Society: transparency. Institutions under the patronage of the British deep state attribute significant importance to the concept of transparency and frequently uphold it. According to these institutions, all the activities of nations, public institutions, and religious, social, and artistic communities must be visible and even auditable.

While closed structures can certainly be disconcerting, a different agenda is at play here. According to this agenda, every country, administration, and group united under a common ideal would be open to domination and intervention by the British deep state; the ultimate goal is to exert complete control over the public. For instance, Chatham House is knowledgeable about topics ranging from China's aid efforts¹ to revenues generated in Angola² and even oversees these matters. It remains unclear who granted this institution such authority or by what right it intervenes in the liberties of other nations. However, under the guise of the so-called "ideology of transparency," it can carry out these actions openly in front of the world.

In recent times, the demand for "making religious communities and orders more transparent" under the guise of Open Society ideology has frequently been voiced by various subsidiary institutions of the British deep state, as well as some writers and television commentators who either knowingly or unknowingly come under its influence. What is meant by transparency here is, in essence, the constant surveillance of Muslims who have committed no illegal actions and the treatment of all Muslims as potential criminals. In modern constitutional states, every institution, foundation, or organisation is subject to legal oversight. However, it is unreasonable to infringe upon individuals' freedoms based on a fabricated "fear that they might commit a crime at any moment." The primary aim of the call for "making religious communities and orders more transparent" is, in fact, the unlawful profiling of innocent Muslims and the initiation of a surveillance and monitoring policy targeting well-meaning and sincere communities. This approach seeks to create unease within Muslim communities and to hinder their ability to come together. There is also an expectation for these communities to come under the control of the British deep state and transform into institutions fulfilling the deep state's agendas. Those opposing this are implicitly threatened with suppression, while a policy aimed at dividing, fragmenting, weakening, and marginalising innocent Muslim communities gathered together is being pursued.

However, at every opportunity and in every institution, the Open Society theorists and institutions like Chatham House, under the aegis of the British deep state, who demand transparency, shroud themselves in a veil of secrecy when it comes to

their own operations. There is nothing transparent about these institutions or their affiliates. For example, Chatham House has prohibited the disclosure of the information sources used and the discussions held during its meetings, seminars, and workshops. As we have reviewed previously, this prohibition has become famous as the "Chatham House Rule." Those who violate the rule are disassociated from Chatham House and are barred from attending its events.³ The rule is this stringent.

Supporters of the Open Society mindset also adhere to the Chatham House Rule as project contributors and collaborators. While advocating for global surveillance under the guise of "transparency" and enforcing it worldwide as a necessity, these same institutions direct global agendas with profound secrecy. In fact, the implementation of transparency should begin with these institutions. Those who introduced this concept should first lead by example, making every detail, from their meetings to their revenues, accessible to the public, and thereby formulate a model. They should demonstrate what they mean by transparency through their own practices.

However, they have never done this and do not appear likely to do so. This is because these institutions operate under the imposition of the British deep state and carry out secret orders issued from there. The issue of "transparency" is another insidious control and intimidation system introduced by the British deep state. Through this pretext, it can identify any administration or institution as a target and exert pressure on them as it sees fit. This concept has been introduced particularly as an excuse to prevent religious and moral developments, to obstruct institutions engaged in beneficial works, and to alienate and discourage people from the current administration. The British deep state demands that governments place pressure on these institutions, believing that this will lead the institutions to distance themselves from the governments, thereby isolating these administrations through a policy of alienation. Countries led by devout leaders are also a part of this intimidation strategy. When the time comes, for instance, a country may be accused of not being sufficiently transparent and, consequently, labelled as supporting terrorist organisations. Since the limits of black propaganda know no bounds, the British deep state shamelessly spreads such slanders. For all these reasons, it is essential to be cautious and vigilant regarding the accusations of "lack of transparency" put forward by the British deep state.

1. Myth Busting? The Transparency of Chinese Aid, <https://www.chathamhouse.org/publications/papers/view/178337>

2. Reaping the Revenue in Angola: Extractive Industries Transparency and Governance, <https://www.chathamhouse.org/events/view/193821>

3. Chatham House Rule, <https://www.chathamhouse.org/about/chatham-house-rule>

The Influence of Open Society in the Gezi Protests

In his book, *The Open Society and Its Enemies*, Popper provides the following definition concerning the concept of the open society he discusses:

*Totalitarians necessarily, even inevitably, resort to oppression and violence. There is, however, an alternative to these totalitarian regimes. An option where the truth is not monopolised by anyone. An option where different individuals hold diverse views, requiring institutions that allow these differences and this diversity to coexist peacefully. These institutions would protect citizens' rights and safeguard freedom of expression and choice. If we were to name this social organisation, we could call it the Open Society.*⁴⁵¹

According to this definition, a system is advocated wherein coups described as velvet or coloured revolutions, which overthrow governments, are aligned with the idea of institutions, rather than the state, safeguarding citizens' rights. In such a system, concepts traditionally associated with the state are secured by these institutions, effectively operating on the premise that "there is no need for the state." Starting from this point, Popper, despite being a former communist who abandoned that ideology, seems to



During the Gezi Protests, young individuals who gathered with good intentions were infiltrated by communist groups supported by the Open Society Foundation. In the days that followed, these incidents escalated into violent acts.

advocate for a stateless society model akin to what communism espouses. This strategy is implemented as a form of operational strategy on societies seen as weak, fragmented, or easily destabilised. Among these, Turkey has perhaps been the most significant target for the British deep state.

Undoubtedly, various schemes have historically been directed at Turkey. The example of coloured revolutions in the context of the open society was experienced during the Gezi Protests. When examining the process, timing, and progression of events during the Gezi Protests, it becomes apparent that these incidents were also part of a larger project.



It should be noted that the Turkish people, and particularly the Turkish youth, are free within the framework of Turkish democracy. It is commendable that this significant segment of youth is not indifferent to crucial issues such as environmental protection and afforestation, opposes urban sprawl, and exercises their democratic rights. In democracies, the cautionary influence of the public is of great importance in situations where governments fall short. This particular incident holds significance as it demonstrates the sensitivity of the youth toward trees, the environment, and beauty, and their determination not to remain indifferent to such matters.

However, when observing the manner and timing in which these events unfolded, it becomes apparent that this goodwill has been exploited by proponents of the Open Society. It is clear that peaceful protests, initiated by young people coming together to protect trees, were progressively transformed into an increasingly violent attempt at rebellion. The process has been conducted in a manner that is entirely conspicuous and overt. This aligns precisely with the methods employed by Soros affiliates.



It is undoubtedly no surprise that such social events in Turkey are turned into forms of "anti-government" action. The British deep state has targeted Mr Recep Tayyip Erdoğan, seeking to remove him from power even during his tenure as Prime Minister, as he refused to adhere to their directives. They even attempted to pacify the supporters of the President.



The Gezi Protests, which began with innocent intentions, were swiftly exploited by the British deep state and became a resource for homosexual and Rumi propaganda. Thank God, Turkish Nation did not allow the deep state to achieve its goals.

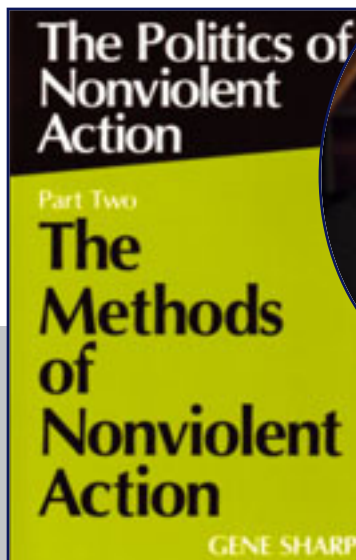


For instance, in 2010, Aryeh Neier, general director of the Open Society institutions, conveyed the following to Can Paker, head of the board of the Turkey branch of the Open Society Foundation: *"You appear to be someone very close to the AK Party in Turkey. However, we wish to oppose the AK Party. Therefore, we want you to step away from your position as the head of the board of Open Society Turkey."*⁴⁵² Subsequently, despite being entitled to attend meetings as a founder, Can Paker was not invited to these meetings in contravention of the regulations, forcing the institution to deal with auditors as a result.⁴⁵³

The innocent demands of the youth during the Gezi protests were exploited by Soros supporters, the architects of Soros-backed revolutions once again employing their own methods. From the fourth day of the Gezi protests, the prominence of communist banners and acts of violence initiated by communist groups came to the forefront in the squares. The declaration of Taksim Square as a "liberated zone" by communist gangs and PKK-affiliated groups did not go unanswered by the Turkish Government, and yet another dirty game being played on Turkey was thwarted. Without a doubt, the use of communist and anarchist groups, as well as, of course, the PKK, is a classic Soros tactic. Indeed, as we have previously stated, the Soros Foundation has not even concealed its support for Gezi. However, the extent of this support undoubtedly goes far beyond what they have claimed.



During the Gezi Protests, the homosexual flags positioned among the communist banners serve as multifaceted evidence of the involvement of the British deep state in the background.



Gene Sharp and his book *The colours of the logo of the institute founded by Sharp are notably striking.*



the methods outlined in Sharp's books, *The Politics of Nonviolent Action* and *From Dictatorship to Democracy*, can be summarised under ten distinct headings. He states that initially, a single-word organisation name is chosen, and through this, organisation among youth and students is recommended.

According to this, the roadmap proposed by Gene Sharp is as follows:

- Establish an organisation among young people and give the organisation a name.
- Create and spread a simple and impactful slogan.
- Gain support from national and international media.
- Secure financial backing from international foundations and non-governmental organisations.
- Make the election period, which is the most suitable time for the public to take to the streets, functional, and establish groundwork for the elections. Around six months prior to the elections, claim that there is suspicion of election fraud, disseminate this concern widely, and cast doubt over the elections.
- Escalate tensions and engage in economic manipulation.
- Aggravate ethnic and sectarian differences, provoking sensitive points.

Professor Dr Burhanettin Can, known for his work on civil society organisations involved in Soros-backed revolutions, has noted that such groups implement the methods proposed by Gene Sharp, the founder of the Albert Einstein Institution, and achieve success through them. Can has observed that

- Gather those dissatisfied with the system under a single banner. Highlight individuals who can have a significant impact on the masses, especially popular figures who have been excluded by the administration.
- Gain supporters from among the military and security forces, or at the very least neutralise them. Ensure that they do not side with the government, or at the very least, prevent them from intervening in events. This emboldens others and increases participation.
- Keep supporters constantly active in the streets to undermine the authority and will of the government. As long as the streets remain active, the government becomes increasingly isolated, and those loyal to the administration diminish.⁴⁵⁴



In all actions, the tents set up, the distributed material and books, and both visible and invisible financial contributions were all part of the project aimed at keeping people in the squares.

This strategy was systematically implemented during the Gezi Protests. A simple and impactful slogan was crafted, significant international media support was ensured, and serious financial backing for the protests was provided by certain foundations. The period during which the Gezi Protests occurred coincided with a time when Turkey was making significant economic advancements. These foundations took action to halt these advancements and specifically to engage in economic manipulation. As will be recalled, the strategy of bringing Turkey into an economic crisis to overthrow the government was also mentioned in a report prepared by the Bipartisan Policy Center, which included Ed Husain from the Quilliam Foundation. The said report explicitly stated that "economic crises must be facilitated to overthrow the government of the Republic of Turkey."

Ethnic and sectarian differences have always been a topic most exploited by the British deep state since the Ottoman era. The British deep state is not concerned with the well-being or rights of the citizens of its target countries; it merely uses them for the purpose of provocation. For this reason, even in periods when minorities enjoyed the most comfort, the British deep state has sought to incite these groups by playing the "minority" card. The vast majority of prudent Turkish people has not fallen for these provocations, thus foiling the schemes of the British deep state. However, the British deep state often seeks to provoke PKK sympathisers and promotes the illusion that they alone represent minorities by exclusively bringing them to the forefront. Indeed, during the Gezi Protests, PKK members made shows of strength and were portrayed as "Kurds discontented with the government" (Our Kurdish brothers and sisters are above such claims).

The PKK's appearance on the streets to turn the Gezi Protests into acts of violence is a Soros project.





Prominent individuals with dissenting opinions, selected from within society, were brought to the forefront during the Gezi events in precisely the manner described, and these individuals appeared almost daily in certain mainstream media outlets under the patronage of the British deep state. The British deep state attempted to keep the people it had manipulated on the streets, as planned, but failed to achieve this. Its strategy of "as long as the streets remain active, the government becomes increasingly isolated" was completely reversed. Following the treacherous coup attempt on 15 July, the streets became active in support of the government.

We had previously observed that international media support was a significant component of the roadmap outlined for Open Society. During the Gezi events, the media in question was truly at work. Disinformation manifested itself to an astonishing degree. The most prominent among them was, of course, the British media.

One of the most widely read newspapers in Britain, *The Guardian*, ran the headline, "Istanbul park protests sow the seeds of a Turkish spring." In his article, Richard Seymour wrote that "a struggle over a small park in a congested city centre has become an emergency for the regime, and **the basis for a potential Turkish spring.**"



The *Financial Times*, in a report signed by Daniel Dombey, noted that "opposition politicians and some observers viewed the protests in Taksim as a result of the government's increasingly oppressive rule."

During the events, the *Financial Times* also published a letter written by a British professor who was in Istanbul at the time. Professor Peter Cameron, Director of Centre for Energy, Petroleum, and Mineral Law and Policy at the University of Dundee, accused the Turkish government of exhibiting a "Soviet-style approach" in his letter.

The *BBC* claimed that the Istanbul Stock Exchange had dropped by over 10% during the events, pointed to the depreciation of the Turkish Lira, and highlighted that this situation had "worried investors."

During the protests, the "Standing Man," which draws attention and may seem like a form of protest, is actually not a spontaneous act. It has emerged that E. G., who initiated the Standing Man action, had visited Serbia—previously associated with Soros-backed revolutions—multiple times and participated in various events there. These events include:

"Body" at the 22nd Grad Theatre City Budva Festival, Ukus Mora Budva, Montenegro

"Scar" at the 12th International Festival of Choreographic Miniatures, Raša Plaović, Belgrade

Similarly, as may be recalled, during the Gezi Protests, a German citizen played the piano in Taksim Square. Without a doubt, music is a beautiful art form that must always and everywhere be supported and celebrated. However, considering that the same individual was also prominent in Ukraine and other Soros-backed revolutionary attempts, it becomes evident that the intention here is different.⁴⁵⁵



DURMA
DURAN ADAM
YANINDAYIZ



#direnduranadam



Just like the "Standing Man," the German pianist playing the piano in Taksim Square is also one of the Open Society's strategies. The German pianist had previously played leading roles in Ukraine and other Soros-backed actions.

The Standing Man or the piano played at the protest square are undoubtedly forms of protest, and people, as long as these remain peaceful, are of course free to resort to such and similar methods of protest. The point we wish to emphasise here is that concepts like the "Standing Man" are part of a strategy designed and implemented by the British deep state in states that are targeted for collapse. The shared nature of these strategies shows that such practices originate from a single source. Although they may appear to be supported by various foundations and think tanks under different names, the structure behind the scenes is, in fact, the British deep state. It should not be forgotten that the ultimate aim is always to lead strong states towards collapse by using their own people. Fragmented, unstable countries have now been reduced to mere pawns serving the British deep state. A similar situation was intended for Turkey as well, but this was prevented.

During the Gezi Park protests, a document sent to the police and later presented in court claimed that "a popular movement was being attempted in Turkey by the Serbian organisations OTPOR and CANVAS, and that these institutions were providing training in this regard in Turkey." The BBC's subsequent efforts to absolve OTPOR and CANVAS were noteworthy. However, within these efforts, an important detail emerged: Serbian CANVAS

leader Popovic revealed to the BBC that in 2012, just a year before the Gezi Park protests, he had attended an international conference on security and terrorism held in Istanbul. That conference in Istanbul was organised by the British Reuters Foundation.

The entire sequence of events in revolutions supported by Soros was, in fact, mirrored during the Gezi Park protests. Young people organised themselves through social media, and the greatest support for the events came from the British and American media. In Serbia, OTPOR's actions were broadcast live by the British and American media. Similarly, it will be recalled that during the Gezi Park protests, the demonstrations were broadcast almost 24/7 on CNN International. The reasons behind why this channel, which spends billions for every second of airtime, deemed the protests in Turkey so significant remain in need of explanation.

According to Yasin Kesen, the founder of the Social Media Tracking System, on 31 May 2013, the day the Gezi Park protests escalated, 15,247,000 tweets were posted, of which five million comprised provocative and fabricated information.⁴⁵⁶ In one of these misleading tweets, images of participants in the Eurasia Marathon were presented with the message "the majority of protestors have crossed the bridge," depicting them as marching from the Bosphorus Bridge to Taksim Square.

A portion of the mainstream media has also participated in this disinformation. CNN International presented the crowd from Mr Recep Tayyip Erdoğan's public address as "anti-government protesters."⁴⁵⁷

The fist-shaped OTPOR emblem, which first appeared in Yugoslavia, later made its presence felt in Egypt and Turkey. The methods, actors, and games remain the same.



Fabricated rumours suggesting that the military had allegedly taken action were spread via social media. Lies about hundreds of people being killed in the streets circulated by word of mouth, while images of atrocities from Iraq and Syria were provocatively presented as if they were from Taksim Square.

Disinformation is not a haphazard strategy. The methods used for disinformation are generally meticulously planned, and this plan is a common strategy employed during such operations. It is often aimed at stirring the public into agitation with ease through these means. However, the British deep state has evidently failed to account for the prudence and composure of the Turkish people.

Disinformation, as in all other Open Society actions, was at the forefront during the Gezi protests as well.



(Top left) CNN International broadcast a pro-government rally as if it were an anti-government protest.

(Above) An individual injured abroad by a boat propeller was reported as being "run over by a police tank."

(Left) This photo of a Turkish soldier serving for the homeland's security was misused by provocateurs.

The Soros Foundation and Other Plans Over Turkey

Undoubtedly, the most impactful activity carried out under Soros' Open Society initiative has been the Gezi Protests. However, this is by no means the first of the regime-overthrowing activities.

The Karen Fogg incident in the past serves as an example of such efforts. A series of emails disclosed by Doğu Perinçek revealed extensive plans concerning Turkey while Fogg was serving as the EU's representative to Turkey. Perinçek stated that this person "*held a top-level position within British intelligence services.*" Following the exposure of these emails, Fogg was compelled to leave Turkey 1.5 years before her tenure ended.



**Karen Fogg
and Doğu
Perinçek's book**

Based on an analysis of these correspondences, Perinçek reached the following conclusions:

Karen Fogg's email exchanges provide an in-depth view of EU-Turkey relations.

The EU's strategic objective: To undermine the Turkish state and its history.

Cultural Mission: To erode the national identity of Turkish youth.

Political Missions: To establish feudal states centred around Cyprus, the Aegean, and Diyarbakır.

Forces to Be Utilised: "Sleeping dogs."

Organisation: The Karen Fogg network.

Action Method: From restrained opposition to social upheavals.

Organisation and Working Method: Secretive, insidious, encoded, coded.⁴⁵⁸

Another outcome revealed through these emails is that propaganda against the Turkish Republic of Northern Cyprus (TRNC) and its then President Rauf Denktash was jointly carried out by Karen Fogg and Soros-affiliated NGOs.

After obtaining these emails, Doğu Perinçek held a series of press conferences where he made the following statement:

*Madam Fogg, as understood from the content of over seven thousand emails obtained, had far exceeded the limits of her representative duties. She had effectively initiated a fifth-column movement in Turkey; in this context, she organised a "network" comprising journalists, academics, non-governmental organisations, and certain bureaucrats. Groups formed with substantial budgets were **linked directly to Britain**.*⁴⁵⁹

The name of Soros has been mentioned in another agenda concerning anti-government networks, specifically regarding the uprising meeting held on Büyükada in July 2017. This meeting was organised with the aim of initiating a new uprising following the Gezi Park events and the 15 July attempted coup. During the meeting, cooperation between the PKK and DHKP-C was noted. Maps seized during the gathering depicted the Eastern and Southeastern regions of Turkey combined with areas inhabited by Kurds in Northern Iraq and Syria, forming a new territorial entity. The designated areas were labelled with the names of terrorist organisations. Furthermore, particular regions within Iran's borders were represented as part of this single territory on the same map.⁴⁶⁰



As the meeting included various training sessions on the use of ByLock, its connection to FETÖ was established, revealing plans for a broad-scale operation. This was later confirmed by the fact that among those arrested, some were already being prosecuted for FETÖ membership.⁴⁶¹



Henri Barkey's meeting with HDP representatives at the Carnegie Foundation

The investigation into this matter is ongoing. However, one specific piece of information obtained warrants attention. It was discovered that one of the participants of these meetings was serving as an advisor in organisations affiliated with Soros. Documents and conversations related to the meeting were found on this individual's computer. The content of these documents included the following statements:

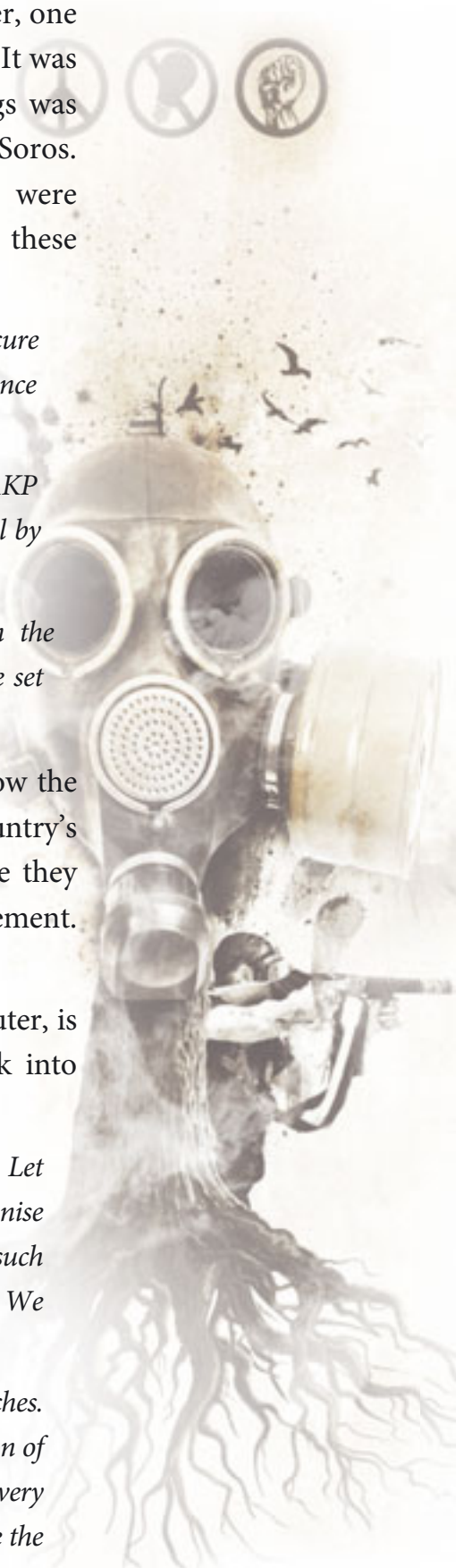
- *During the referendum period, the objective was clear: to secure a "no" outcome. But now? Now we cannot wait for a resistance to emerge spontaneously. We need a political programme.*
- *Instead of relying on structures that are subservient to the AKP leader, we need to collapse this economic system and capital by directly engaging producers.*
- *Let's establish a People's Assembly in collaboration with the NGOs, etc., that support us. A venue in Kadıköy should be set up as a pilot location.*⁴⁶²

As can be seen, the main objective here is to overthrow the government in Turkey, completely collapse the country's economy, and divide the nation into pieces. They believe they can achieve this by organising a "planned resistance" movement. However, their plans backfired.

The following action plan, which emerged on a computer, is evidence of how Turkey is intended to be dragged back into chaos under the leadership of the Open Society:

We cannot wait for a resistance to break out spontaneously. Let us expand the justice protests to the districts. We could organise seminars with dismissed academics. We might stage protests such as buying a 3-lira glass and breaking it, demanding a refund. We must turn protests into a daily occurrence.

Let us try to spread this to Istanbul with comments and marches. Perhaps... we could transform the summer into a vibrant season of protests as well. The same happened at Gezi Park. It was very strong and militant but eventually petered out. We need to use the producers to collapse this economic system. Let us do all of these...



*Let us meet with everyone supporting us and produce a programme. The sole programme is to get rid of the AKP. The streets and organising are important, but these are just tools. Our goal is the AKP.*⁴⁶³

This event has brought to mind the mysterious meeting held at the Splendid Hotel on Büyükdada during the failed coup attempt on 15 July last year. This two-day meeting, which coincided with the coup attempt period, was attended by 17 individuals, most of whom were foreign nationals, including international analysts and academic lecturers, led by Henri Barkey, a CIA advisor and US professor.

According to the statements of employees, Barkey, together with his team, followed developments regarding the coup in a private room until morning and maintained constant telephone contact with the US. Meanwhile, he also requested hotel officials to provide the infrastructure needed for live broadcasts with CNN International and Voice of America.

Another intriguing figure who attended the mysterious meeting at the hotel was Ellie Geranmayeh, a member of the European Council on Foreign Relations (ECFR) and an official in the EU's Middle East and North Africa Programme. Geranmayeh is the individual who, on the night of the coup attempt, posted a provocative message on Twitter stating: *"Erdogan FaceTiming CNN Turk - calls on people to pour into street **while apparently going to neighbouring country for safety.**"*⁴⁶⁴



The Splendid Hotel, used by the British as a military headquarters during the occupation of Istanbul, has today been chosen as a venue for similarly insidious plans.





Henri Barkey, while staying at the hotel, reportedly remarked to a staff member: "During my first visit to Turkey, the HSBC bombing occurred. On my second visit, the Gezi Protests broke out. And now, a coup attempt has taken place." These statements have been interpreted as an admission of his connection to these incidents. Furthermore, when Barkey left the hotel on 19 July 2016, he left behind a bell at the reception desk inscribed with the word "Pennsylvania" (a reference to the US state where Fethullah Gülen, the leader of the FETÖ terrorist organisation, currently resides), a gesture that also drew significant attention.⁴⁶⁵

Elen Barkey, Henri Barkey's spouse, is a Middle East expert who has worked for the US State Department and the CIA, and is also known as a theorist of "Moderate" Islam. She is a senior CIA official. Henri Barkey, along with Graham Fuller, another CIA Middle East expert, co-authored the book titled Turkey's Kurdish Question. Additionally, Henri Barkey wrote a letter of reference for Abdullah Öcalan, the leader of the separatist terrorist organisation PKK, enabling him to stay in Italy during his period as a fugitive. It is also known that Graham Fuller sent a reference letter to a federal judge in Pennsylvania advocating for Fethullah Gülen's green card application. Fuller is also renowned in the US media for his fervent articles praising and defending Gülen.⁴⁶⁶

The selection of the Splendid Hotel, which was used as the British army headquarters during the occupation of Istanbul in 1919, as a base during the 15 July coup attempt carries a symbolic message.



(Right) The book *Turkey's Kurdish Question* authored by Henri Barkey, the central figure of the Büyükada Meeting, and Graham Fuller. (Above) Graham Fuller, like Barkey, has written articles praising the Gülen Movement.

MP Orhan Deligöz, who was the first to inform the public about the 15 July coup meeting on Büyükada and who has been closely monitoring agent activity on the island since that date, has stated that these meetings were conducted under the supervision of agents from the CIA of the United States and MI6 of Britain. He further reported that the agents utilised various villas and four hotels on the island belonging to the British, that these hotels had illegal and concealed sections, and that the last meeting took place within these hidden areas.⁴⁶⁷

The Target Country: Turkey

The British deep state is the *Dajjal* Committee that is well aware that the Hazrat *Mahdi* (pbuh) will emerge in the End Times and that his manifestation will take place in Istanbul. For this reason, the weakening and disintegration of the glorious Ottoman Empire, which once dwelled on these lands, followed by the various plots played out in this region, were neither unplanned nor spontaneous. Turkey has always been the target.

The coups experienced in Turkey, the Cyprus issue, street upheavals, left-right clashes, memorandums, economic crises, the Gezi Park protests, the 6-7 October events, the coup attempt on 15 July, and many others were all aimed at destabilising Turkey. Despite all the collapse attempts by the British deep state, including military coups, economic crises, and embargoes, Turkey has remained standing and has continued to strengthen as a unique nation.

God's protection is upon Turkey. No scheme orchestrated by the British deep state on the Turkey will succeed. However, the Turkish nation must be aware that these schemes will persist, and the plans of the British deep state to divide and weaken Turkey will continue. Once this is understood, it will become much easier to identify that the events Turkish nation faces are not unfolding by chance and that there is always the hand of the British deep state behind the intrigues designed to set Turkish people against one another. Recognising this will provide us with time, opportunity, and strength.

It must be borne in mind that the British deep state's strategy of fragmenting nations is founded on the concepts of lovelessness, distrust, division, anger, and spiritual emptiness. For this reason, we must recognise that any action that unnecessarily sows doubt within our society, seeks to reinforce lovelessness, and most importantly, attempts to distance us from our spiritual values, is an act of the *Dajjal*. In such situations, the Turkish Nation must act assertively, remain prudent, and especially avoid the insidious provocations of agents and collaborators selected from within the country. The times when the British deep state's games unfold are, for us, always moments of unity and solidarity. The Turkish Nation must never forget that it is both the citizenry of a specially chosen country and a specially chosen nation.

In this region, the role of protector of the downtrodden has also been placed upon the shoulders of the Turkish Nation. History has documented this, and the fact that the downtrodden seek refuge on the Turkish territory today confirms it. For this reason, it is crucial that the Turkish Nation stands firm as a united whole, with its state, its flag, and its faith. This



The British deep state will never be able to implement its plans over Turkey. The Turkish Nation, with its strong national and spiritual sentiments, has given lessons to malicious forces throughout history and will continue to do so.



The British deep state will not be able to divide and destroy Turkey, abolish unity of Turkish nation with any insidious plan.

unity constitutes a pioneering power that can sustain all countries in the Middle East facing hardship. Therefore, it is of utmost importance for the noble Turkish Nation to act with awareness of its responsibilities and to prevent the plans of malicious entities. This is not a matter of right versus left, nor of one political party against another. When it comes to the homeland and the nation, it is imperative that all unite under one umbrella.

We are confident that recognising the schemes of the British deep state will strengthen the spirit of national unity within Turkey. It should not be forgotten that the British deep state, in its attempts to destroy nations, first seeks to undermine spirituality and then to damage national unity. In this situation, what we must do is to fortify our spiritual values and demonstrate our resolute determination when it comes to the homeland. The 15 July coup attempt was, from beginning to end, a plan orchestrated by the British deep state.

During this uprising, the British deep state, which had seen Turkish nation's prudence in an extraordinary way, will not remain idle and will continue to make its own attempts. Defeating the British deep state is the destiny of the Turkish Nation. Therefore, it is essential to be fully aware of where the threat is coming from and never let the vigilance waver.

The following words of the Great Leader Atatürk serve as an excellent summary of the Turkish Nation's perspective:

We do not allow anyone to interfere with the destiny or independence of the state established by our nation. The opinions of foreigners hold no significance when it comes to matters concerning the interests of our nation. We are among those who see the weakness of aligning our course of action with the views of foreigners as deplorable! (Nutuk (The Great Speech) - 1927)

Our Almighty Lord has said:

Good land yields up its plants by its Lord's permission, but that which is bad only yields up scantily. In this way We vary the Signs for people who are thankful. (Qur'an, 7:58)

The Bloody Outcome of the Velvet Revolution:

The Arab Spring

The Arab Spring uprisings, initiated with slogans such as "liberation from dictators," "freedom struggle," and "democracy movements," and marketed to the entire world as a liberation struggle of the Arab world, are, in reality, one of the insidious schemes of the British deep state. Regrettably, the Arab world has largely fallen prey to this deceitful plot, resulting in millions of Muslims being martyred, nations being invaded by institutions under the control of the British deep state, and terrorist organisations gaining strength.

The Arab Spring uprisings are, in fact, a significant example of the British deep state's strategy of organising "popular movements" to dismantle nations from within. Indeed, in many countries where these uprisings occurred, governments have changed, achieving the objectives of the British deep state. However, the Muslim populace has stepped into a world rife with internal conflicts. A glance at the countries where the Arab Spring uprisings took place reveals continuing dire instability and chaos in all of them. None of these nations have achieved the "freedom and democracy" promised by the Soros-backed parties. The only outcomes have been fratricidal hatred and the ever-increasing prevalence of terrorism.



Street uprisings initiated under a festive guise of freedom and democracy, supported by Soros, his backers, and a segment of foreign media, have always brought devastation to nations.



The architect of the Arab Spring project, Zbigniew Brzezinski

The mastermind behind the Arab Spring project, planned by the Soros affiliates, is Zbigniew Brzezinski. The name of the project is "Global Political Awakening." Accord-

ing to this project, all media tools, from television to social media, would be utilised, steering millions of people towards a single objective, with the rest to

be managed by opposition student groups and NGOs manipulated by the Soros affiliates. While the people rise up, it would be labelled as "democratisation." The Arab nations were promised widespread "liberation." However, not only would this liberation not be delivered, but these countries would also become more dependent on the financial world, controlled by the British deep state.

The Arab Spring is a strategy to fragment the Middle East, wherein mercenaries, assuming various guises, appeared as guerrilla fighters in different countries, whilst the various branches of the British deep state plunged these nations into chaos through these mercenaries and agents. This strategy, although not fully meeting its expectations, has largely achieved its aims. The current situation in Syria, which would require extensive discussion, is a precise reflection of the British deep state's ambitions. Libya, on the other hand, is still being bombed under the guise of "humanitarian intervention" by the NATO coalition, with covert operations conducted by hired armies continuing without pause. There is no stable government in the country, and different groups continuously declare themselves as the government. While the struggle over oil constitutes part of the conflict, the main share is being claimed by the British deep state.

The Arab Spring was launched under the appearance of a libertarian renewal. However, the outcome that emerged was far from freedom. The planners knew from the outset that this would be the case and indeed intended it that way.



Emails revealed in the Wikileaks documents have provided significant evidence that the Arab Spring was unfolding as part of a comprehensive project. Immediately after the expected outcome of the uprisings in Libya, an email was sent to then Secretary of State Hillary Clinton by her close associate, Sidney Blumenthal. It stated:

First, brava! When Qaddafi himself is finally removed, you should of course make a public statement before the cameras wherever you are... You must establish yourself in the historical record at this moment. The most important phrase is: "successful strategy."

Do not skimp on the reasons in the US interest behind the successful strategy: We prevented a humanitarian tragedy on a vast scale. Qaddafi, who had



The Libyan revolution, prepared to be marketed as Hillary Clinton's "successful strategy," left behind a horrific burning pit still ablaze.

*already killed 2,000 people in April, threatened to massacre the residents of Benghazi, tens if not hundreds of thousands of people... (This) proving that cooperation within the Western alliance can achieve our mutual goals.*⁴⁶⁸

The material outcomes of the "successful strategy" mentioned here are as follows: The countries where the Arab Spring took place suffered a loss of 55 billion USD in 2011, the year the uprisings began. A 2014 HSBC report stated that the financial toll of the Arab Spring in Egypt, Libya, Iraq, and Syria had reached 800 billion USD.⁴⁶⁹ In the years that followed, economic activity came to a halt; Iraq virtually became a haven for terrorism, while Syria turned into an arms trade marketplace. People were unable to find bread or drinking water, let alone sustain their lives; yet, billions of dollars' worth of weapons remained far from unsold.



The locations where mercenary armies are deployed are determined by the British deep state strategists who arrive in the region for reconnaissance just prior to conflicts. Those who fought for al-Qaeda in Iraq yesterday are fighting for the YPG in Syria today. For them, the ideology of the side they fight for holds no significance. They are merely concerned with the money they receive. At times, terrorist organisations emerge as units operating in the service of the British deep state. The connection between the British deep state and terrorism, which we will examine in detail in the next volume of this book, provides significant insights on this matter.

The current US-YPG alliance unfolding before our eyes is the most blatant example of this. The YPG, which acts as a mercenary force for the US, is openly and evidently supported by the US and is equipped with the most advanced weaponry through agreements bearing official signatures.



The US's proxy militia in Syria is the YPG. However, the US has yet to realise that it has been deceived in this matter by the British deep state.

Russian President Vladimir Putin, in his speech at the UN General Assembly on 28 September 2015, stated the following:

*People there wanted change. But what was the actual outcome? Instead of bringing about reforms, aggressive intervention rashly destroyed government institutions and the local way of life. Instead of democracy and progress, there is now violence, poverty, social disasters and total disregard for human rights, including even the right to life... Do you at least realize now what you've done? But I'm afraid that this question will remain unanswered... Power vacuum in some countries in the Middle East and Northern Africa obviously resulted in the emergence of areas of anarchy, which were quickly filled with extremists and terrorists.*⁴⁷⁰

These highly accurate remarks serve as a summary of the British deep state's deliberate manoeuvring, of which Putin is evidently fully aware.

International Crisis Group during the Arab Spring

The International Crisis Group, which gained prominence particularly during the events of the Arab Spring, is a think tank that presents itself as a civil organisation but is known to be funded by the British deep state. The annual budget of the International Crisis Group exceeds 15 million USD. The organisation is also financially supported by Soros's Open Society Institute; this support comes from both George Soros and his son, Alexander Soros. George Soros is also a member of the foundation's board of directors.



The founder of the organisation is Morton Abramowitz, a former US Ambassador to Turkey and a member of the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), who, alongside Ed Husain, Eric S. Edelman, and Henri J. Barkey, has authored reports on Turkey. Notably, he predicted and supported the 15 July coup attempt two years in advance within his reports, and also claimed in 1995 that Turkey would disintegrate within the next decade.

The International Crisis Group can be considered a continuation of the US-based Carnegie Endowment for International Peace. Half of the group's annual budget of 15 million USD comes from various governments, largely NATO member states.

(Top right) Jean-Marie Guehenno, the current President of the International Crisis Group



(Above) British Lord Chris Patten, a former co-chair of the group, pictured with the Queen

(Right) CFR's Richard Haas and former Australian Foreign Minister Gareth Evans



One of the group's former co-chairs is British Lord Chris Patten, who in the past served as a member of the Privy Council. The current president of the foundation, Jean-Marie Guehenno, held the position of Director of UN Peacekeeping Operations between 2000 and 2008. During the Arab Spring, he served as a special envoy for both the Arab League and the UN regarding Syria. The previous president, former Australian Minister for Foreign Affairs Gareth Evans, is the architect of the "Responsibility to Protect" (RtoP) commitment, which can be summarised as *"If an opposition group within a country seeks assistance from the West, the country becomes vulnerable to intervention."*

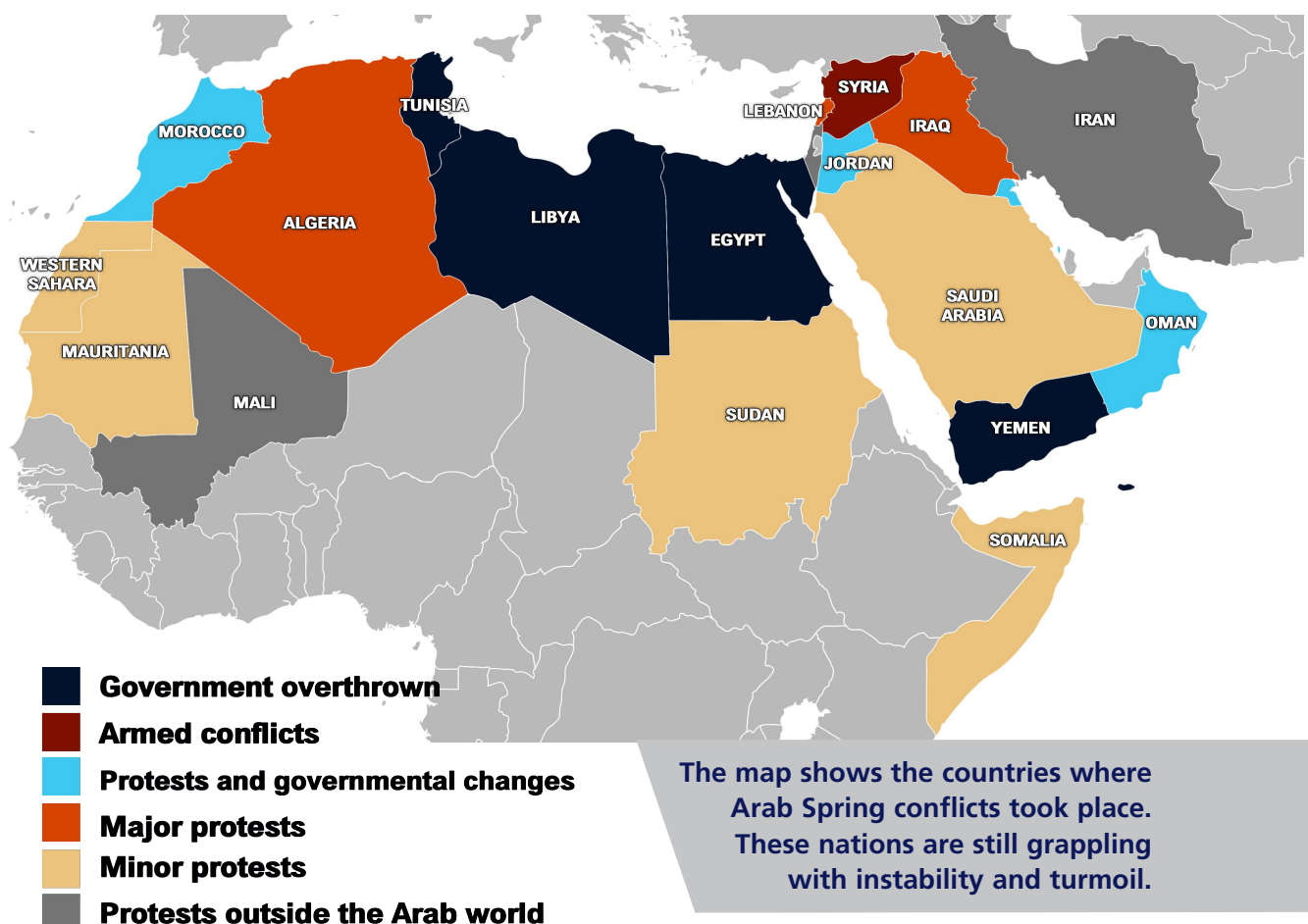
The International Crisis Group has been particularly active in Africa, reportedly raising \$10 billion for the elections in Sierra Leone, and it is said that this money was then spent on training the winning side. This training typically consists of specialised education aimed at fostering an understanding of the dominance of the British deep state in the region. Subsequently, the group has been involved in global activities, notably in Israel-Palestine, Iran, and Afghanistan. Through various reports, it has continuously made recommendations regarding these countries, which have often been implemented. The group encouraged intervention in Afghanistan and recommended increasing troop

numbers there. In Kosovo, it issued warnings of impending ethnic violence weeks before any signs of such violence had emerged. One of the most significant criticisms directed at the International Crisis Group is that it often appears to advocate for war.

The International Crisis Group has admitted that the purpose of the US intervention in Bosnia was not to save the Bosnian people but rather "salvation from risk fragmenting the very (Atlantic) alliance."⁴⁷¹

American political writer Diana Johnstone has made the following remarks about the International Crisis Group:

*High-level think tank (the International Crisis Group) supported by financier George Soros... (devised) primarily to provide policy guidance to governments... reshaping of the Balkans.*⁴⁷²





George Soros delivering a speech at the International Crisis Group

The International Crisis Group, which received \$1 million from Soros, arrived in Sarajevo in February 1996 to observe the US-led Dayton talks. The individual appointed as the Crisis Group's project director was Sir Terence Clark, who had previously been Britain's man in Baghdad prior to Iraq's invasion of Kuwait. During the unfolding events in the Balkans, the International Crisis Group frequently advocated that Kosovo should remain under the administration of major powers. In 1998, despite declaring a ceasefire, the group advocated for Kosovo's secession from Belgrade and began making serious plans for a NATO occupation following the Rambouillet Talks. The group was certain that the new bombing threat would compel Milosevic to sign the agreement.⁴⁷³

The Crisis Group also proposed that Serbia be occupied by NATO, with the aim of keeping Kosovo under NATO control.⁴⁷⁴ Additionally, the group supported the Arab Spring events from the very beginning.⁴⁷⁵

2. The False Ideological Basis of Wars: The Clash of Civilizations

Samuel Huntington, a political science professor at Harvard University, expanded upon his highly acclaimed 1993 article "The Clash of Civilizations," published in *Foreign Affairs*, and published it as a book in 1996 under the title *The Clash of Civilizations and the Remaking of World Order*. After the 9/11 attacks, the book once again became the focus of attention and was revisited and examined more carefully by many social scientists.

With the concept of the Clash of Civilizations, Huntington argued that, in the coming period, civilizations would play a defining role in the formation of international alliances, and that potential conflicts would therefore occur between different civilizations. In the book's first chapter, Huntington outlines three distinct maps that reshape the world. According to the book, conflicts between civilizations are inevitable, and as a result of the wars that will emerge, the world map will change, leading to the formation of smaller states.

The original author of this idea is known to be Bernard Lewis. Lewis is described as "a renowned Orientalist of the British oligarchy" and "the founder of the doctrines of the crescent of crisis and the clash of civilisations." However, the British deep state was not willing to allow this figure under its patronage to be exposed in an unwanted manner. For this reason, those who promoted his ideas were always Zbigniew Brzezinski and Samuel P. Huntington.

The Ideologue of the Clash: Bernard Lewis

In reality, the Clash of Civilisations thesis was first introduced by Bernard Lewis. In 1990, in an article titled "The Root of Muslim Rage" published in *The Atlantic Monthly*, Lewis argued that Judeo-Christian civilisation and the Muslim civilisation were inevitably headed for conflict. Huntington published his own article that articulated the Clash of Civilisations thesis three years later. In his article, Lewis wrote:

*Islam, like other religions, has also known periods when it inspired in some of its followers a mood of hatred and violence. It is our misfortune that part... of the Muslim world is now going through such a period, and that much... of that hatred is directed against us.*⁴⁷⁶



Bernard Lewis

In his article, Lewis put forward the claim that "Christianity" and the "Islamic World" had been in a state of continuous conflict for 14 centuries. He also claimed that "for the past three hundred years, Islam has been on the

defensive, through an invasion of foreign ideas and laws and ways of life." Lewis stated, *"The outbreak of rage against these alien, infidel, and incomprehensible forces that had subverted his dominance, disrupted his society, and finally violated the sanctuary of his home was inevitable. It was also natural that this rage should be directed primarily against the millennial enemy and should draw its strength from ancient beliefs and loyalties."*

Lewis, in the section titled "The Clash of Civilisations" in the same article, stated that a resurgence in Islamic fundamentalism would lead to a major conflict, and that the United States would "become the target of this unleashed hatred and rage." He further continued: *"It should by now be clear that we are facing a mood and a movement far transcending the level of issues and policies and the governments that pursue them. This is no less than a clash of civilizations—the perhaps irrational but surely historic reaction of an ancient rival against our Judeo-Christian heritage, our secular present, and the worldwide expansion of both."*⁴⁷⁷

With these statements, Lewis argues that Muslims will develop a reaction against Judeo-Christian traditions and secularism, leading to confrontation between the two sides. However, true Islam has never, as claimed by Lewis, been "an ancient rival" of Judaism or Christianity. During the time of the Prophet Muhammad (pbuh), Jews and Christians lived in friendship and alliance with Muslims, protecting each other's lives and rights, and the most just system of governance in world history was experienced under this order. Going forward, true Muslims, guided by the light of the Qur'an, will always remain in alliance with Jews and Christians.

It is a fact that Islamic societies have been under siege for over 300 years, during which the scourge of fanaticism has been deliberately and specifically spread within these societies. It is also evident that this situation has sown the seeds of hatred. However, the invisible hand responsible for this is the British deep state. Therefore, the foreign ideas and laws Lewis refers to are none other than the ideas and laws of the British deep state. For centuries, it has been the British deep state that has extended its influence over the dominance of Islam, resulting in a grave misstep whereby anger and violence have been propagated within Islamic civilisations.

The point where Lewis errs is in his claim that this flood of hatred is leading the world towards an irreparable disaster and that this hatred will be specifically directed towards Christians and Jews.

Undoubtedly, there are not a few Muslims who, falling prey to the provocations of the British deep state, have plunged into the scourge of bigotry and, as a result, harbour hatred towards our Jewish and Christian brothers and sisters. However, since the Qur'an rejects such a mindset, the ideology and reasoning of true Muslims will inevitably prevail over those of the bigots. An alliance will occur both among Muslims themselves and between Muslims, Christians, and Jews, and contrary to Lewis's expectations, this alliance will bring peace and friendship—not conflict and war—to the world.

Hence, the domination of the British deep state over Islamic civilisation will come to an end, and Islamic societies will advance along the path of freedom, unity, joy, and hope, as shown by their true religion.

While concepts such as hatred, hostility, and war are currently frequently associated with Islamic societies, in the very near future, Islam will become synonymous with concepts like quality, modernity, art, aesthetics, science, and peace.

The world is progressing along the path of the *Mahdi* system, not the course set by the British deep state. The theorists of the British deep state will undoubtedly come to see that above all power stands the existence of God.

...Both creation and command belong to Him. Blessed be God, the Lord of all the worlds. (Qur'an, 7:54)

Bernard Lewis is known by some as an American; however, he was born in Britain. He studied at the School of Oriental and African Studies (SOAS) at the University of London, where British spies were trained, and he served as a professor there for 30 years until moving to the United States in 1974, training the spies of the future. Furthermore, Lewis worked in British military intelligence during the Second World War.

In summary, Bernard Lewis is deeply intertwined with the British deep state. He is one of its most prominent front figures and spokespeople.

In his book *The Emergence of Modern Turkey*, published in 1961 when he was a professor at SOAS, he criticised Atatürk and Atatürk's tradition of establishing a national state from his own perspective. Claiming that the term "Turkish Nation" was a 19th-century invention, he pursued a strategy aimed at distorting the Turkish Nation's connection to its national values. However, this futile effort did not even gain entry to the door of the Republic of Turkey.

In his article published in Chatham House's journal in 1967, he claimed that through the example of the Assassins, suicide bombing was a legitimate practice in Islam.⁴⁷⁸ Up until that date, there had been no Muslim-perpetrated suicide bombing.

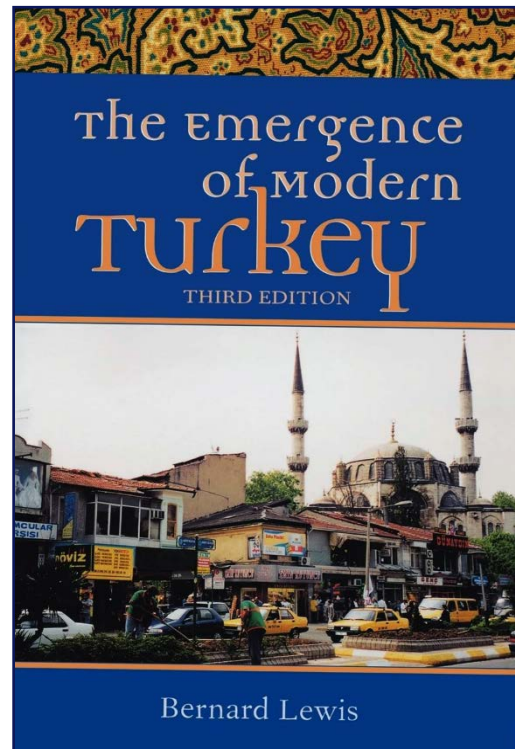
It has been stated that after Bernard Lewis moved to America, he became one of the key figures influencing the policies of American presidents such as Jimmy Carter, Ronald Reagan, George H. W. Bush, Bill Clinton, and George W. Bush.

In his 2001 article in *Foreign Affairs*, he described Bin Ladin as the modern representative of the Assassins tradition.

Lewis is also recognised as one of the most influential voices behind the Iraq invasion.

A characteristic feature common to all think tanks under the patronage of the deep state is also observed in Lewis. Despite actively opposing Islam, Bernard Lewis was a foremost advocate of Rumi's philosophy. He even authored a poetry book entitled *Music of a Distant Drum*, which includes poems by Rumi.

The initial drafts of the maps dividing Muslim countries stemmed from the "Bernard Lewis Plan". This plan by Lewis intensified the narratives aiming to fracture and divide the Middle East. The most notable of these narratives belongs to the American diplomat Henry Kissinger.



The mentor of American foreign policy, Kissinger, claimed in 2014 that the unequal distribution of resources in the world exacerbated the divide between countries. Consequently, he underlined that American dominance could only be ensured by fragmenting and dividing countries that might pose a threat to the United States and by creating new smaller states. According to Kissinger, a global chaos would dominate the world thereafter, and "deep hands" would be at work to manage it.

Based on these calculations supported by Kissinger's reasoning, the number of states, which was 50 during the first partition war, increased to 100 by the second partition war. Currently, there are more than 200 states in the world. Kissinger claimed that within a few decades, there could be as many as 1,000 states worldwide. According to him, thousands of small statelets would emerge, and the world could then be governed in an "easy" and "desirable" manner.



Henry Kissinger

Thus, the idea of the "clash of civilisations," stemming from a dialectical materialist mindset and incompatible with divine religions or human's purpose of creation—love, conscience, and humanity—is in reality the ideology behind such a disastrous chain of events. As can be observed, certain intellectuals and writers directed by the British deep state have been disseminating ideas that need to be imposed on societies, particularly through institutions and publications under the patronage of the British deep state. The mainstream media aligned with the British deep state receives the necessary messages from these sources, agents and collaborators in targeted countries begin their work, and this idea is propagated almost like a fashionable trend.

When societies, minds, and politicians are conditioned for it, when young masses, stripped of their national identity, can be manipulated, and when a few magical words are used, it becomes not too difficult to destroy countries and states. Today, the idea of the "clash of civilisations," which is presented as if it were a brilliant concept even in universities, on which doctoral

theses are written, and which is debated for hours by various professors, is actually a poison injected into minds—but no one speaks of this. The conflict of societies, and in particular the enmity between Muslims, Jews, and Christians, starts to seem normal to the masses as a result of this mental manipulation. Under the influence of this false ideology, people begin to perceive the fragmentation of states into smaller entities as inevitable or, at the very least, are persuaded that this is an "unavoidable necessity" they will eventually have to confront. Fragmented countries and diminished nations lead to more bloodshed, spread hatred and anger, and replace the spirit of brotherhood across the world with conflict.

God created the entire universe upon love. If someone claims that "societal conflict is necessary for prosperity," they are undoubtedly serving the *dajjali* system—whether knowingly or unknowingly. Individuals and societies can attain prosperity not by distancing themselves, dividing, or fragmenting but by coming together, uniting, and advocating for the alliance of the good.

The world was created as a space for people to demonstrate their friendship towards one another and thereby feel the purpose behind the universe's creation. In any environment where the opposite takes place, where bloodshed is constant, where discord persists, and where despair grows within societies, it serves as a significant warning. Peace and tranquillity cannot be expected to emerge from violence and division. This is a great deception. Virtually the whole world has fallen into the grip of this massive intellectual stagnation and has come to believe in this monumental lie.

All people who wish for the well-being of the world must heed the following call of our Lord:

Let there be a community among you who call to the good, and enjoin the right, and forbid the wrong. They are the ones who have success. Do not be like those who split up and differed after the Clear Signs came to them. (Qur'an, 3:104-105)

Two of Bernard Lewis's ideologies are notable due to their implementation in the Middle East. The first of these is the "Crescent of Crisis," and the second is "Lebanonisation."

"Crescent of Crisis"

When Jimmy Carter was elected president in November 1976, Carter's overseer and National Security Advisor, Zbigniew Brzezinski, brought Bernard Lewis into a role as a behind-the-scenes strategic consultant.

Lewis's plan, developed in collaboration with British intelligence, involved promoting various terrorist organisations in all the countries bordering the southern edge of the Soviet Union. This plan became famously known as the "Crescent of Crisis" or the "Bernard Lewis Plan." Within the scope of this plan, it was envisaged that the Soviet Union would inevitably be surrounded by Muslim countries under American control. The schematic of Lewis's plan was featured on the cover of the 15 January 1979 issue of *Time* magazine under the headline "The Crescent of Crisis: Iran and a region of rising instability." The lead article began with a quote from Zbigniew Brzezinski, stating: *"An arc of crisis stretches along the shores of the Indian Ocean, with fragile social and political structures in a region of vital importance to us... The resulting political chaos could well be filled by elements hostile to our values and sympathetic to our adversaries."*⁴⁷⁹

Time magazine has made it sufficiently clear that the supporters of the "Crescent of Crisis" intend to exploit this anticipated chaos for their own geopolitical advantage:

In the long run there may even be targets of opportunity for the West created by ferment within the crescent. Islam is undoubtedly compatible with socialism, but it is inimical to atheistic Communism. The Soviet Union is already the

world's fifth largest Muslim nation. By the year 2000, the huge Islamic populations in the border republics may outnumber Russia's now dominant Slavs. From Islamic democracies



Zbigniew Brzezinski appointed Bernard Lewis as Carter's strategic advisor during Jimmy Carter's term. (Left) Brzezinski speaking at the CFR

*on Russia's southern tier, a zealous Koranic evangelism might sweep across the border into these politically repressed Soviet states, creating problems for the Kremlin... Whatever the solution, there is a clear need for the US to recapture what Kissinger calls "the geopolitical momentum." That more than anything else will help maintain order in the crescent of crisis.*⁴⁸⁰

A few months after this issue of *Time* was published, and six months before the Soviet Union began its invasion of Afghanistan, US President Carter signed a covert directive prepared by Brzezinski, initiating secret aid to the Afghan mujahideen.

Lewis's plan to incite unrest in the Muslim countries neighbouring the Soviet Union was thus put into action. Radical groups in Afghanistan were nurtured, and the country was first occupied by the Soviets, who were unsettled by this plan, and then by the United States, leading Afghanistan into a horrific catastrophe from which it has never recovered.

Afghanistan holds significant strategic importance for the British deep state. It lies at the heart of all the riches of Central Asia and geopolitically dominates the entirety of Asia. A country that gains control of Afghanistan can reach the land borders of China, Iran, and India; draw closer to Russia; and place the oil reserves of Central Asia and the trade routes of the Indian Ocean under its control. For these and many similar reasons, Afghanistan has always been a favourite of the British deep state, and the unfortunate Afghan people have been forced to constantly struggle against oppression.



In 1979, Brzezinski convinced President Jimmy Carter to provide covert support to Afghan mujahideen.

Author Joseph Brawda expressed that the concept of the "Crescent of Crisis" was, in fact, a project initiated by the British deep state with the following words:

The strategy behind then - US National Security Adviser Zbigniew Brzezinski's "Arc of Crisis " was a British plan to destroy the nation-state. The "Bernard Lewis plan," as it came to be known, was a design to fracture all the countries in the region, from the Middle East to India, along ethnic, sectarian, and linguistic lines.⁴⁸¹

After moving to the United States and beginning his work as an advisor to various US presidents, Lewis focused on the Arab world. The period of Lewis's arrival in the US coincided with the Lebanese Civil War. Lewis regarded the turmoil in Lebanon as a highly suitable model for his plans and proposed applying this model across the entire Arab world. This proposal, later implemented, is referred to as the "Lebanonisation" theory. It should also be noted that the Lebanese Civil War was encouraged by Henry Kissinger, a key figure influenced by the British deep state, who served as the US National Security Advisor and Secretary of State. It is worth recalling that Kissinger's goal was to fragment the world into small states, starting with the Middle East.

"Lebanonisation"

In 1992, immediately after the Gulf War, Bernard Lewis claimed in *Foreign Affairs*, the publication of the CFR, that the "era of nation-states in the Middle East was coming to an end." He argued that the entire region was entering a prolonged period of "Lebanonisation," where fraternal conflict, localised violence, and disorder would dominate.

By "Lebanonisation," Lewis referred to the collapse of state authority, as experienced following the Lebanese Civil War, creating a vacuum filled by quarrelsome, confrontational, and aggressive sectarian groups, tribes, factions, and parties.

Lewis termed this process "The eclipse of Pan-Arabism." According to him, *"Islamic fundamentalism (will rise) as the most attractive alternative to all those who feel that there has to be something better, truer and more hopeful than the inept tyrannies of their rulers and the bankrupt ideologies*

*foisted on them from outside... They (Islamists) can assemble and have at their disposal a network outside the control of the state... The more oppressive the regime, the greater the help it gives to the fundamentalists by eliminating competing oppositions."*⁴⁸²

Lewis described the scenario he foresaw for the Middle East as follows:

*Most of the states of the Middle East... are of recent and artificial construction and are vulnerable to such a process (Lebanonisation). If the central power is sufficiently weakened, there is no real civil society to hold the polity together, no real sense of common national identity or overriding allegiance to the nation-state. The state then disintegrates—as happened in Lebanon—into a chaos of squabbling, feuding, fighting sects, tribes, regions and parties.*⁴⁸³

It is essential to note today the reality that the strategies described here have been implemented and have unfolded exactly as foreseen by Lewis. In the Middle East, excluding Turkey, the absence of a strong religious faith and a robust national identity in some countries has been cunningly exploited by the British deep state. The British deep state long realised that the sole force keeping these nations standing was the hegemony of central governments. It is convinced that the removal of these governments from the equation would render the Middle East ripe for their intended purposes in a short amount of time.

This insidious mentality is what sowed the seeds of the Arab Spring. Soros-backed coups would occur, Middle Eastern countries would experience a power vacuum, and as no values capable of holding them together remained, they would dissolve in a state of chaos, conflict, and warfare.

Lewis's article titled "License to Kill: Usama bin Ladin's Declaration of Jihad," published in 1998 in the *Foreign Affairs* magazine of the CFR, is filled with praise for Usama bin Ladin. Lewis refers to Bin Ladin's *Declaration of Jihad* against Jews and Crusaders as "*a magnificent piece of eloquent, at times even poetic Arabic prose,*" extolling it by stating, "*the statement reveals a version of history that most Westerners will find unfamiliar.*"

Let us remember here that, like many other terrorist organisation leaders, Usama bin Ladin was a profound project of the British deep state. Bin Ladin, under various promises, carried out a dirty task for the British deep state and



One of the significant indicators of al-Qaeda's support by the deep state in Afghanistan is the 1993 headline in *The Independent* newspaper. The headline praised Bin Laden as follows: "*Anti-Soviet warrior puts his army on the road to peace.*"

thereafter was discarded by the same entity. The "terror" agenda of the British deep state is by no means limited to this. Many of the world's bloodiest terrorist organisations have largely emerged as projects of the British deep state or have been infiltrated by it and subsequently supported and cultivated. This topic will be examined in detail in the third volume of the book in your hands.

3. "Constructive Chaos"

During the First World War, while the conflict was still ongoing, various maps were developed as part of the British deep state's plans to reshape the Middle East. Without knowledge of the six secret agreements prepared during the war, one might dismiss these plans as exaggerated or a product of mere imagination. If Russia, one of the signatories of the Sykes-Picot Agreement, had not fallen out with the West, we might never have fully grasped the scope of these intricate plans.

The First World War has long ended, and the Middle East has been divided with rulers on a map, just as it was designed at the negotiating table. This not only gave tangible momentum to the plans of those claiming rights over the Middle East but also served as a kind of inspiration for future generations. The term "Constructive Chaos," introduced by the British deep state, emerged with this very inspiration and represented one of the strategic plans designed to further fragment the Middle East into smaller entities, fuel conflicts, and facilitate more bloodshed.

In 2006, Lieutenant Colonel Ralph Peters, who had served as an adviser to former US President Bill Clinton, devised a plan under what was called the "New Middle East Project." In his article titled "Blood borders: How a better Middle East would look" published in *Armed Forces Journal*, Peters argued that "the borders of the Middle East needed to be redrawn to promote democracy and eradicate the roots of terrorism." According to this proposal, the Middle East would need to be divided into almost 20 additional parts. This theoretical map envisioned Iraq being split between Shias and Sunnis, the formation of a Kurdish state, the expansion of Armenia's borders, the establishment of a new Vatican-like state over Mecca, and the creation of states for Azerbaijanis and Baluchis in northern Iran. Furthermore, it redefined the borders of Syria, Lebanon, and Jordan. This map was not merely theoretical but was drawn up with a specific aim in mind.⁴⁸⁴

The new Middle East map came into circulation within US government and NATO circles after 2006. To prepare the world, states, and people for this situation, it was deemed appropriate to disclose the map. The map in question was even used within NATO's defence education units as part of their training programmes.

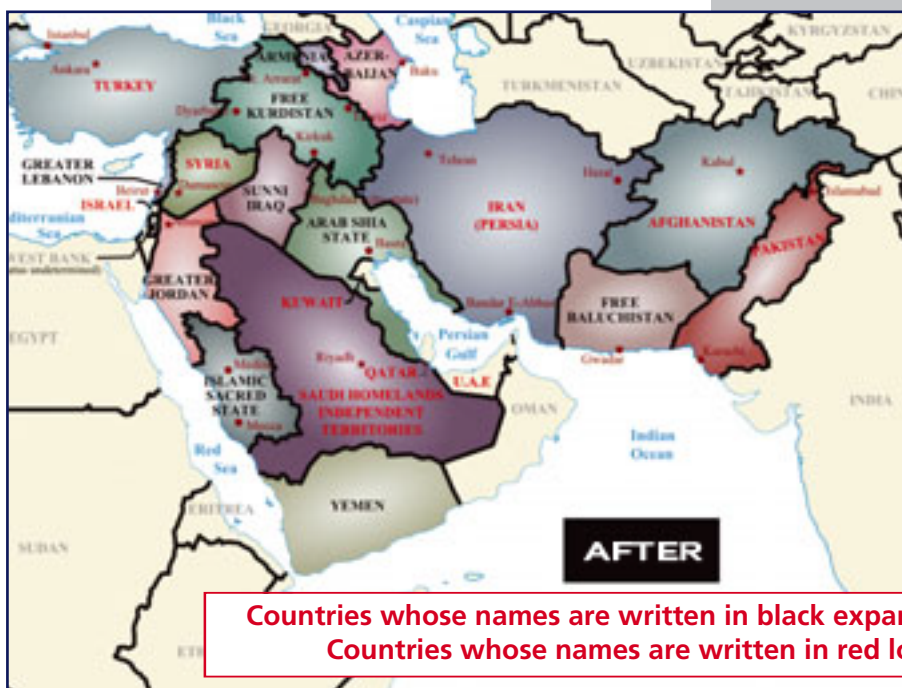
Peters set out with the idea that "history has shown us that artificial borders always lead to instability, and that even after thousands of years, borders based on ethnic grounds are preferred." It is indeed true that artificial borders always lead to instability. However, the way to end this instability is not through further fragmentation, but by ensuring unity.

Yet, Constructive Chaos was certainly not devised for a benign goal, as Peters describes here. Just as separating brothers through artificial borders after the First World War was not for the good of the region's people, this project has also not been in favour of the peoples of the Middle East. Ralph

Peters, a former US intelligence officer who served as Deputy Chief of Intelligence within the Department of Defence, has authored numerous strategy articles concerning military affairs and US foreign policy. Although his four previous books are said to have been quite influential within government and military circles, in reality, Lieutenant Colonel Peters did nothing more than articulate what the strategic planners envisaged for the Middle East. The plan, in essence, is a product of the British deep state.



Ralph Peters, an advisor to Clinton, proposed in 2006 a "New Middle East" map, claiming the Middle East should be divided into 20 separate parts. This frightening partition map highlights the true aim of the British deep state in the region.



Countries whose names are written in black expand their territories
Countries whose names are written in red lose territory

Author Mahdi Darius Nazemroaya analysed this plan shaped by Ralph Peters as follows:

This project, which has been in the planning stages for several years, consists in creating an arc of instability, chaos, and violence extending from Lebanon, Palestine, and Syria to Iraq, the Persian Gulf, Iran, and the borders of NATO-garrisoned Afghanistan.

The "New Middle East" project was introduced... with the expectation that Lebanon would be the pressure point for realigning the whole Middle East and thereby unleashing the forces of "constructive chaos." This "constructive chaos" –which generates conditions of violence and warfare throughout the region– would in turn be used so that the United States, Britain, and Israel could redraw the map of the Middle East in accordance with their geo-strategic needs and objectives.

The redrawing and partition of the Middle East from the Eastern Mediterranean shores of Lebanon and Syria to Anatolia (Asia Minor), Arabia, the Persian Gulf, and the Iranian Plateau responds to broad economic, strategic and military objectives, which are part of a longstanding Anglo-American... agenda in the region.

A wider war in the Middle East could result in redrawn borders that are strategically advantageous to Anglo-American interests.

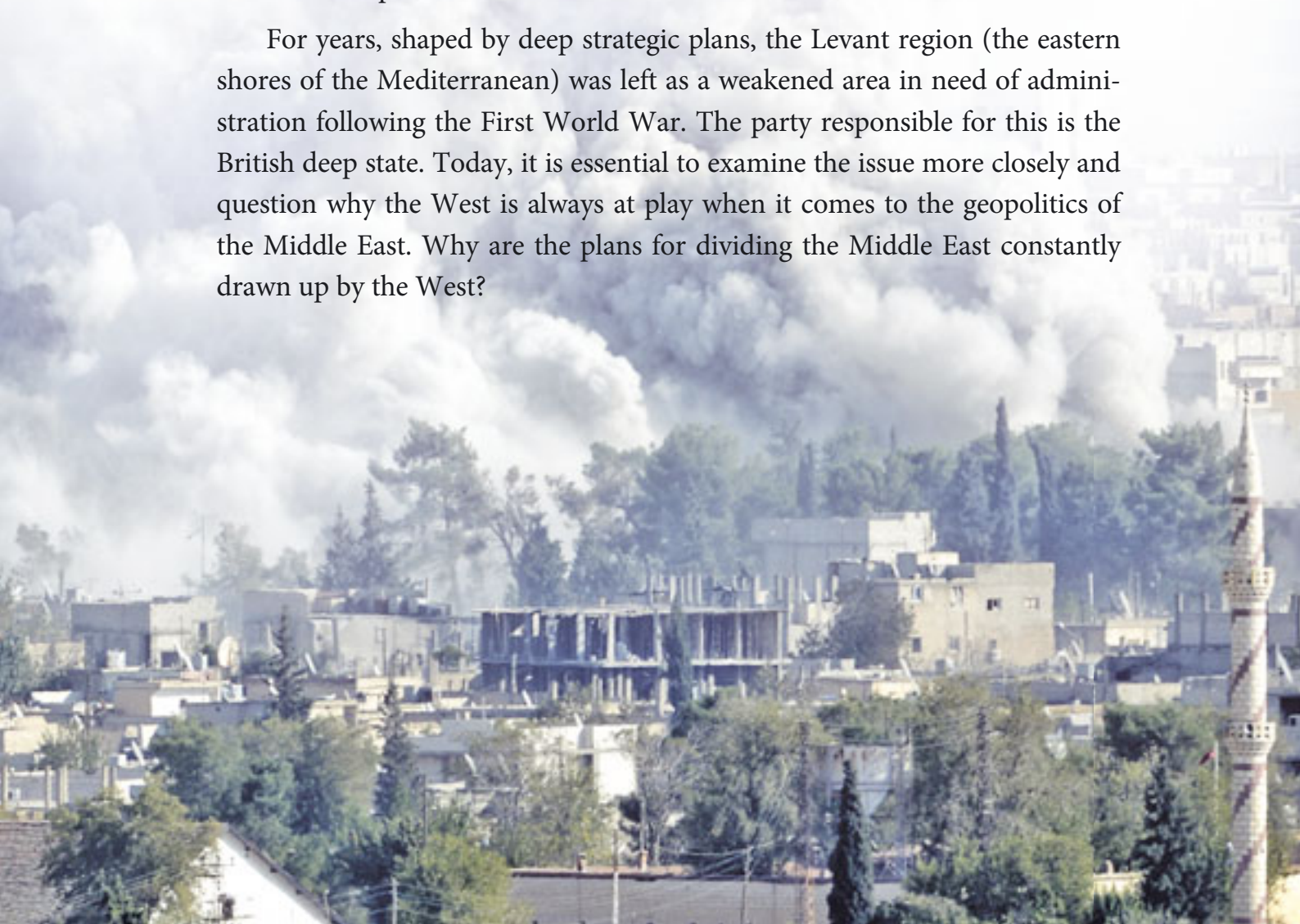
The British deep state continually implements plans to divide the Middle East in various countries.

Attempts at intentionally creating animosity between the different ethno-cultural and religious groups of the Middle East have been systematic. In fact, they are part of a carefully designed covert intelligence agenda.⁴⁸⁵

Nazemroaya, while describing this disaster, could not refrain from pointing out that an even graver aspect is the support given to this treacherous plan by various countries and individuals in the Middle East. This complicit system inflicts harm upon Muslim communities in the same way it affects the rest of the world. Some place their expectations in the interests of the British Deep State, while others submit to all these perplexing strategies and projects. It is also known that these countries and individuals are favoured, prioritised, and elevated to powerful positions by the British Deep State.

However, for the British Deep State, everything lasts only as long as it serves its interests. Once those interests cease, no state, nation, institution, or individual is spared.

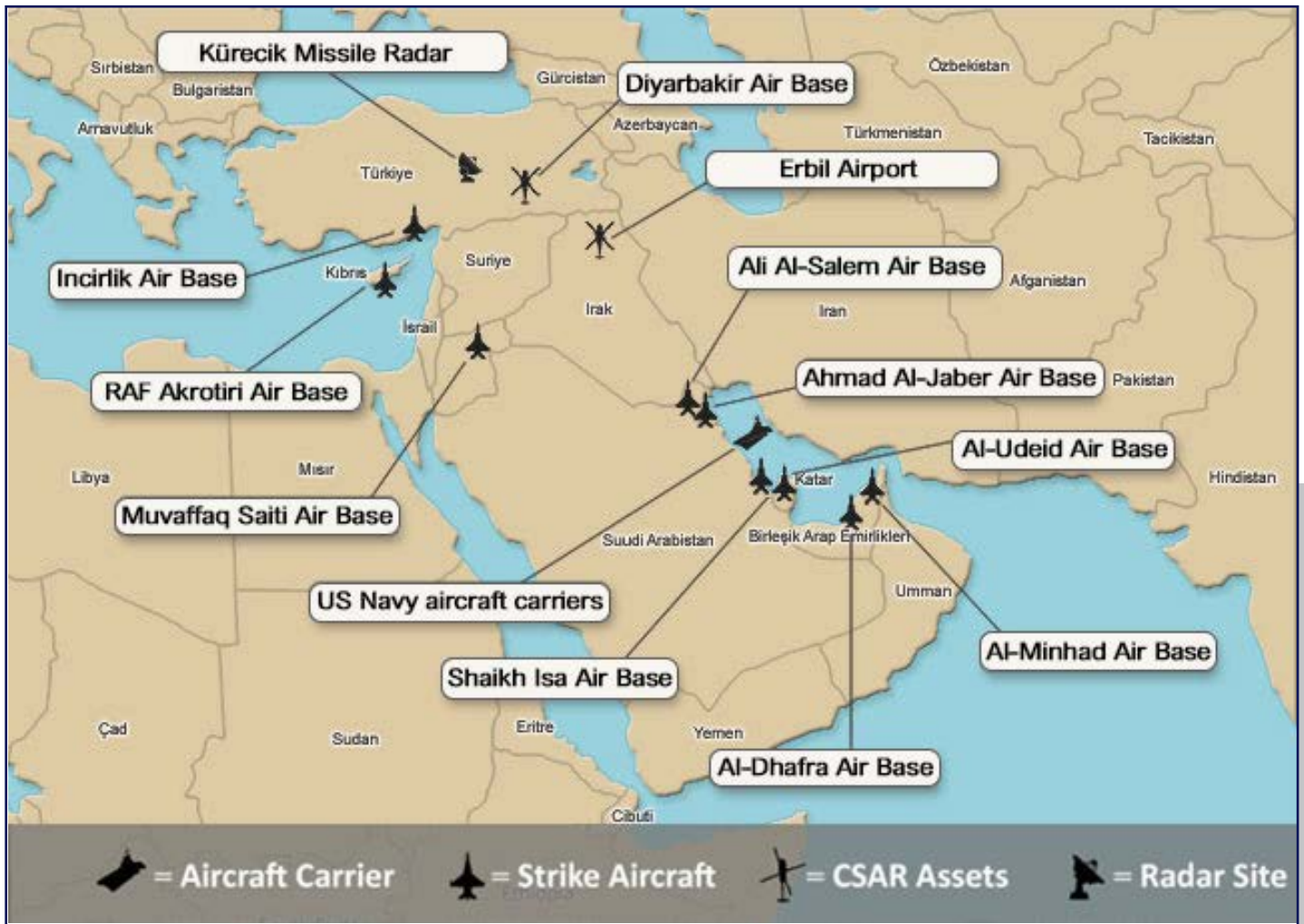
For years, shaped by deep strategic plans, the Levant region (the eastern shores of the Mediterranean) was left as a weakened area in need of administration following the First World War. The party responsible for this is the British deep state. Today, it is essential to examine the issue more closely and question why the West is always at play when it comes to the geopolitics of the Middle East. Why are the plans for dividing the Middle East constantly drawn up by the West?



The internal turmoil of Middle Eastern countries concerns the West more than it does the people of the region. Meetings about the Middle East are held in European capitals by Europeans. In every corner of the Middle East, there are Western military bases and Western jets loaded with bombs. Meanwhile, the leaders and people of the Middle East, who should be making decisions for their own region, remain invisible.

Masses in the Middle East, who have relinquished all decision-making to the "big brothers" and accepted Western dominance, remain silent in the face of perilous projects such as the "Constructive Chaos." Yet the plan is so vast that the strategists of the British deep state, behind closed doors, aim to divide the Middle East in such a way that stability will never return. This plan is expected to be "constructive" solely for the West; it is neither anticipated nor desired that a region dominated by violence and war will transform into a haven of peace.





(Above) The Middle East is currently encircled by American bases. The British deep state seeks to plunge the Middle East into chaos by exploiting the United States. Artificial terms like "Constructive Chaos" are used to trivialise this disaster.

Now is the time to follow a completely opposite strategy for the Middle East. A rational and prudent community needs to rise, one that embraces the West's democracy, freedom, and friendship with joy, but never gives credence to the British deep state's plans for division and disintegration—a community that, through a century of experience, has come to understand that division brings not prosperity but disaster. This awakening will deliver an important lesson to the British deep state, which devises such reckless plans for these precious Muslim lands.

It should not be forgotten that, up until now, people have been led to believe that problems would be resolved and happiness achieved through division, fragmentation, and isolation. This tendency has always served as a

trump card for those who seek conflict and chaos. It is within our power to demonstrate to both the peoples of the Middle East and Western strategists the flaws in this mindset. The most effective response to the *Dajjal* Committee, which devises plans to incite hatred, is to counteract their schemes by crafting and implementing plans that eliminate hatred. The Middle East, which has for years allowed the British deep state to operate on it like a surgical table, must itself enable the construction of peace.

Our Lord has given the glad tidings that Muslims with the strength of faith are "uppermost":

Do not give up and do not be downhearted. You shall be uppermost if you are believers. (Qur'an, 3:139)

If carefully considered, both the idea of a clash of civilisations and the proposal of constructive chaos are dialectical concepts. It can be understood that these ideologies are propagated by dialectical materialist mindsets and are part of the British deep state's project to "transform the world into an imaginary communal system."

Conflicts will never permit development, nor is "chaos" a term that truly exists. Chaos refers to the idea that things in the universe come together randomly, lacking form, order, and harmony. This purportedly random and complex system is claimed to function autonomously and lack direction.

However, the concept of chaos is nothing more than an imaginary term developed by dialectical materialists in accordance with their Darwinist and materialist ideologies. In the universe, there is no such thing as "chaos." Nothing in the universe is without purpose. Every single particle is under God's command. Just as God created each particle, He is fully capable of maintaining them under His control at every moment.

It is He Who created the heavens and the Earth in six days, then established Himself firmly on the Throne. He knows what goes into the Earth and what comes out of it, what comes down from heaven and what goes up into it. He is with you wherever you are—God sees what you do. The kingdom of the heavens and the Earth belongs to Him. All things return to God. (Qur'an, 57:4-5)

Undoubtedly, turmoil and disasters occur in the universe. The mistake of dialectical materialists is that they assume these events occur randomly. However, all turmoil and disasters are under the control of God. Events, conflicts,

earthquakes, and wars that seem to happen outside the existing order are intentionally created by God with a purpose. God has already stated that He created the world not only with beauties but also with hardships, tribulations, and tests. The world behaves in accordance with this creation.

Therefore, the term "chaos" in itself is incorrect. There is no concept of "chaos" either on Earth or in the universe. No event develops by chance, whether on Earth or in the universe. Both the destiny of mankind and the destiny of the universe are undoubtedly determined in the Presence of God.

The keys of the Unseen are in His possession. No one knows them but Him. He knows everything in the land and sea. No leaf falls without His knowing it. There is no seed in the darkness of the earth, and nothing moist or dry which is not in a Clear Book. (Qur'an, 6:59)

The Plans of the British Deep State for Conflict and Hired Armies

The British deep state, particularly while preparing the ideological groundwork for the violence in the Middle East, has undoubtedly also planned its logistics. It foresaw that many countries would become destabilised immediately after Soros-like revolutions such as the Arab Spring. While inciting various countries of the Arabian Peninsula, along with other Arab nations like Egypt, against Qatar, it had already envisioned what the resulting environment would look like.

For this reason, the British deep state has always kept hired armies or specially trained terrorist organisations at the ready. One can easily observe how regions were suddenly inundated with terrorist organisations during the invasion of Iraq, and how the civil war in Syria turned into a war of terror. These hired armies are dispatched to specific regions and carry out their missions in exchange for payment. Many terrorist organisations that we think have a particular ideology are, in truth, primarily the creations of the British deep state. Their objective is neither to establish an "Islamic state" nor to seize control of countries. The sole aim of these individuals is to ignite an atmosphere of chaos and claim their payment.

Of course, it should not be forgotten that crowd psychology and provocation are among the elements most frequently employed by the British deep state. While a certain segment operates as the mercenary army of the British

deep state, there are many people who genuinely join these groups in pursuit of their ideologies. These individuals, unaware that they are serving the mercenary forces of the British deep state, throw themselves into certain death. They have no real understanding of the kind of the *dajjali* system they are serving. They have simply been deceived. Since the propaganda machinery of the British deep state operates effectively on the masses, for instance, recruiting militants for a terror organisation under the control of the British deep state becomes relatively easy.

According to statistics, only 10% of wars globally in recent years have occurred between regular armies affiliated with nation-states. The remaining conflicts involve terrorist groups, ambiguous armed factions that frequently change their names, and digital soldiers. While the mercenaries of the British deep state operate within these armed groups and manage their organisation, various front security companies are brought to the forefront. Individuals working for these front companies are often retired British or American soldiers. The existence of such front companies is significant for the British deep state, as these firms are held accountable for war crimes committed during conflicts, ensuring that no one directly blames Britain or the US. At the same time, war crimes involving the massacre of millions are committed, yet no perpetrator can be definitively identified.

One notable example is the businessman Erik Prince and his terror company Blackwater, which was revealed to the world through an article in *Vanity Fair* magazine. Like other terror companies that change their names according to circumstances, Prince's firm first operated as Blackwater, then XE, and later under the name Academi.

In 2007, Blackwater mercenaries killed 17 people walking on a street in Iraq purely for their own amusement. When videos of this incident emerged, a major investigation was launched against Erik Prince. The CIA director of the time disclosed Prince's identity to the press. In an interview with *Vanity Fair*, Prince said the following: *"I put myself and my company at the CIA's disposal for some very risky missions. But... (they) threw me under the bus."*⁴⁸⁶

Armies made up of criminals, murderers, drug addicts, and even convicts exist in all territories occupied in the Middle East. These individuals, whose sole purpose is earning money and who can kill with little hesitation, primarily aim to further expand the state of chaos. While the question of why and how a psychopath who killed 17 innocent people for pleasure could commit such an act remains an



The company Blackwater, which forms mercenary armies to fight in various regions, supplies some terrorist groups with paid fighters in countries experiencing turmoil.

important matter awaiting answers for many, the authorities showed little interest in addressing it. Thousands of such incidents are routinely and indiscriminately carried out. Indeed, even after these incidents came to light and Prince openly criticised the CIA, he continued his operations in secret.

In Afghanistan, for every American soldier, there are three mercenaries employed by private contracting firms. In Iraq, there are two mercenaries for every American soldier.

These mercenary armies have occasionally aligned themselves with radical terrorist groups, and at other times with communist terrorist organisations like the YPG. Sometimes, they have acted as unnamed groups, creating chaos purely for disruption. It is known that Prince and his company have also operated within Turkey's borders, embedded among PKK/PYD forces. It has been revealed that Academi's mercenaries provided direct support to the PKK during clashes in Çukurca, Hakkari.⁴⁸⁷

In 2016, *Milli Gazete* brought Erik Prince's discreet visit to Turkey into focus and questioned the reason behind his presence in the country. This visit, which took place before the visit of then US Vice President Joe Biden, curiously did not attract much attention. Consequently, the purpose of this visit has never been fully understood.⁴⁸⁸ However, one known fact is that US-manufactured weapons were sent to Qandil through Blackwater. Now, though, the US is conducting these arms shipments openly and without the need for intermediary organisations. This is because the US's bloodthirsty mercenary army is now the YPG, which is entirely composed of killers who take lives for meagre gains.

Undoubtedly, companies dealing in mercenary forces are not limited to Blackwater. Currently, numerous contractor firms operate directly in the turmoil-ridden regions of the Middle East and indirectly in countries like Turkey, which are being dragged into chaos.

What we need to understand here is the following: the wars in the Middle East are not being fought for freedom or independence, as is often claimed. The sole purpose of these conflicts is to create an environment for further discord and to trigger more wars. None of these mercenaries aim to end the wars, as they profit from the continuation of violence. Similarly, the aim of the British deep state has never been to bring an end to these conflicts. Therefore, it is futile for Muslims to expect the war in Syria, the terrorism in Iraq, or the massacres in Yemen to end by themselves. These wars will persist, perpetuated by certain forces unless sensible and determined action is taken by rational-minded Muslims.

It should also be remembered that the arms trade under the control of the British deep state represents an enormous market. The British deep state deliberately sustains this market through war. According to them, outdated weapons must be utilised in some way, and new ones must be marketed in their place.

This is why the British deep state envisions a world where wars never end. They plan to achieve this through the continuous efforts of war ideologues to rationalise warfare to the public, profiting millions from the lucrative war market via proxy terrorist organisations, and sending mercenaries to fight on the battlefield. As a result, the Middle East will remain



In 1992, American jets
patrolled the no-fly
zone over Iraq

in perpetual instability, with innocent people being mercilessly slaughtered without respite. This is the vision of life that the British deep state offers to the world, and it is being actively implemented as we speak.

Our Almighty Lord has described the persistent corruptive pursuits of *Dajjal* Committee in the following way:

...Each time they kindle the fire of war, God extinguishes it. They rush about the earth corrupting it. God does not love corrupters. (Qur'an, 5:64)

A Veneer for Civilian Massacres: Collateral Damage

In 2010, a video recording from 2007 revealed through Wikileaks sent chills down the spine of the entire world. The footage showed an American air unit striking a target in Baghdad, martyring 12 people, while members of the unit could be heard laughing in the aftermath of the massacre. These 12 individuals were civilians mistakenly targeted, and among them were two Iraqi employees working for Reuters.

Another video that later came to light documented two Apache helicopters attacking civilian targets once again. Among the martyrs were Namir Noor-Eldeen, a 22-year-old photographer for Reuters, and his driver.⁴⁸⁹

While videos like this one offer us a glimpse, albeit limited, of what is happening in Iraq, the widespread availability of such videos undoubtedly has deeper underlying reasons. The first is that the British deep state aims to present civilian massacres as a natural consequence of war. The second is its desire to shift all the blame onto the United States, thereby ensuring that the primary target becomes the US. The third reason is the attempt to portray itself as victimized by sacrificing its own personnel—Reuters reporters—on the ground. (It is worth noting that these Reuters reporters were Iraqis and were easily expendable for the British deep state.)

Tragically, such civilian massacres continue to take place extensively, especially during the Iraq, Syria, and Libya wars, as well as in the ongoing Yemen War, which remains away from public scrutiny. Supporters of the British deep state have portrayed these civilian massacres as the "inevitable consequence" of war, coining the term "Collateral Damage."



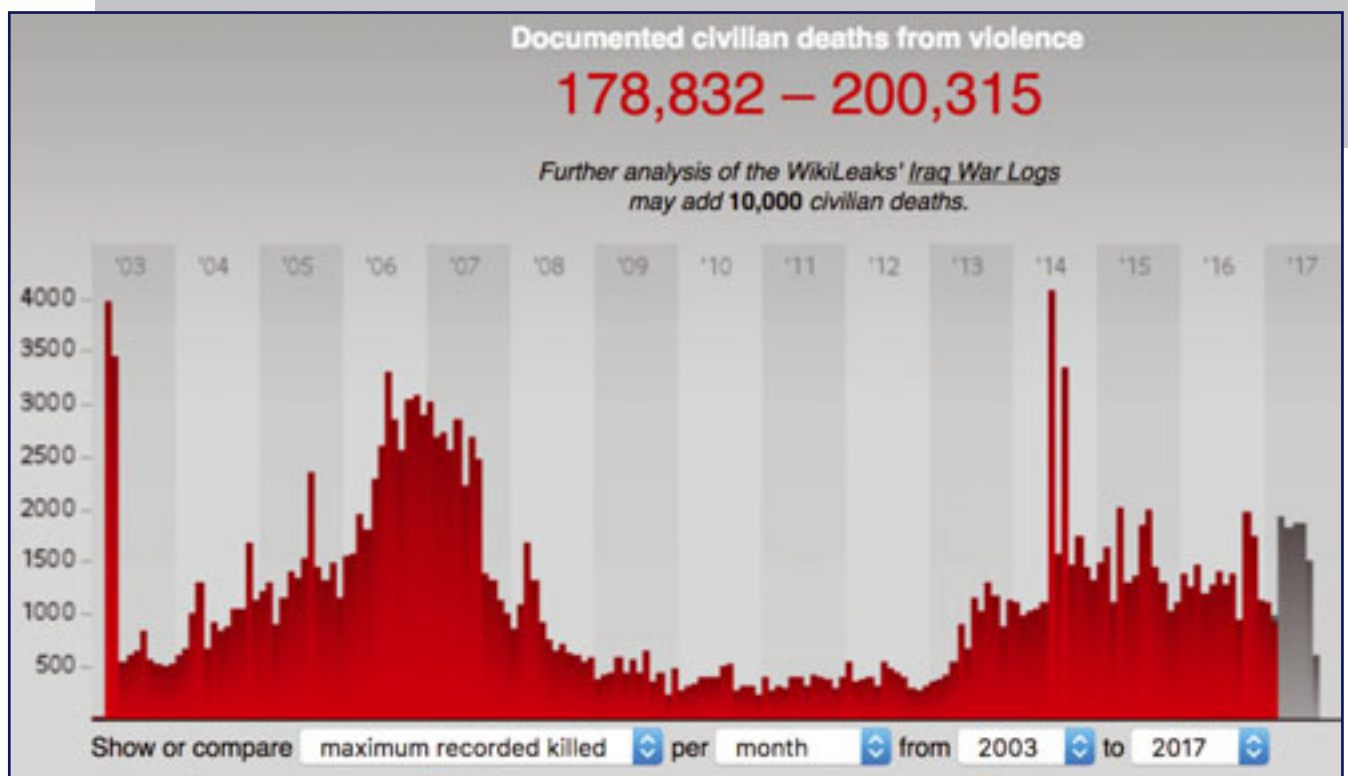
The revelation through Wikileaks documents that civilians were targeted from a US Apache helicopter illustrated the extent of disaster in Iraq. Reuters photographer Namir Noor-Eldeen and his driver Saeed Chmagh were deliberately targeted.



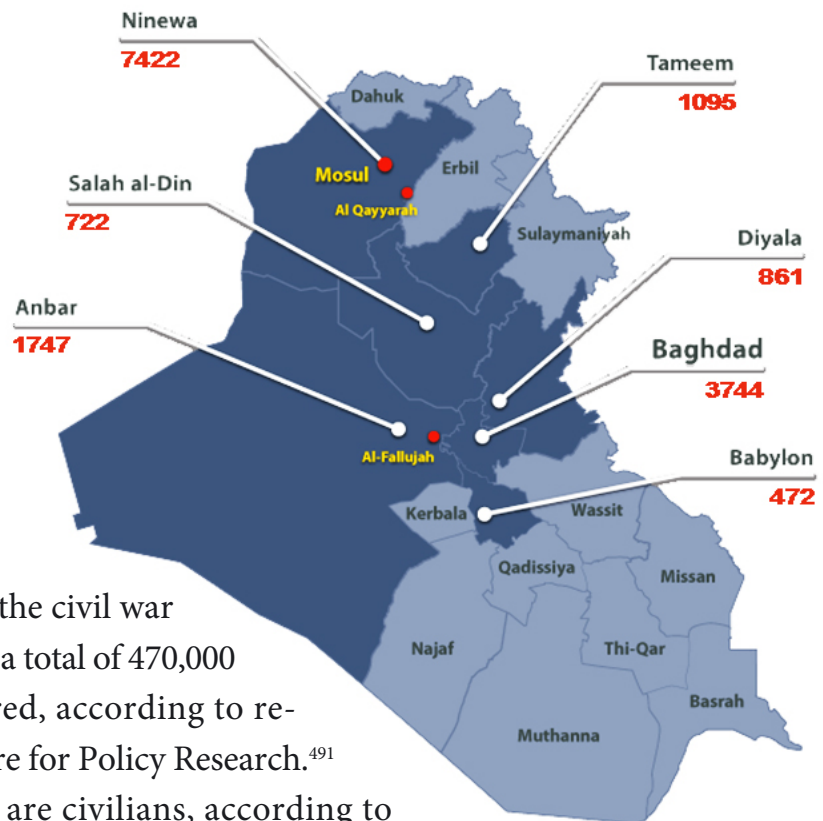
When such a phrase, invented to trivialize and sanitise indiscriminate, uncontrolled, and insensitive killings, gains a foothold in scientific terminology, it strangely becomes legitimised. Indeed, wherever the phrase "collateral damage" is used, an emphasis is persistently placed on the "legitimacy" of the act. In other words, an innocent civilian can be martyred by bombing aircraft, accountability cannot be demanded, and the martyred civilians merely become statistics in a record.

According to research conducted by the Iraq Body Count Project, between March 2003 and March 2017 alone, the number of civilians martyred in Iraq as a result of bombings and drone strikes ranged between 178,587 and 200,029.⁴⁹⁰ The organisation also noted the presence of numerous other lost civilians not included in these figures.

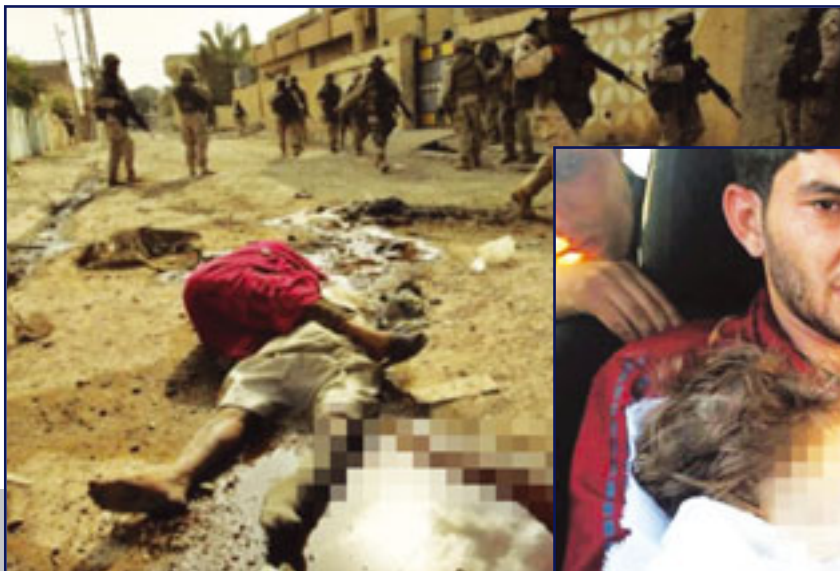
Research conducted by the Iraq Body Count Project indicates that between 2003 and 2017, the number of civilians martyred ranged from 178,587 to 200,029. It was also noted that many more civilians not included in these figures exist.



As a result of the plans of the British deep state, the seven cities in Iraq where the highest levels of violence have occurred are shown on the map. The figures presented for each city indicate the civilian casualties in these regions.



In Syria, as a result of the civil war that began in March 2011, a total of 470,000 people have been martyred, according to research by the Syrian Centre for Policy Research.⁴⁹¹ Of this number, 151,888 are civilians, according to Syrian Martyrs data. The reason why the figures provided by Syrian Martyrs exceed those of the UN is that they are able to identify losses within the region and also record anonymous casualties. Therefore, taking these figures into account appears to be more realistic.



The civilian victims in the bombed countries are being trivialised under the term "Collateral Damage" by the British deep state.



According to a report published by the Syrian Observatory for Human Rights in March 2017, the number of children martyred during the conflicts was 17,411, while the number of women was 10,847.⁴⁹²

George Orwell, one of the deep figures of British intelligence, stated in an essay he wrote in 1946 that *"political speech and writing are largely the defense of the indefensible,"* and he noted that *"thus political language has to consist largely of euphemism, question-begging and sheer cloudy vagueness."*⁴⁹³ Here, Orwell is actually describing the covert method employed by the British deep state. Atrocities carried out openly before the world's eyes have been cloaked in a political language and made to seem normal to the global audience. Civilian casualties are presented as the "natural consequence" of a war unjustly imposed by invaders arriving in the region. In this way, the insidious strategy of the British deep state is implemented; groups deemed "worthless" in their view are portrayed to the world as insignificant, with the impression created that their deaths do not hold much meaning. (All our brothers and sisters in the region who have been subjected to oppression and martyred are above such statements.)





Through its insidious policies, the British deep state will continue to martyr more Muslims. The only way to prevent this is for Muslims to come together in unity.

This strategy also incorporates the "strategy of devaluing Muslims." The British deep state, which has long dominated the peoples of the Middle East, believes that over time, these populations are groups that need to be eliminated. Since its ultimate aim is particularly the annihilation of the Islamic community, it believes that targeting this community's religion, national and spiritual values, and identity will quickly achieve this goal. Reckless terms such as "collateral damage" are employed to simplify and legitimise this objective.

Unfortunately, a portion of the Middle Eastern peoples has fallen victim to this insidious strategy, succumbing to the malaise of perceiving themselves as worthless. This arises from their persistence in adhering to a superstitious understanding of religion, their ignorance of the exalted value that Islam bestows upon them, and their misconception that treacherous powers such as the British deep state are truly superior to them. To address this issue, there is an urgent need to expose the British deep state as *Dajjal* Committee and to introduce the true essence of Islam to the peoples of the Middle East. A Muslim who understands and practises true Islam is noble, refined, distinguished, well-groomed, intelligent, and modern. This reality, which is scarcely known in some Muslim communities, must certainly be conveyed, and Islam as presented in the Qur'an—not in sources filled with superstition—must be introduced to them.

Our Almighty Lord advises Muslims to take the Qur'an as their foundation, as it will bring them dignity and honour.

**We have given them their Reminder, but they have turned away from it.
(Qur'an, 23:71)**

4. British Shiism – British Sunnism

The concepts of British Shiism and British Sunnism are ideologies developed by the British deep state to divide Muslims. By employing these ideologies and utilising various agents under its patronage, the British deep state aims to sow discord between Sunni and Shia Muslims, fragmenting the Middle East through sectarian wars and plunging the region into bloodshed. Tragically, these artificially fabricated concepts have found influence in various circles in the Middle East and have been actively encouraged as factors exacerbating internal conflicts, particularly in volatile regions such as Iraq and Syria. Sectarian strife constitutes one of the most insidious plans devised by the British deep state to destabilise the Islamic community.



Ayatollah Ali Khamenei

Fortunately, during a period when hostility was being intensified, our warnings regarding this danger found resonance, and rational voices in Iran, the primary target of the British deep state's seeds of sedition, stepped forward to issue significant statements. Leaders, scholars, and experts in Iran, most notably the Supreme Leader of the Islamic Republic of Iran, Ayatollah Ali Khamenei, have highlighted that this sedition is a fabricated notion referred to as "British Shiism" and have called upon reasonable Muslims to counteract it through scholarly efforts.

Seyyid Hadi Afghahi, an expert on international and regional affairs in Iran, drew an apt comparison during the "True Islam" symposium held at Isfahan University, referring to British Shiism as "*a shrapnel fragment lodged in the spinal cord of Islamic unity*". He further elaborated by stating:

If doctors fail to exercise sufficient caution in removing this shrapnel, and if necessary sensitivity is not demonstrated regarding the issue of London Shiism—which belongs to the concept of marja'iyat (a religious authority institution established in Iran to continue the legacy of esteemed Islamic leadership, outline key legislation and reforms, and oversee propagation and welfare activities)—a severe blow will be inflicted upon the body of Shiism.

Afghahi has added the following words to his speech:

The issue of British Shiism is one of the most significant and dangerous matters of our time; this is because political issues can be analysed quite readily, but the matter of London Shiism is particularly delicate.

Afghahi has described the goals of those arising with British Shiism as follows:

They emerged through the medium of the press, and indeed, the blade of the media is sharper than the sword and its influence is far greater. The sword relates to the body, whereas poisoned pens revolve around love and hate; in other words, they target the heart.⁴⁹⁴

The descriptions here are crucial. Sectarian conflict is one of the most insidious plans designed by the British deep state to bring the Islamic community to ruin. A portion of the Islamic community has fallen for this scheme, and unnecessary sectarian strife has turned parts of the Middle East into seas of blood.

In reality, the game of British Shiism and British Sunnism is the same one initiated by Gertrude Bell and T. E. Lawrence, which triggered Arab revolts within the Ottoman Empire. Brothers who had lived together for hundreds of years turned against one another for the first time because of this game. As will be remembered, the division experienced in the Middle East was the result of the secret 1921 Cairo Conference, where the "40 Thieves" drew the new borders of the Middle East. (Detailed information can be found in the first volume of the book.)

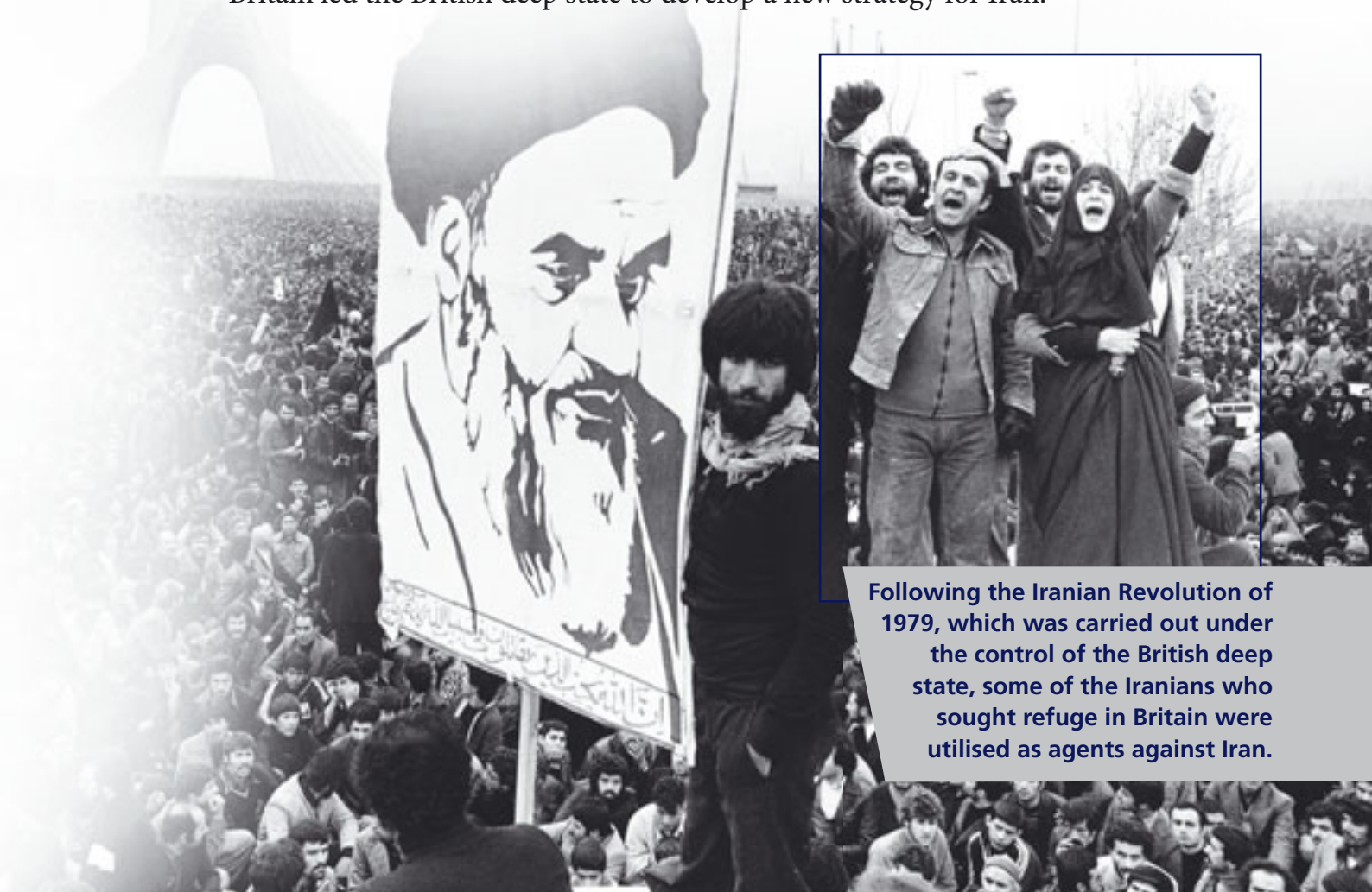


The Cairo Conference, held secretly in 1921 under the leadership of Winston Churchill. In the image, agents Bell and Lawrence are seen with Churchill.

Prior to this strategy, there had never been Sunni-Shia clashes in history, nor encounters over such sectarian struggles. Within the Ottoman State, Shias fought alongside the Ottomans against the British; the victory of Kut Al Amara was achieved thanks to this alliance.

Shia-majority Iran and Sunni-majority Turkey have lived in peace for 400 years and share one of the world's oldest borders. The machinations of the British deep state have not managed to influence these two deeply-rooted nations, and despite all its efforts, the friendship between Turkey and Iran has continued to grow. These two nations are the only countries in the Middle East that have genuinely maintained their stability, resisting the insidious efforts of the British deep state.

The game that began prior to the First World War was later extended to further fragment the Middle East, turning into an operation targeting Iran. After the 1979 revolution in Iran, the massive wave of migration from Iran to Britain led the British deep state to develop a new strategy for Iran.⁴⁹⁵



Following the Iranian Revolution of 1979, which was carried out under the control of the British deep state, some of the Iranians who sought refuge in Britain were utilised as agents against Iran.

While some of the Iranians who migrated to Britain did so for financial reasons or for education, there was also a significant number of individuals among them who were antagonistic towards Iran. A portion of these individuals were swiftly turned into agents to be used by the British deep state against Iran.

Among these dissidents, members of an extremist movement led by some Shia clerics, also referred to as "Ghulat," occupy an important position. These clerics, who live in Britain and operate their own television channels, advocate for a movement that, due to its associations, has come to be referred to as "British Shiism."

This movement, termed British Shiism, is also joined by certain self-proclaimed Shia clerics residing in Britain. These individuals label non-Shias as "people of shirk" (polytheists) and frequently insult prominent figures and sacred values deeply revered by Muslims, such as Abu Bakr (ra), Umar (ra), Uthman (ra), and Aisha (ra), on their television channels.⁴⁹⁶ (Our esteemed Caliphs, Hazrat Aisha and the Companions are above such statements.)

Seyyid Hadi Afghahi states that the British Shias consider themselves the only true Muslims and even label other Shias, who do not share their views, as heretics.

According to Afghahi, one of the most prominent characteristics of this group is their animosity towards Sunni Muslims. This group operates 17 satellite television channels broadcasting 24/7, including channels such as Imam Hussein TV 1-2-3, Baqi, Alanwar TV 1-2, Al-Zahra TV, Al-Mahdi TV, Khadija TV, Aba al-Fadl al-Abbas TV, Teen Ch 4, and Fadak TV. The broadcasting policies of these channels are notably aggressive towards those outside their sect.⁴⁹⁷

The programmes on these channels both exacerbate Shia-Sunni differences and denigrate devout Shiism. This approach stems from the fact that the hostility of this group towards Sunni Muslims has never been endorsed by Iranian leader Khomeini or Iran's current Supreme Leader Ali Khamenei.

The tensions escalated when one of the leaders of this movement, Mujtaba Shirazi, who resides in Britain, issued a fatwa stating, "Killing sunnis is a religious duty." In contrast, Grand Ayatollah Ali al-Sistani, the spiritual

leader of Iraqi Shias, exhibited a conscientious stance by declaring that Sunnis in Iraq should be protected. Shirazi and his followers went on to declare Ayatollah Ali al-Sistani an "unbeliever" for his peace-oriented and Islamic declarations. They have also directed strong insults towards Khamenei.

Afghahi also questions some traditions that were later developed specifically within Shiism. These include the celebration of the day of Hazrat Umar's (ra) assassination as a festival by British Shias, the encouragement of the act of "self-flagellation" (a ritual where some Shias shed their blood by striking themselves with chains, swords, or daggers to symbolise the events of Karbala), and the practice of women walking barefoot over thorns to symbolise the arduous desert journeys undertaken by the women of the Ahlul Bayt.

Afghahi states that it is necessary to investigate who has been behind the introduction of such traditions into Shia communities, aimed at damaging the alliance between Shia and Sunni groups. According to Afghahi, these traditions have recently been brought to the forefront more prominently. It is a fact that social actions and practices have always been used by the British deep state as an effective weapon.



Some Shia scholars believe that bloody rituals such as striking oneself with swords are also part of the British Shiism strategy.

In 2016, during a speech commemorating Eid al-Ghadir, Iran's Supreme Leader Ayatollah Ali Khamenei addressed a large audience and highlighted the importance of Sunni and Shia sect members refraining from insulting one another. He added the following in his speech:

*Inciting emotions among other branches of Islam, in the name of Shiism, is actually the approach of 'British Shiism' - whose outcome would be the emergence of vicious groups and mercenaries from the US, and the UK's intelligence services, such as ISIS, Al-Nusra Front, and terrorist groups - who have committed multiple crimes and destruction in the region. Do not incite emotions of the Sunni community; this is British Shiism.*⁴⁹⁸

Ayatollah Ali Khamenei further stated that figures representing British Shiism, such as Mojtaba Shirazi and Yasser al-Habib, are under the control of British MI6 intelligence agency and are being used to fuel sectarian conflicts. Consequently, in January 2015, the Iranian government halted the broadcasting of 17 satellite TV channels affiliated with these individuals, as they were accused of stirring divisions between Sunni and Shia Muslims in their broadcasts to Iran.

These remarks by Ayatollah Ali Khamenei carry significant weight:

*Whether Shia or Sunni, all Islamic denominations should avoid creating discord. It must not be forgotten that the existence of the Holy Prophet (pbuh), the Qur'an, and the Kaaba is rooted in unity and solidarity.*⁴⁹⁹

The President of The Ahl al-Bayt World Assembly, Ayatollah Shabestari, stated the following about British Shiism: *"The enemy is today pursuing the creation of Shia fanaticism against Sunnis within the Islamic world. British Shiism, with its innovations and superstitions, provides material for the enemies to oppress and kill Muslims."*⁵⁰⁰

As can be observed, the strategy of the British deep state to disseminate a fabricated version of British Shiism has developed progressively since 1979, bringing great tribulations to the geography of the Middle East. In Iran, level-headed Muslims, particularly Ayatollah Ali Khamenei, quickly recognised this menace and have endeavoured to thwart this scheme by emphasising that there is no division between Shia and Sunni. The prudent stance of the Iranian leadership in this regard is commendable. However, it is not sufficient. In order to halt this calamity spread by the British deep state, the entire Islamic world must unite in solidarity, with both Sunnis and Shias coming together to dismantle this game.



**Mr Recep Tayyip
Erdoğan, the President
of the Republic of Turkey**

President Recep Tayyip Erdoğan, is also highly praiseworthy for his statements aimed at counter-ing this ploy. During his speech at the 13th Sum-mit of the Organization of Islamic Cooperation, President Erdoğan articulated the following sig-nificant remarks:

*As I have always stated, my religion is neither Sunnism nor Shiism; my religion is Islam. Like my 1.7 billion brothers and sisters, I am solely and simply a Muslim. All other distinctions are secondary to this faith and identity of mine.*⁵⁰¹

In another speech at the Gala Dinner for the Closing Session of the Turkish-Arab Congress on Higher Education, President Erdoğan shared these words:

*Unfortunately, the Islamic world is currently under threat from both Shia and Sunni divisions. I discussed this during the Islamic Cooperation Organisation Summit as well. **We do not have a religion called Shiism. Nor do we have a religion called Sunnism.** These are merely paths. But **above them all, we have one religion: Islam. As Muslims, we must never allow any shadow to be cast upon our brotherhood.***⁵⁰²

These words are significant, as the British deep state has made various attempts not only in Iran but also in Turkey regarding this matter. These attempts became particularly evident during the 15 July coup attempt, and immediately afterwards, anti-Iran provocations began nationwide under various pretexts. A large-scale project of anti-Iran and anti-Shia sentiment was thwarted thanks to our constant emphasis on the danger, persistent ex-planations, and our ability to expose the schemes of the British deep state.⁵⁰³

Samuel Huntington described this scheme, devised by the British deep state, with the term "Age of Muslim Wars." According to this plan, it was in-tended for the Muslim world to be embroiled in internal conflicts and for the boundaries of the newly designed Middle East map to be determined along Shia-Sunni divisions. Considering that countries in the Middle East like Iran, Iraq, Lebanon, Bahrain, and Yemen host both Shia and Sunni Muslim populations, the plan envisaged the fragmentation of established states and the

creation of smaller, fragmented statelets in line with the designs of the British deep state.

Today, the real danger for the Middle East lies neither in civil wars nor in terrorist organisations. The greatest threat in these lands is the lack of love and the sectarian strife among Muslims. Sectarianism is an element that enables the British deep state and its supporters to provoke unrest in the region with ease; it is the most effective weapon they use to divide the Islamic world into small, weak fragments.

It is important to note that sectarian conflicts and the accompanying brutality first emerged following the Iraq invasion, which was initiated entirely based on a lie. This marks the date when the British deep state began its policies of British Shiism and British Sunnism. The differences between sects, from this point onwards, effectively turned into savagery. Suicide bombers first appeared after this period. Iraq and Syria were subsequently divided into sectarian regions. The

conflicts in Yemen erupted after this time. People from different sects who had lived intertwined for hundreds of years suddenly faced division, fragmentation, and even warfare among themselves.



Sectarian conflicts and suicide bombers first emerged during the invasion of Iraq, which was initiated under a false pretext.



The disruption of this plan lies in the hands of Muslims. The hostility games developed under the false concepts of British Shiism and British Sunnism, which have no connection to Islam, must not be allowed to succeed. Undoing this scheme depends on the alliance of Shias and Sunnis. The coming together of our Shia and Sunni brothers and sisters, the alliance of Shia and Sunni nations, and the establishment of new friendship agreements, as well as collective action to solve the problems of Muslims, would deal a significant blow to the British deep state. It is crucial for these alliances to be forged strongly and visibly.

The alliance between Turkey and Iran would represent a very significant step on this matter. Both nations have historically been targets of the British deep state. The deep-rooted history, faith, national sentiments, and determination of these two countries have unsettled the British deep state for many years. Throughout history, the deep state has consistently sought to incite discord between Turkey and Iran, yet the wisdom and faith of both nations have successfully prevented this. Going forward, it is crucial that this alliance becomes even stronger and is especially emphasised. In this context, the remarks made by the President Recep Tayyip Erdoğan, during the opening address at the Organisation of Islamic Cooperation Summit, carry great significance. President Erdoğan, by stating "*Sectarianism is sedition. I am neither Sunni nor Shia; I am a Muslim,*" exhibited an exemplary stance for all leaders in the Middle East.⁵⁰⁴

Within the circles caught up in sectarian conflicts, it is particularly important to launch a significant educational campaign to promote the spread of Qur'an-based Islam. It is important to describe with evidence that all Muslims are brothers and sisters by explaining that the religion of Islam will be communicated to Muslims with the Qur'an, that Muslims will only be asked from the Qur'an, and therefore that the Prophet Muhammad (pbuh) does not have a sect.

As Muslims, the only book we will be questioned about in the Hereafter is the Qur'an. Almighty God has revealed this truth in the following verse:

It is certainly a reminder to you and to your people and you will be questioned. (Qur'an, 43:44)

What Do Shia Intellectuals Say About British Shiism?

Chairman of Al-Mustafa International University, Ayatollah Arafi:

However, I must express regret that a movement has been formed which seeks to propagate extremism, sectarianism, conflict, and all forms of intolerance. This movement can be referred to as "British Shiism," for it is nourished by sources that have long been in conflict with Islam, notably the British. This group, sustained by the logistical and financial support of the British, delivers the heaviest blows to the teachings of the Ahlul Bayt.⁵⁰⁵

Director of the Imam Mahdi Seminary, Ayatollah Ruhollah Gorhi:

British Shiism manifests itself in new forms every day, orchestrated by the old colonial power. Its aim has always been to destroy the Islamic world and sow discord among Muslims by utilising all actors both inside and outside its nation for this purpose.⁵⁰⁶

Secretary-General of the World Forum for Proximity of Islamic Schools of Thought, Ayatollah Araki:

The movement of British Shiism intensified after the fall of Saddam's regime, driven by a fear of unity among Muslims. It made great efforts to infiltrate Iranian and Iraqi societies. Its primary goal was to hollow out the essence of Shiism by promoting a so-called Shiism cloaked in the guise of Islam, standing against the true Shia legacy of Hazrat Hussain (ra), which is characterised by striving against oppression and advocating justice.⁵⁰⁷

Member of the Supreme Council of the Cultural Revolution, Hassan Rahimpour Azghadi:

British Shiism works to divide the global Muslim community by exploiting hypocrites among both Sunnis and Shias. The damage inflicted on Shiism by this group exceeds that caused by other Shia adversaries.⁵⁰⁸

Author of the book "British Shiism," Saleh Ghasemi:

Following the World War, colonial powers sought to dominate the Islamic world and secure their interests. This could not be achieved without formulating a macro-strategy, a strategy that was designed to stir discord within the Islamic world, thereby disrupting the unity among Islamic schools of thought.⁵⁰⁹

5. Neo-Communism

In the section where we examined the founding purposes of the European Union and Churchill's efforts in this regard, we documented that this union was actually established by the British deep state to create a structure akin to the Soviet Union. When we look at the plans of the British deep state, we see that the ultimate goal is invariably portrayed as a return to an imagined commune system as envisaged by communism.



In reality, "a return to the commune system" is merely a flawed assumption reflecting the false beliefs of Darwinists and materialists. There has never been a historical period referred to as the commune system. The supposed primitive system where humans allegedly lived communally, sharing their women and even their children, has never existed at any point in history. This erroneous assumption is based on the materialist claim that values such as family, morality, and religion emerged later. This baseless claim has no scientific evidence or foundation.

All human communities throughout history have established their own civilisations. Prophets and divine books have been sent to each of these communities, and they have lived by knowing and practising spiritual concepts such as religion, morality, and family under the guidance of true religions. The reason communist philosophy tries to convince humanity of the existence of such a period is to impose the falsehood that humanity supposedly passed through a "primitive era" and to provide a psychological basis for the theory of evolution. This primitive era, which has never existed at any stage of history, will never exist in the future either.

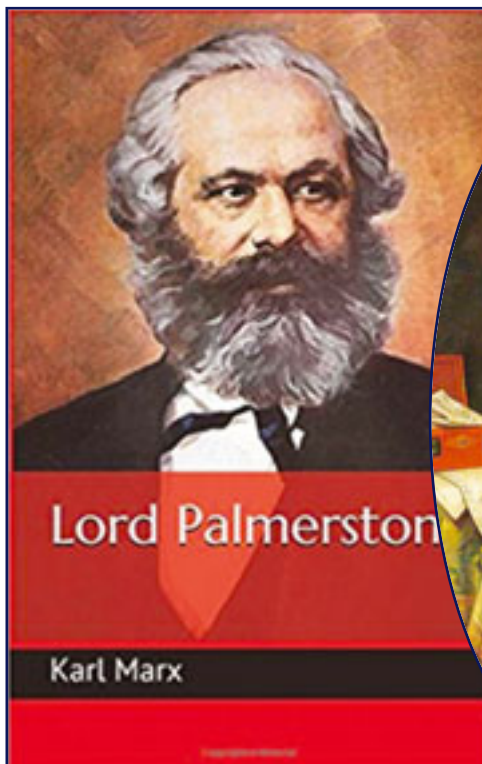
However, the British deep state has always constructed its plans based on this imaginary future. It has frequently implemented duplicitous policies in pursuit of this goal, appearing to oppose communist parties, regimes, and individuals while secretly supporting communism behind the scenes. It has built the core alliances of the world, including the EU, on this objective.

Undoubtedly, neither the British Government itself, nor the British public, nor other European nations are aware of the essence of such a plan. The strategy implemented upon them has always been one of deception. This is precisely why they continue to proceed along the path determined by the British deep state, without knowing its true objectives. Yet, this situation constitutes a threat not only to Europe but to the entire world.

First and foremost, it is necessary to highlight the following point: certain ideologues, who historically came to prominence for their struggles against imperialism and laid the foundation of communist philosophy, were, in fact, educated within an imperialist system—namely, by the British deep state. Karl Marx should be mentioned first in this regard. Although a fervent opponent of the bourgeoisie, Marx had close ties with individuals such as banker Rothschild, a figure considered one of the greatest bourgeoisie in Britain, and others of similar stature. American author Eustace Mullins elaborates on this matter as follows:

Marx's economic views were entirely compatible with the views of the banking establishment in the City of London and particularly the House of Rothschild (Rothschild Bank). It is no accident that Karl Marx is buried, not in Moscow, but in London, nor is it an accident that the triumph and bloodbath of the Bolsheviks in Russia gave the Rothschilds and their asso-

ciates one billion dollars in cash which the luckless Czar had deposited in their European and New York banks. Few people know that Marx had close relations with the British aristocracy, through his marriage to Jenny von Westphalen.⁵¹⁰



Karl Marx settled in London and, during his early years in Britain, received support from British Prime Minister Lord Palmerston.



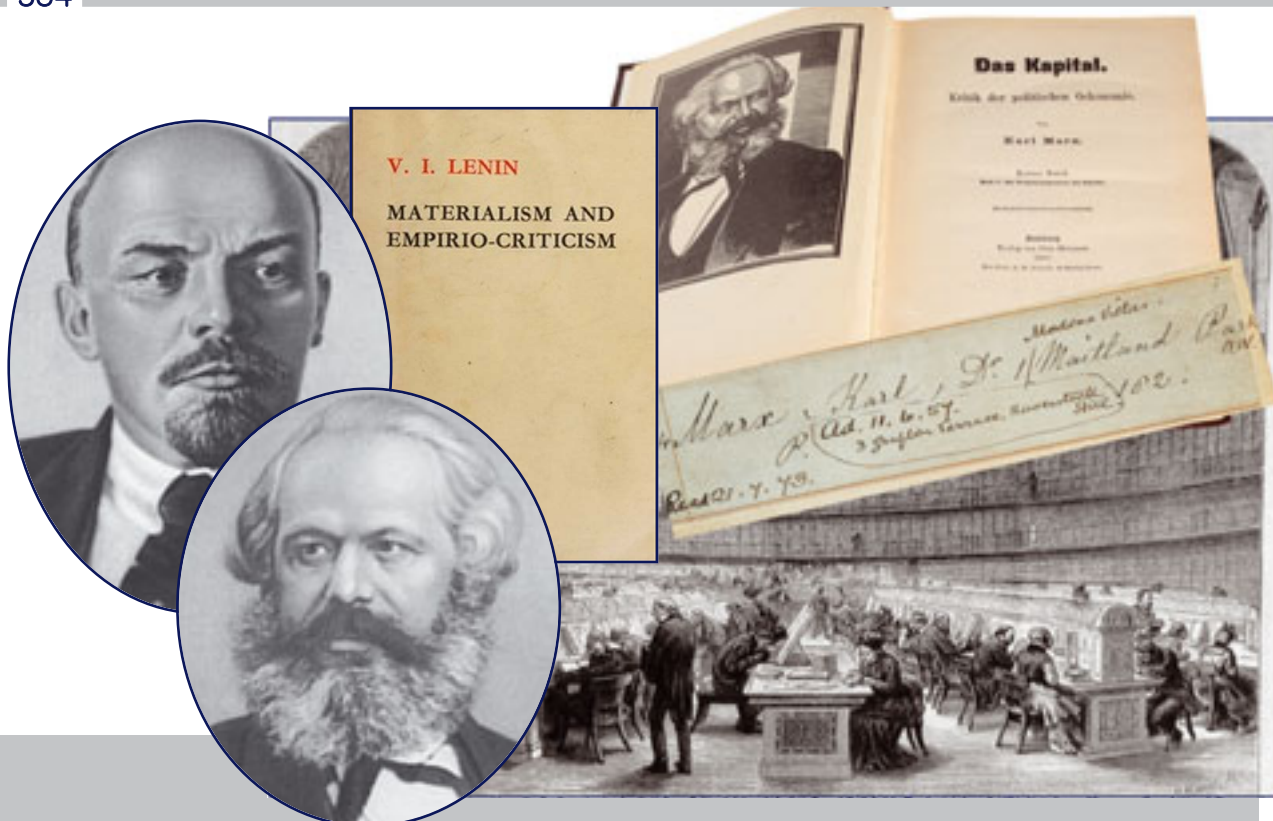
Marx with his wife
in London, 1869

As Mullins also emphasises, none of this is coincidental. Although Karl Marx was born in Germany, he moved to London in 1849, where all his influential books were published. During his early years in Britain, he received support from British Prime Minister Lord Palmerston. Palmerston is known as the architect of the Crimean War and the American Civil War. Marx's ideas were influenced by the British economist Adam Smith.⁵¹¹ Interestingly, Smith is a proponent of savage capitalism. In reality, Marx's economic views align with the practices of the banks in the City of London, especially The House of Rothschild (Rothschild Bank).

Friedrich Engels, who, alongside Marx, shaped communist ideology, also belonged to the bourgeoisie. Engels' father was a renowned industrialist, and Engels spent most of his life in Britain. Engels wrote his most notable book, *The Condition of the Working Class in England*, while Marx wrote and published *Das Kapital* in Britain. Their joint work, *The Communist Manifesto*, was also first published in Britain.

In his writings, Marx frequently praised British imperialism. During Britain's occupation of India, he claimed that the deaths of thousands of people were "insignificant" and argued that it would indirectly bring universal justice and happiness. (Innocent victims are above such claims.)

The leader of the Bolsheviks, Lenin, also lived in Britain for many years. The party's publication, *Iskra*, was printed in Britain and secretly smuggled into Russia.⁵¹² Lenin wrote his book *Materialism and Empirio-Criticism* in the British Museum Library.⁵¹³ Special permission was required to enter the library, and Lenin was able to secure this access for years. At the time, libraries were often used by secret services as meeting and information exchange venues. Library records indicate that Lenin visited the library hundreds of times. He also gave numerous small lectures there. Communist leaders such as Georgi Plekhanov, Maxim Litvinov, Leon Trotsky, and Maxim Gorky were also regular users of the library.



Karl Marx published all his major works, including *Das Kapital*, in London, while Lenin wrote his book *Materialism and Empirio-Criticism* in the British Museum Library. In the images, a representation of the British Museum Library and Marx's British Library admission card can be seen. (Below) The Crown Tavern in London, where Lenin and Stalin met for the first time.

Many writers find it surprising that Lenin wrote his most significant works aimed at overthrowing capitalism in Britain, considered the stronghold of capitalism. They write that such extensive activities would have been impossible without state support. What they fail to realise, however, is that the entire infrastructure of Lenin's Bolshevik revolution was, in fact, prepared by the British deep state.



Lenin and Stalin met for the first time in London in 1907. The place where they met was called the "Crown Tavern."⁵¹⁴ London was also the base where Lenin and Trotsky organised for the Bolshevik revolution. Trotsky received his ideological training from Alexander Parvus, a British intelligence agent and arms dealer.⁵¹⁵ The Bolshevik revolution



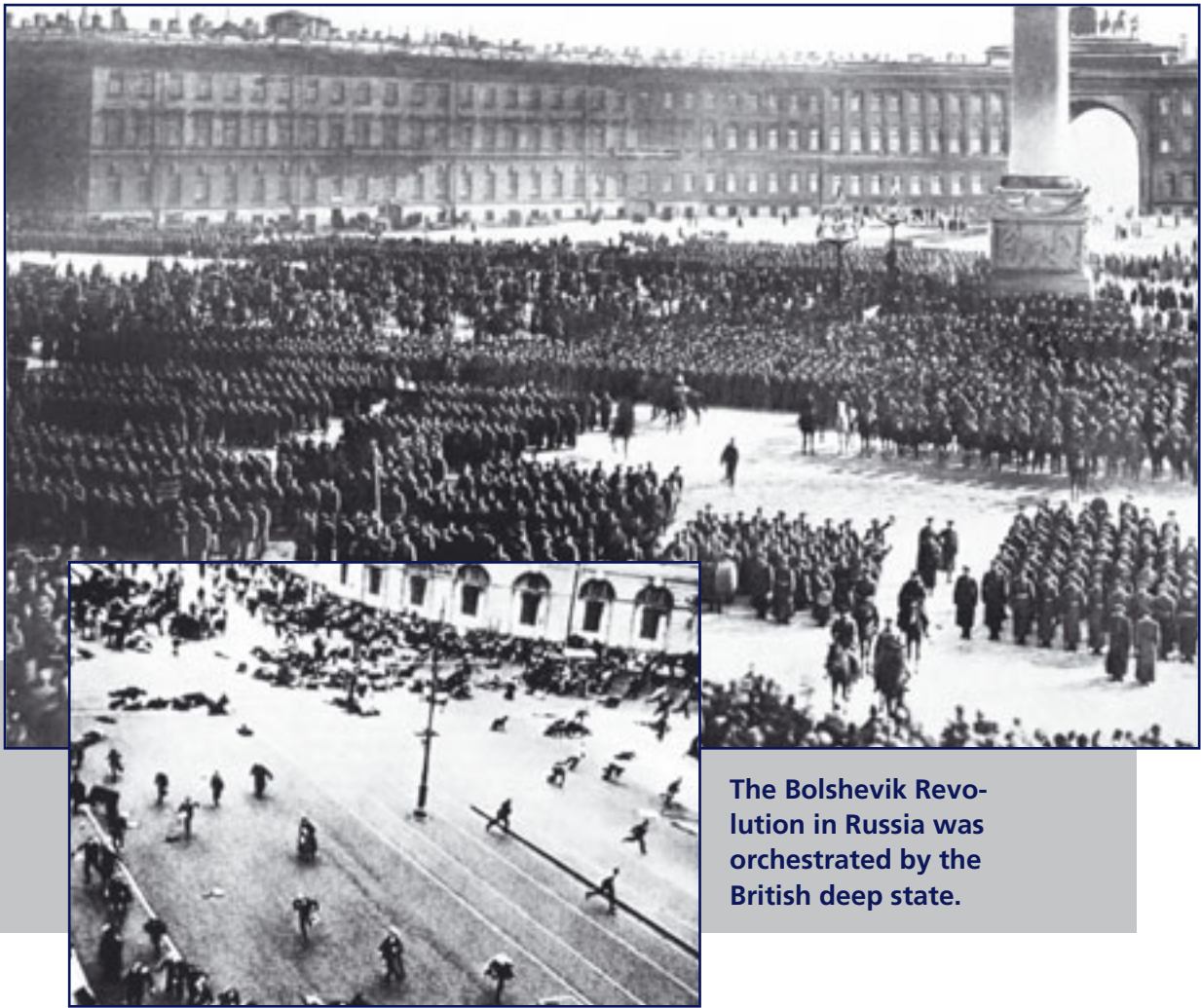
The Russian Social Democratic Labour Party held its most important congresses in London, after which this organisation transformed into the Communist Party of the Soviet Union. In the image, party members gathered in London are shown with Lenin.

was financed by entities such as Jacob Schiff, the Morgan family, the Rockefeller family, National City Bank, the Rothschild family, and Lord Alfred Milner, representing British financial interests.⁵¹⁶

The Russian Social Democratic Labour Party, affiliated with the Bolsheviks, held its most important congresses in London. The congress in 1907 brought together more than 300 communist delegates.⁵¹⁷ This party would later evolve into the Communist Party of the Soviet Union.

In 1917, a substantial amount of money provided by Rockefeller was utilised, and close to 300 revolutionaries set out from New York to Russia.⁵¹⁸ Along the way, these revolutionaries were arrested by Canadian intelligence, but the British Prime Minister Lloyd George intervened, leading to their release.

The primary motive behind the British deep state's organisation of the Bolsheviks was to overthrow the Russian Empire through revolution and plunge it into civil war. Indeed, this came to pass: the Tsardom in Russia was toppled, Tsar and his entire family were executed, and the communist Soviet Union, marked by mass killings, was established. With this manoeuvre by the British deep state, an entire generation was subjected to horrifying massacres. As a result, the British deep state achieved its aim: with the rise of the communist regime, the country was destabilised. It should be recalled that the British deep state harboured the ambition of employing a similar method in Europe to establish a new federal communist regime.



The Bolshevik Revolution in Russia was orchestrated by the British deep state.

Former American intelligence officer Dr John Coleman described this deceptive diplomacy as follows:

In documents I read years later, Allen Dulles, head of the OSS, was denounced by De Gaulle, who bluntly reminded him of the great diplomacy by deception successfully pulled off against Czar Nicholas II and the Russian people.

An integral part of the deception was to land a combined British, French and American force at Murmansk on June 23, 1918, under the command of American Major General Frederick Poole, ostensibly to help the Russians in their struggle against the Bolsheviks. The French truly believed that they were there to attack the Bolsheviks, when the allied force moved into Archangel on August 2nd, in which there was some fighting. Actually, the expeditionary force had three objectives:

- (a) to make it look as if Britain and America were battling the Bolsheviks,
- (b) to protect the large cache of Russian Army weapons and munitions in the region,
- (c) to help convert a doubtful populace to support Lenin by making it look as if he was the savior of the motherland, struggling to repel a foreign military force.⁵¹⁹

Coleman expresses how the Bolshevik Revolution was materially and logistically supported by British intelligence with the following words:

Documents I was able to examine in the archives of Whitehall, London tell a great deal about the activities of (George Alexander) Hill, a second generation MI5 officer. Hill's father was apparently very active in Jewish merchant circles with connections to Salonika in the time of Czar Nicholas II. Hill's son, George, who lived in London, was an MI5 courier for Wall Street and the City of London financiers backing the Bolsheviks; the money was channeled through Maxim Gorky, the darling of the theater set in London. In 1916, he was promoted to MI6 and sent to Salonika by MI6 chief, Sir Mansfield Cumming. From Salonika, Hill reported intelligence information to Cumming on the progress of the Bolsheviks plotting for the coming revolution — already 10 years in the making. On Nov. 17, 1917, Cumming ordered Hill to Moscow, where he at once became a personal aid to Leon Trotsky, on the recommendation of Parvus (Alexander Helpland.)

Hill drew up a plan for military intelligence which was accepted and became the basis of the GRU, with Hill and Trotsky as its founders.⁵²⁰



As can be understood, the British deep state has lied to the entire world from the very beginning. Communist regimes that emerged globally developed entirely under the control and with the support of the British deep

state. All infrastructure was prepared, and every type of military and financial support was provided. The communists in question were trained in London and marketed their greatest works there. Backed by British intelligence operating under the aegis of the British deep state, they were able to obtain information and logistical support from wherever they wished, establishing one of history's most oppressive systems of tyranny.

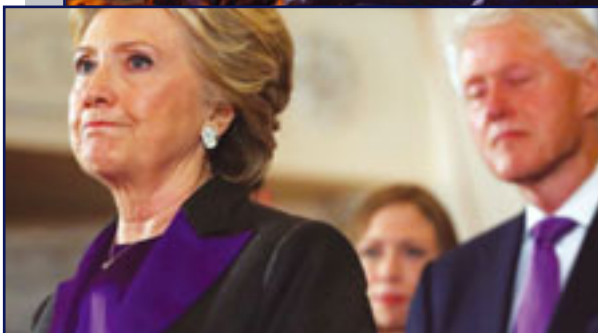
Neo-communism is still a subject supported and consistently cultivated by the British deep state today. In Europe, communism supporters have grown significantly stronger. These individuals continue to harbour the dream of transforming the European Union into a communist union. In the United States, Barack Obama, who entirely possesses a communist background, was elected president for two terms with the British deep state's backing, and in a nation like the US, which stands against communism, numerous pro-communism systems have been fostered. (You can find detailed information on this subject in the first volume of the book.) Immediately following this, a significant lobbying and propaganda campaign was launched for Hillary Clinton's presidency, who was also under the control of the British deep state. However, some unexpected situations arose against the British deep state. Despite black propaganda efforts by think tanks against Trump, Hillary Clinton-supporting lobbies backed by London, and intense media support, Donald Trump became the new President of the United States. This was an unforeseen situation for the British deep state. It is evidence that the world is now being shaped not according to the plans of the British deep state, but according to the *Mahdi* system.

Of course, in the face of this outcome, the British deep state did not remain



Obama, who has a socialist background, won his second election with the support of the British deep state, and numerous pro-communist systems were fostered in the United States.

The Purple Revolution, which was immediately set in motion with Trump's rise to power, was a familiar Open Society initiative. The revolution's name was deliberately chosen to emphasise homosexuality.



Despite an intense lobbying and propaganda effort for Hillary Clinton by the British deep state, their objectives were not achieved. Subsequently, immediate attempts were made to subdue Trump to the British deep state.

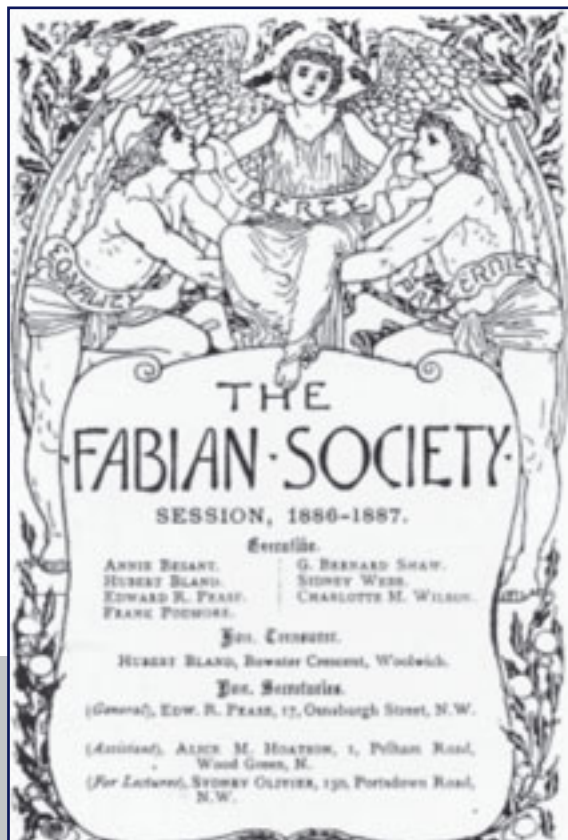
idle and has already begun its pressures and sanctions on Donald Trump. From the very first day, a statue of Churchill was placed on Trump's desk by the British deep state. As soon as the results were announced, covert operations began; sparks of public uprisings, a method associated with Soros, were ignited, and civilian coup attempts were organised on a "let's see if it works" basis. Shortly thereafter, these protests, which escalated into uprisings, were stated in the American media to have Soros behind them, and they were dubbed the "Purple Revolution."⁵²¹ Once Trump was elected President, allegations of electoral fraud surfaced widely in the US, creating public unrest and laying the groundwork for sanctions against Russia approved by the US Congress, with Russia being blamed through various tactics.

A Tool Used in the Name of Neo-Communism: The Fabian Society

To understand the mechanism of the British deep state, it is worth closely examining the Fabian Society and its ideology, Fabianism.

The term Fabianism is derived from the organisation called the "Fabian Society." This society was established on 4 January 1884 in London as a branch of "The Fellowship of the New Life" organisation.⁵²² Thanks to its participants, the society quickly gained an academic identity and held its meetings for many years at Essex Hall on Strand Road, a very popular venue in central London.⁵²³

From the moment it was established, the Fabians infiltrated British politics and were particularly prominent in dominating the Labour Party. By 1923,



One of the leading institutions of the neo-communism movement, the Fabian Society, in its early years

more than 20 Fabian members were part of the British Parliament, with five of them serving in the cabinet of Ramsay MacDonald, the former British Prime Minister from the Labour Party.⁵²⁴

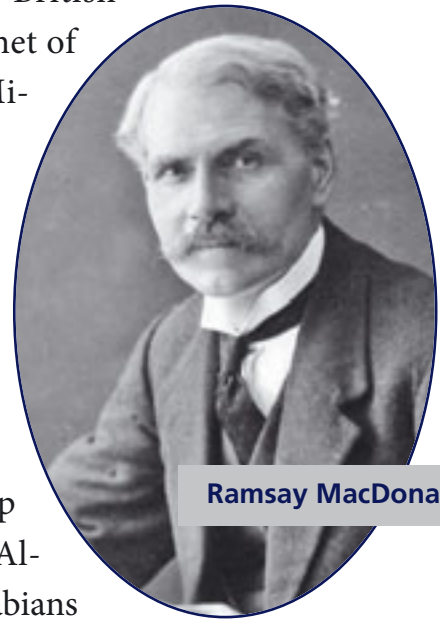
As in the past, many Fabians still occupy important positions within the state apparatus in Britain today. Tony Blair, Gordon Brown, Robin Cook, Jack Straw, and David Blunkett are just a few of the well-known Fabian politicians of our time.⁵²⁵

The influence and control of the British deep state over the Fabian Society has a long history. Although they identify themselves as socialists, the Fabians have left the door open even to fascist elements and have been tasked with advancing the policies of the British deep state both within Britain and beyond.

Fabianism is one of the many tools shaped by the British deep state for its purposes, alongside concepts such as British Christianity, British Shiism, or British Liberalism (Open Society). Thus, describing Fabianism as "British Socialism" would not be an inaccurate characterisation. The Society was fundamentally structured with the aim of establishing a socialist society.

Between 1903 and 1908, with the growing popularity of socialist thought in Britain, the Fabian Society also expanded, and by the end of this period, its membership had tripled to reach 2,500. In 1912, the student section of the Society was established under the name the University Socialist Federation, and with the outbreak of the First World War, the membership of this group exceeded 500.⁵²⁶

Looking at the arguments presented by the Fabian Society, it can be observed that they advocate socialism and communism at every opportunity. Indeed, the following is stated in the Fabian digital library: *"Marx made indeed a tremendous contribution to the British working-class movement, and has continued to influence it ever since. He gave it a deeper understanding of history, and a basis which helped the working classes to interpret the history of their own times and to understand themselves."*⁵²⁷



Ramsay MacDonalds

In another Fabian work found in the digital library, the following statements are included:

*"...it seems to me necessary that in order to make any due use of Socialist machinery one should have some sort of idea as to the life which is to be the result of it, let me now take up the often told tale of what we mean by Communism or Socialism; for between complete Socialism and Communism there is no difference whatever in my mind. Communism is in fact the completion of Socialism: when that ceases to be militant and becomes triumphant, it will be Communism."*⁵²⁸

Since the Fabian Society first introduced its socialist ideas, it quickly influenced the leading figures of its time. Among these figures are George Bernard Shaw, H. G. Wells, Annie Besant, Graham Wallas, Charles Marson, Sydney Olivier, Oliver Lodge, Ramsay MacDonald, and Emmeline Pankhurst. Even Bertrand Russell—though he later left—was once a member of the society.

The distinguishing characteristic of Fabian members is their belief that establishing a socialist order requires class revolution as a precondition. At the heart of the class revolution model lies class conflict, in other words, the struggle between the bourgeoisie and the proletariat. According to Marxists, this so-called class conflict, which has developed throughout human history, has now reached its final stage. In other words, as already

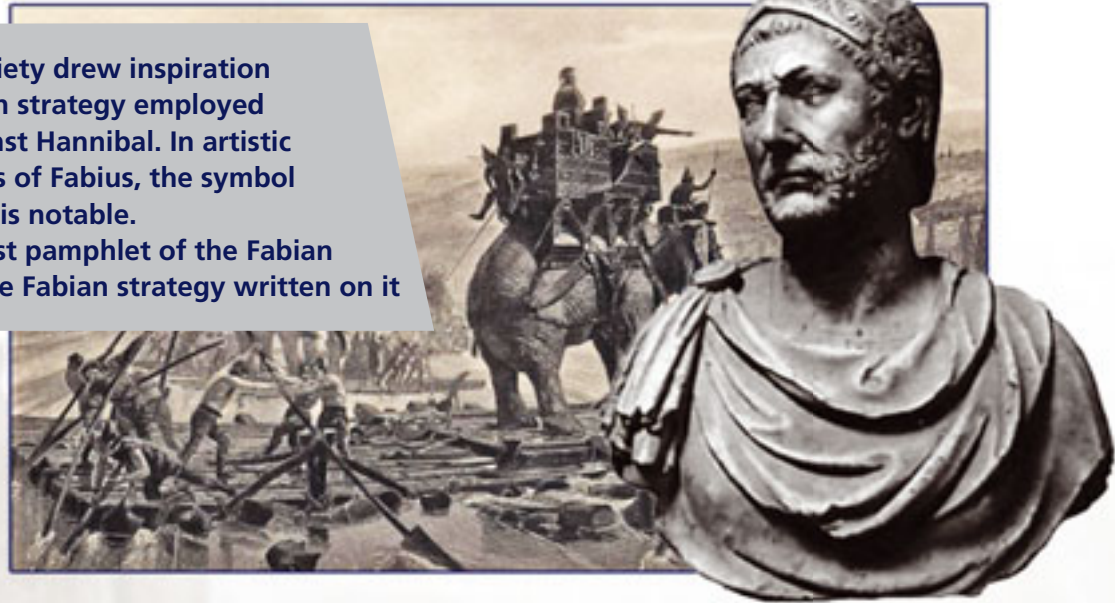
mentioned, Marxists are currently awaiting the so-called great leap of communism on a global scale. They



George Bernard Shaw, who was influenced by Fabian ideas, and his house, which is currently used as a museum

The Fabian Society drew inspiration from the Fabian strategy employed by Fabius against Hannibal. In artistic representations of Fabius, the symbol of an elephant is notable.

(Below) The first pamphlet of the Fabian Society with the Fabian strategy written on it



hope this will happen under the auspices of the British Deep State, through institutions like Fabian.

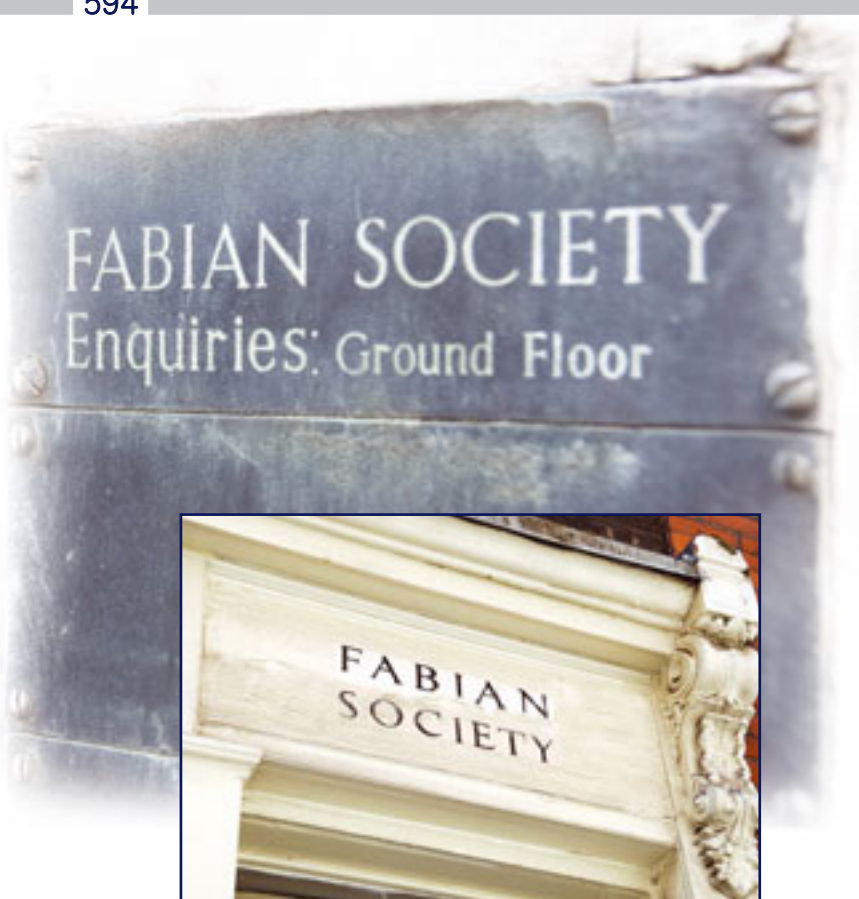
The society's name was inspired by the Fabian Strategy employed by Roman General Quintus Fabius Maximus Verrucosus. Instead of launching a direct assault on the enemy forces commanded by the famous general Hannibal, Fabius implemented harassment and attrition tactics against them, thereby gradually wearing down the enemy and achieving victory.⁵²⁹

The strategy inspired by this concept is explained on the cover of one of the early publications of the Fabian Society's pamphlets as follows:

*For the right moment you must wait, as Fabius did most patiently, when warring against Hannibal, though many censured his delays; but when the time comes you must strike hard, as Fabius did, or your waiting will be in vain, and fruitless.*⁵³⁰



"For the right moment you must wait, as FABIUS did most patiently, when warring against HANNIBAL, though many censured his delays; but when the time comes you must strike hard, as FABIUS did, or your waiting will be in vain, and fruitless."



FABIAN SOCIETY
Enquiries: Ground Floor



This explanation indicates, much like Fabius, that the Fabians also intend to take steps to undermine the existing order and transform the system to their ideals, ultimately delivering the final blow when the time comes. It also describes, as previously mentioned, the application of Lenin's "one step forward, two steps back" strategy. Another symbol that elucidates this strategy is the Society's emblem of the wolf in sheep's clothing.

As can be clearly understood from their statements and symbols, the Fabian Society views the concealment of their true destructive aims as a "tactic of war." This tactic, as is well-remembered, is often employed by the British deep state. The Ottoman Empire, too, was ultimately dismantled by the British deep state using precisely this method.

One of the most concrete examples of Fabian policy could arguably be the strategy pursued by Tony Blair, the former Prime Minister of Britain and leader of the Labour Party. Blair, having taken office as a leader of the leftist Labour Party, implemented policies that leaned strikingly towards the right. It was Blair who decided on the invasion of Iraq and facilitated the occupation of Iraq by George W. Bush, the Republican Party leader in the United States. Blair, initiating the Iraq invasion based on a lie, is responsible for the deaths of 1.2 million people, plunging a country housing millions into a quagmire of bloodshed, violence, and terrorism, and causing its economy to collapse along with its total loss of stability. Following all of this, as we have previously examined in detail, Blair took responsibility for the Iraq invasion with an apology statement, presenting himself this time with the image of an honest, victimised Prime Minister. He continued to carry out his duties thereafter and

subsequently emerged as an advocate for homosexual rights. Founding a foundation named the "Tony Blair Faith Foundation," he attempted, in his own way, to internally distort Islam.

In summary, wherever the policy indicated by the British deep state pointed, Blair—under the influence of the deep state's control—curiously aligned himself with it.

After representing a leftist party in active politics, Blair later entered the business world, providing consultancy services to various multinational companies and countries. Many have described this move as a prime example of a "wolf in sheep's clothing."⁵³¹ His stance, appearing socialist but implementing capitalist practices, has been heavily criticised by those upholding socialist-communist philosophy. Yet, in reality, this too is a communist tactic.

The symbol of "the wolf in sheep's clothing" used by the Fabians was later removed by the society on the grounds that it caused negative connotations. The current symbol of the Fabian Society is an angry tortoise, lifting one leg ready to strike.⁵³² The inscription beneath the enraged tortoise reads, "*When I strike, I strike hard*," emphasising the strategy of the Fabians to proceed slowly and subtly while aiming to demolish their target in a single decisive move.



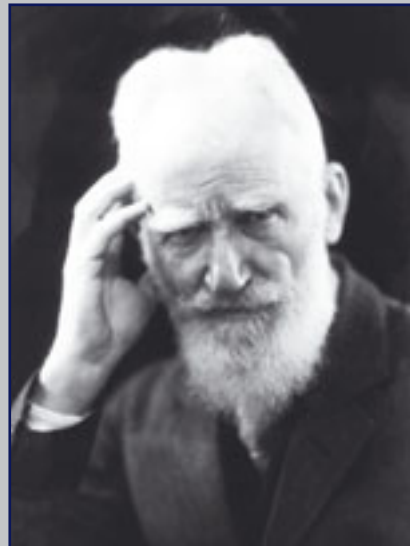
The first symbol used by the Fabian Society was a "wolf in sheep's clothing." This was later changed to an angry tortoise. Beneath the tortoise was the phrase, "*When I strike, I strike hard.*"

According to author Jon Perdue, *"the logo of the Fabian Society, a tortoise, represented the group's predilection for a slow, imperceptible transition to socialism, while its coat of arms, a "wolf in sheep's clothing," represented its preferred methodology for achieving its goal."*⁵³³ Undoubtedly, the notion of "striking hard" also metaphorically aligns with Lenin's philosophy of "one step forward, two steps back," signifying the powerful leap communists must take when advancing.

One of the well-known symbols used by the Fabian Society is the stained glass artwork known as the "Fabian Window." Commissioned in 1910 by Bernard Shaw—one of the society's key leaders—it was created by stained glass artist Caroline Townshend. The figures depicted in the window represent Fabian Society leaders Shaw, Sidney Webb, and Edward R. Pease "helping to build the new world." The stained glass also features the society's emblem, the wolf in sheep's clothing. At the bottom of the window, figures are shown kneeling as if in prayer. These represent the then-leaders and prominent members of the Fabian Society. On the far left, H.G. Wells is depicted mockingly. Among those portrayed are Aylmer Maude, third from the left—known for translating Tolstoy—and, on the far right, Caroline Townshend herself, the artist behind the window.⁵³⁴

The upper part of the stained glass depicts two blacksmiths shaping a glowing world resting atop an anvil with their hammers. These two blacksmiths are Sidney Webb and Edward R. Pease. Behind them, directly in the background, is the symbol of a wolf in sheep's clothing. Below, in the centre of a group of kneeling figures, there is a stack of books arranged one on top of the other. The titles of these books include "Industrial Democracy," "History of Trade Unionism," "English Local Government," and "Fabian Tracts and Essays," reflecting themes associated with Fabian ideology. While the theme of the stained glass and the figures depicted are specifically related to the Fabians, the overall atmosphere is entirely mystical. This feature suggests either the perception of Fabianism as a sort of religious belief or the notion of shaping a new world under the creed of Fabianism.

The stained glass gained renewed public attention on the occasion of Bernard Shaw's 150th birthday, when Tony Blair posed in front of it, bringing it back into the spotlight.⁵³⁵



On the stained glass of the Fabian Society, there is a crest depicting the wolf in sheep's clothing, along with blacksmiths shaping a glowing-hot globe with hammers. The figures on the stained glass represent (from left to right) Sidney Webb, Bernard Shaw, and Edward R. Pease, symbolising their "helping to build the new world."

(Left) Tony Blair posing in front of the Fabian Window

The Common Goal of the British Deep State and the Fabian Society: World Domination

The Fabian Society has set itself the goal of creating a communist society on a global scale. Beyond this, one of the major objectives of the Fabians is to establish a socialist world government through leading organisations such as the Labour Party, the Socialist International, and the United Nations.⁵³⁶

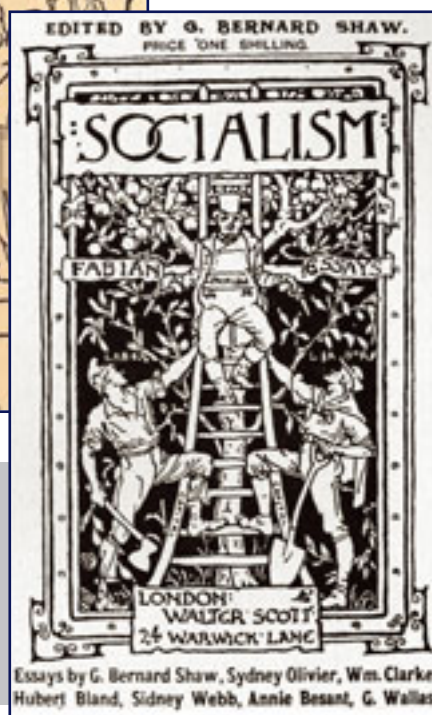
This goal is outlined in the manifesto of the Labour Party, a significant Fabian formation in Britain, as follows:

*Labour... remained faithful to its long-term belief in the establishment of east-west co-operation as the basis for a strengthened United Nations developing towards world government... For us world government is the final objective - and the United Nations the chosen instrument.*⁵³⁷



As we have previously examined in detail, these statements reveal that the United Nations was, in reality, designed for this very purpose by the British deep state.

Our hope is that, regardless of these insidious plans, the UN will not knowingly or unknowingly serve the aims of the British deep state; instead, it will unite nations under the umbrella of "peace" and strengthen alliances to thwart such schemes.



Books with socialist content published by the Fabian Society. The book on the right was edited by Bernard Shaw.

The Fabians strive not only to gain full control over the working class and labourers but also over modern society as a whole. Furthermore, they have openly declared their intention to seize and maintain control over all British citizens "for its profit and their own good."⁵³⁸ To achieve this, they put effort into exerting control over not just politics but also education, culture, the economy, the legal system, and even the fields of medicine and religion. To this end, a broad network of interconnected Fabian organisations has been established. Some of these include:

Education: University communities and schools such as the London School of Economics,

Culture: New Age Movement, the Central School of Arts and Crafts, Leeds Arts Club, Fabian Arts Group, and Stage Society.

Economy: The London School of Economics and the Royal Economic Society

Law: Haldane Society of Socialist Lawyers

Medicine: Socialist Medical Association

Religion: Labour Church Movement (later renamed the Socialist Church Movement), the Christian Socialist Crusade, the Christian Socialist League, and the Christian Socialist Movement⁵³⁹

Through all these efforts of the Fabians, a social engineering project involving gradual change was developed. This project, encompassing a wide range of activities, enabled the Fabians to permeate every aspect of daily life. The extensive opportunities granted to the Fabians through their social projects provided significant advantages to the British deep state, which sought a society where religion was entirely removed from social life.

The Fabians are staunch defenders of Darwinism against religion. The digital library of the London School of Economics contains numerous reports and content on Darwinist seminars.⁵⁴⁰ The Fabians have also actively participated in the mission of the British deep state to defend and promote homosexuality.⁵⁴¹ The most prominent figure in this regard, as we have previously identified with various evidence, is Tony Blair.



The London School of Economics, considered one of the significant strongholds of the British deep state, has historically and presently participated in pro-homosexual initiatives.

From the very beginning, the Fabians embarked on the task of social engineering. At the ultimate aim of this social engineering, there is no place for democracy. Annie Besant, a leading female member of the Fabian Society known for her opposition to religion, stated that "aristocratic socialism" was essential for civilisation in place of democracy:

*A democratic Socialism, controlled by majority votes, guided by numbers, can never succeed; a truly aristocratic Socialism, controlled by duty, guided by wisdom, is the next step upwards in civilisation.*⁵⁴²

The Fabians supported the violent policies of the British deep state during the Boer War in South Africa, an imperialist colonial campaign. The reason for this support was the Fabians' perception of nations like the Boers as "backward" during the imperial era.⁵⁴³ (All Africans are above such statements.)

The Fabians also supported the violent policies of the British deep state during the Boer War in South Africa.



A Key Centre for the British Deep State: The London School of Economics

The London School of Economics (LSE) was established with funds transferred to the Fabian Society by Henry Hutchinson and founded by four Fabian members: Beatrice and Sidney Webb, Graham Wallas, and George Bernard Shaw. Today, the Fabian Society and the London School of Economics continue to work closely together. The school houses an extensive archive containing documents and photographs related to the Fabian Society. Additionally, the famous Fabian stained glass window is located here.¹

This school has become an institution that has trained numerous domestic and international businesspeople, politicians, and academics associated with the British deep state.

One such individual is David Rockefeller, a prominent figure in the capitalist world. As a covert Fabian, Rockefeller authored a thesis at Harvard sympathetic to Fabian Socialism and went on to study left-wing economics at the London School of Economics, affiliated with the Fabian Society. Since the 1920s, the Rockefeller family has financed numerous Fabian projects, particularly those linked to the London School of Economics.²



Students protesting the capitalist structure of the London School of Economics in front of the institution, which has cultivated prominent figures in the capitalist world.

**(Above)
Students protesting the London School of Economics are holding a banner with the slogan "Education is Not for Sale."**



1. Fabian Society, The Fabian Story, <http://www.fabians.org.uk/about/the-fabian-story/>
2. Ioan Ratiu, The Milner-Fabian Conspiracy: How an International Elite is Taking Over and Destroying Europe, America and the World, Richmond, Free Europe Books; 1st Edition, 2012 ISBN 978-0957426207

The International Fabian Network of the British Deep State

Although members of the Fabian Society occasionally speak of democratic values and freedoms, this does not reflect the true approach of the society. The ultimate goal of the Fabian Society—a communist dictatorship—has become apparent through statements made by its representatives and the organisation's activities.

Two prominent figures of the Fabian Society, Sidney Webb and Bernard Shaw, visited the Soviet Union in 1931. During this visit, Shaw met Stalin for about three hours, accompanied by Lord and Lady Astor. Both during and after this meeting, Shaw lavished considerable praise on Stalin and his brutal regime.⁵⁴⁴

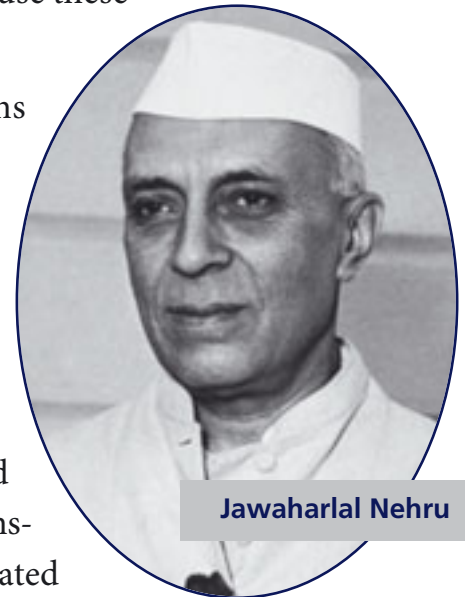
Webb authored a propaganda piece titled *"Soviet Communism: A New Civilisation"* lauding the achievements of Russian communism. In 1948, two years before his death, Shaw remarked, "Stalin is a good Fabian."⁵⁴⁵

(Right) Bernard Shaw at a socialist rally
(Below) Shaw's visit to Moscow



The Fabians' international connections are not limited to visits. Many leaders from former British colonies adopted Fabian ideas and developed policies aimed at implementing them. This is because these leaders were often selected by the British deep state.

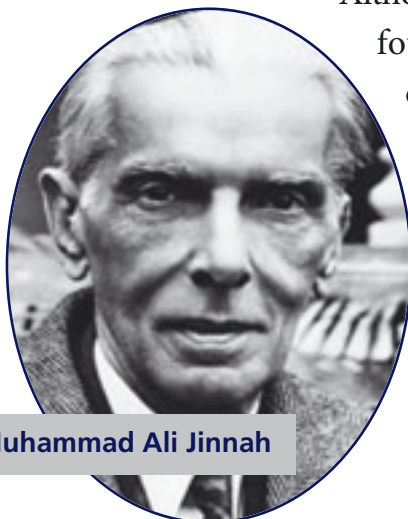
It is evident that the leaders of various nations forcibly brought under the protection of the British deep state also adhered to Fabian traditions. One of the most notable of these figures is Jawaharlal Nehru, the first Prime Minister of India. Nehru shaped India's economic policies based on the principles of Fabian socialism.⁵⁴⁶



Jawaharlal Nehru

After gaining independence from Britain and adopting a Fabian-style economic system, Nehru transformed India's economy into a model entirely operated and controlled by the state. Under Nehru's leadership, private enterprise and property rights were neither encouraged nor fostered, instead being bound by stringent permits. Private ventures were subjected to heavy taxation, and economic enterprises were nationalised. This approach consequently led to greater impoverishment among the underprivileged population.⁵⁴⁷ One of the leading figures of the Fabian Society, Annie Besant, mentored Nehru and even served as President of the Indian National Congress.⁵⁴⁸

India was not the only country influenced by the British deep state through the Fabians.



Muhammad Ali Jinnah

Although less well-known, Muhammad Ali Jinnah, the founder of Pakistan, was an enthusiastic member of the Fabian Society in the early 1930s. Similarly, Singapore's first Prime Minister, Lee Kuan Yew, acknowledged in his memoirs that his political philosophy was largely shaped by the influence of the Fabian Society (although Yew later argued that the Fabian ideal of socialism was unfeasible, prompting him to shift his policies).⁵⁴⁹

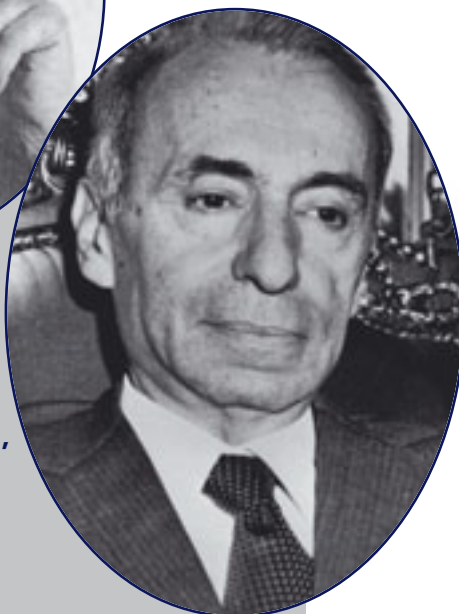
Following the disintegration of the Ottoman Empire, the British deep state, as is widely recognised, quickly extended its influence over the Middle East, though it eventually concluded official presence in these countries. It continued to maintain its foothold in the region through its connections with local politicians, a network primarily based on Fabian principles. In the early 20th century, the theorists of the Fabian Society inspired the Ba'ath Movement, which advocated Arab socialism in the Middle East.⁵⁵⁰ Alongside the Ba'athist ideology, Fabianism facilitated the ascendancy of communist thought within Arab countries while simultaneously ensuring these regions remained under the hegemony of the British deep state.

The founder of the Ba'ath Movement, Michel Aflaq, was a Fabian socialist. Aflaq's ideas, along with those of Salah al-Din al-Bitar and Zaki al-Arsuzi, manifested themselves in the Arab world as dictator regimes in Iraq and Syria.⁵⁵¹ Another prominent figure of Arab socialism, Salamah Musa in Egypt, also joined the Fabians in 1909 and became one of the organisation's enthusiastic members.⁵⁵² Fabian socialism in Middle Eastern states controlled large industries, transportation, banks, and even import and export regimes.⁵⁵³

Over time, Fabianism had a significant influence on communist movements in English-speaking countries worldwide. The Fabian Movement, which began in England, later established branches in regions such as Wales, Scotland, Ireland, and New Zealand.



(Above) Salamah Musa, the representative of the Fabian socialists in Egypt
(Right) Michel Aflaq, founder of the Ba'ath Party and a Fabian socialist
(Far right) The logo of the Ba'ath Party



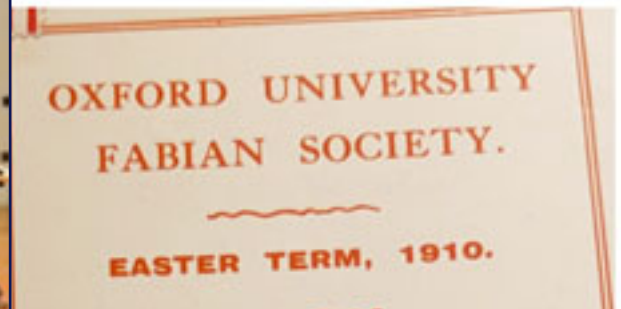
Socialism



Fabian socialists in various Muslim Arab countries facilitated the strengthening of the Ba'ath Party and the establishment of a socialist-based system in these nations.



A Fabian Society meeting held at Oxford University



By 1889, Fabian socialism had begun to establish a presence in many educational institutions in the United States, particularly at Harvard. By 1908, Fabian chapters had been formed at Harvard, Princeton, NYU, Columbia, and the University of Pennsylvania. Professors trained in these institutions later assumed roles in the American bureaucracy, facilitating the planting of communist seeds in Washington.⁵⁵⁴

The presence of the Fabian Movement in America was not limited to educational or individual initiatives. The American Fabian Society was founded in February 1895 in Boston by W.D.P. Bliss, a prominent Christian socialist. This group published a journal titled *The American Fabian* and also produced a small series of pamphlets. Around the same time, a parallel organisation emerged on the Pacific coast, centred in California, influenced by the socialist activist Laurence Gronlund.⁵⁵⁵

The influence of the British deep state, originating from Fabian presence in the US, is particularly noticeable during Democratic Party administrations. One of the recent American Presidents, Barack Obama, is a Fabian socialist. A significant number of Fabian Socialists are present in the US House of Representatives.⁵⁵⁶ Allen West, a member of the Republican Party, stated to the *Huffington Post* that around 80 Democratic Party members in the US Congress are communists (Fabians).⁵⁵⁷

The impact of Fabianism can also be observed in Italy. Fabians were highly influential in the liberal socialism theory advocated by Nello Rosselli, the founder of the anti-fascist group *Giustizia e Libertà*, and his brother Carlo Rosselli.⁵⁵⁸ Another prominent Fabian figure in Italy is the businessman Adriano Olivetti. The Community Movement, initiated by the socialist entrepreneur Adriano Olivetti, was an Italian party that referenced Fabianism through its views promoting federalism, social liberalism, and social democracy.⁵⁵⁹ (Partitocracy: A situation in which political processes are dominated not by citizens or political individuals but by one or more parties.) Most recently, in the year 2000, the Sicilian Fabian Society was established in Messina.⁵⁶⁰

The international dimension of the Fabian movement is not solely limited to national leaders or organisations outside Britain. Fabianism has also been highly influential in world-renowned international institutions. Fabians played a part in the establishment of the League of Nations and the United Nations. Through this involvement, the strategies of the British deep state have even managed to shape policies on a global scale.



(Above) Nello Rosselli with his brother Carlo Rosselli
(Top right) Adriano Olivetti

The Alliance of the Good Against Deviant Ideologies

Developing new ideologies and using these ideologies to establish hegemony over individuals, societies, and even nations is the method of struggle implemented by the British deep state within the framework of the new world order. Tragically, many people across the world today are unaware that they have become dependent on these ideologies through subconscious manipulation, that they have been persuaded to believe in many things they assume to be true purely through suggestion, and that most of the time they are defending ideas that have merely been instilled in them.

Yet, this subconscious work easily directs them towards acts of mass violence, makes them more inclined to anger, and predisposes them to degeneration. An even graver consequence of this is that some individuals fall prey to mass psychology so deeply that they are willing to fight one another for the sake of these false philosophies. The Arab Spring movements and the unrelenting sectarian wars between nations are results of this plague.

However, paying even slight attention to the details of this mental manipulation, briefly explained here in broad strokes, can open the minds of individuals. The schemes of the British deep state generally unfold in rather predictable and overt ways. It may have gone unnoticed until now, as the deep state has been skilled in stupefying minds; however, the situation has now changed.

It must not be forgotten that the deviant ideologies the British deep state chooses to deploy almost always revolve around similar content. Therefore, identifying them is straightforward. It should be borne in mind that the deep state invariably aims to exploit the weaknesses of societies, pursuing strategies that particularly target the national and spiritual values that make them strong. If there is a factor driving societies towards rebellion, aggression, or insurrection, the hand of the British deep state is almost certainly at play.

Evil never develops on its own. The *Dajjal* is always on duty in the development and spread of evils. If there is a dominance of evil somewhere, if an environment is being prepared for war and conflict, if a tone of hatred has taken over the social world, it means that the *Dajjal* is playing all the tricks it knows.

It is possible to take precautions against this. For this, one must first believe that aggression, especially the tone of hatred spread through social media, and the policies of legitimising degeneration and perversions, are part of a treach-

Let's cut ourselves free
from
AUTHORITY



Institutions under the auspices of the British deep state encourage rebellion against authority and, through such propaganda, sow the seeds of hatred and enmity.

erous plan. Hatred, hostility, and all other negative emotions are concepts the human nature rejects. It should not be forgotten that any action that is evidently incorrect in terms of reason, morality, and conscience is a game of the *Dajjal*.

Unity provides strong resistance against the schemes of the *Dajjal*. For instance, a group intellectually united against Darwinism delivers a significant blow to the British deep state. A community that prioritises moral, ethical, and family values against fashionable perversions will seriously silence the British deep state. A group that supports unity and solidarity in response to social events designed to incite rebellion will inevitably prevail. Societies that see national unity, as opposed to the Soros-like uprisings encouraged by the British deep state, as the way to preserve national values will deliver a great lesson to the British deep state.

For example, the resistance on 15 July is one such lesson given to the British deep state. It is crucial to recognise clearly against whom the fight is being waged and to expand this unity within Turkey. Everyone, from every political party and background, should join this alliance, remembering that it supports the unity of the nation and that this struggle is not between political parties but against the British deep state. This is now a national struggle for everyone.

In the face of the schemes of the British deep state, it is essential, especially for the Turkish Nation, to remain united and vigilant. For, by the grace of God, Turkey is the only country unaffected by the treacherous traps of the British deep state. When Turkey consolidates this strength and assumes the role of protector for the oppressed, the voice of the *Dajjal* Committee will largely be silenced. Our mission and vision are grand. This homeland, which, by the will of Mustafa Kemal Atatürk, did not fall prey to the British deep state, will never surrender to its dominance while it remains under the stewardship of the intelligent, faithful, and strong Turkish Nation that follows Atatürk's path. The following words of Atatürk serve as a guarantee of this:

Our children and youth, regardless of the scope of their education, must first of all be taught the necessity of combating elements that are hostile to Turkey's independence, its identity, and national heritage. (From the Opening Speech of the Grand National Assembly of Turkey, 1 March 1922)⁵⁶¹

Great Leader Atatürk describes the term "enemy" as follows:

We are not enemies of anyone. We are only enemies of those who are enemies of humanity. (1936)⁵⁶²



President Erdoğan's Warnings Regarding the British Deep State



President Recep Tayyip Erdoğan, immediately following our warnings about the treacherous plans and practices of the British deep state, made speeches demonstrating remarkable prudence and courage, stating his stance against this *Dajjal* Committee. In a speech delivered during the 4th TÜGVA Youth Gathering in March 2017, President Erdoğan pointed out that traitors like the British agent Lawrence, who sought to secretly dismantle and weaken the Ottoman Empire, still exist today. President Erdoğan's remarks were as follows:

A century ago, there was Lawrence, who spoke Arabic and dressed like the people of the region where he conducted his activities. Today, there are

***modern Lawrences**, disguised with robes, beards, and posing as scholars or clerics, doing the same thing. A century ago, there were secret agreements made between Sykes and Picot; today, behind closed doors, similar **dirty bargains** continue... While the extras, arguments, and actors may differ, the game being staged is exactly the same.*¹

President Erdoğan made similar remarks during the Neighborhood Headmans Meeting held at the Presidential Complex in January 2017. In his speech, he referred to Ali Kemal, a figure who betrayed the Ottoman Empire and supported British interests, noting that even today, there are still "certified Ali Kemals" who align themselves with the British deep state. However, he emphasised that Turkey would not fall for this ploy: (Ali Kemal was the grandfather of UK Foreign Secretary Boris Johnson.)

*This country and its government cannot be forced to bear the burden of those who eat its bread and yet betray it. Together with our nation, we will bring our struggle for independence and our future to victory, despite these **certified Ali Kemals**. Rest assured, we will prevail.*²

President Erdoğan during his speech at the "15th July Democracy and National Unity Day Commemoration Ceremony" held on the 1st anniversary of the 15 July Epic, drew attention to the "elephant," a significant symbol of the British deep state, and implied that the British deep state was behind the treacherous coup attempt:

*We know very well who is behind them. But it is also a fact that without crushing the pawns, we cannot capture the rooks, **the elephants** (bishops), the knights, or the queen, nor can we checkmate the king.³*

In August 2017, during his speech at the Memorial Square for the 946th Anniversary celebrations of the Battle of Manzikert, the President Erdoğan made these important remarks:

Just as 2023, just as 2053, we have also determined 2071 for ourselves as a horizon line, a red apple...

With whom Sultan Alparslan, Sultan Kilijarslan had struggled in Manzikert, with whom Mustafa Kemal Atatürk had struggled, we also struggle with them. The game is the same, the target is the same. The scenarios and actors are only different. FETÖ is a pawn in this game; PKK, YPG, PYD are pawns; Daesh is a pawn. Each of other terror organizations as well are tools used by the powers, which have their eyes on our homeland. Our struggle is not only against the tools but also against those who use as tools.⁴

As can be seen, President Recep Tayyip Erdoğan, is fully aware of the British deep state and its treacherous practices and is, at present, the only leader in the world to openly stand against the British deep state with courage. Since this is a matter of national defence, it is of critical importance, regardless of individual political views, to support the President's efforts and scholarly struggle.

1. "Erdoğan: Eskiden Lawrence vardı, şimdi...", Takvim, 27 March 2017, <http://www.takvim.com.tr/guncel/2017/03/27/erdogan-eskiden-lawrence-var-di-simdi>

2. "Tescilli Ali Kemaller", Hürriyet, 4 January 2017, <http://www.hurriyet.com.tr/tescilli-ali-kemaller-40326892>

3. "Cumhurbaşkanı Erdoğan: "Piyonları Ezip Geçmeden Kaleleri, Filleri, Atları, Veziri Alamaz, Şahı da...", SonDakika, 15 July 2017, <https://www.sondakika.com/haber/haber-cumhurbaskani-erdogan-piyonlari-ezip-gecmeden-9836530/>

4. "Sultan Alparslan Kimlerle Mücadele Etmişse, Biz de Onlarla Mücadele Ettik", Haberler.com, 26 August 2017, <https://www.haberler.com/sultan-alparslan-kimlerle-mucadele-etmisse-biz-de-9971538-haberi/>

Authors and Intellectuals Highlighting the British Deep State

Following our detailed exposure of crucial facts about the British deep state, complete with evidence, and our persistent emphasis on this subject, numerous politicians, writers, intellectuals, and journalists around the world, and especially in Turkey, have started addressing the British deep state in their writings and discussions. This indicates that a significant awakening is occurring both nationally and globally, and that this treacherous, centuries-long *dajjali* structure will soon be fully exposed worldwide. We extend our congratulations to all politicians and writers who have heeded our calls and shown sensitivity on this matter.

1. Bekir Hazar	Takvim Newspaper	34. Ersin Ramoğlu	Sabah Newspaper
2. Ergun Diler	Takvim Newspaper	35. Yiğit Bulut	Star Newspaper
3. Bülent Erandaç	Takvim Newspaper	36. Aziz Üstel	Star Newspaper
4. İlnur Çevik	A Haber	37. Fadime Özkan	Star Newspaper
5. Mehmet Hakan Sağlam	A Haber	38. Selahattin Çakırgil	Star Newspaper
6. Kürşat Berkkan	Biran TV	39. Fikret Bila	Hürriyet Newspaper
7. Murat Zurnacı	Biran TV	40. Murat Bardakçı	Habertürk Newspaper
8. Arif Arslan	Biran TV	41. Kadir Çöpdemir	Metro FM
9. Yalçın Doğan	www.t24.com.tr	42. Mehmet Sait Kılınç	Aktüel Magazine
10. Yıldırım Oğur	Türkiye Newspaper	43. Yusuf Kaplan	Yeni Şafak Newspaper
11. Necati Özfatura	Türkiye Newspaper	44. Kıymet Sezer	Yeni Şafak Newspaper
12. Fuat Bol	Türkiye Newspaper	45. Mahmud Erol Kılıç	Yeni Şafak Newspaper
13. Prof Dr. Ekrem B. Ekinci	Türkiye Nspr.	46. Yaşar Süngü	Yeni Şafak Newspaper
14. Fuat Uğur	Türkiye Newspaper	47. İbrahim Karagül	Yeni Şafak Newspaper
15. Salim Köklü	Türkiye Newspaper	48. S. Seyfi Öğün	Yeni Şafak Newspaper
16. Kazım Kürşat Yücel	Türkiye Newspaper	49. Tamer Korkmaz	Yeni Şafak Newspaper
17. Halime Gürbüz	Türkiye Newspaper	50. Bülent Orakoğlu	Yeni Şafak Newspaper
18. Osman Ünlü	Türkiye Newspaper	51. Faruk Aksoy	Yeni Şafak Newspaper
19. Hikmet Köksal	Türkiye Newspaper	52. Yaşar Süngü	Yeni Şafak Newspaper
20. M. Fatih Oruç	Türkiye Newspaper	53. Selim Efe Erdem	Yeni Şafak Newspaper
21. İsmail Kapan	Türkiye Newspaper	54. Salih Tuna	Yeni Şafak Newspaper
22. Ahmet Sağırılı	Türkiye Newspaper	55. Kemal Öztürk	Yeni Şafak Newspaper
23. Ümit Zileli	Sözcü Newspaper	56. Cemile Bayraktar	Yeni Şafak Newspaper
24. Kurtuluş Tayiz	Akşam Newspaper	57. Yalçın Çetinkaya	Yeni Şafak Newspaper
25. Emin Pazarcı	Akşam Newspaper	58. Furkan Çalışkan	Yeni Şafak Newspaper
26. Kayahan Uygur	Güneş Newspaper	59. Rasim Özdenören	Yeni Şafak Newspaper
27. Ömer Özкая	Güneş Newspaper	60. Abdullah Muratoğlu	Yeni Şafak Newspaper
28. Mehmet Barlas	Sabah Newspaper	61. Ali Nur Kutlu	Yeni Şafak Newspaper
29. Haşmet Babaoğlu	Sabah Newspaper	62. Ayşe Böhürler	Yeni Şafak Newspaper
30. Erhan Afyoncu	Sabah Newspaper	63. Ömer Lekesiz	Yeni Şafak Newspaper
31. Hilal Kaplan	Sabah Newspaper	64. Nedret Ersanel	Yeni Şafak Newspaper
32. Fahrettin Altun	Sabah Newspaper	65. Elvan Alkaya	Yeni Şafak Newspaper
33. Dilek Güngör	Sabah Newspaper	66. Akif Emre	Yeni Şafak Newspaper

- | | | | |
|------------------------|---------------------------|--------------------------|---|
| 67. Sabri Balaman | Yeni Akit Newspaper | 111. Nejat Özden | Milat Newspaper |
| 68. Hüseyin Öztürk | Yeni Akit Newspaper | 112. Nilgün Cerrahoğlu | Cumhuriyet Newspaper |
| 69. Mehtap Yılmaz | Yeni Akit Newspaper | 113. Soner Polat | Aydınlık Newspaper |
| 70. Latif Erdoğan | Yeni Akit Newspaper | 114. Şükrü Alnıaçık | Ortadoğu Newspaper |
| 71. Yavuz Bahadıroğlu | Yeni Akit Newspaper | 115. Mehmet Çetin | Yeni Asya Newspaper |
| 72. Abdullah Şanlıdağ | Yeni Akit Newspaper | 116. Cevher İlhan | Yeni Asya Newspaper |
| 73. Kadir Demirel | Yeni Akit Newspaper | 117. Ahmet Akgül | Milli Çözüm Magazine |
| 74. Eyüp Kılıç | Twitter | 118. Mustafa S. Başer | Internethaber |
| 75. Abdullah Çiftçi | Twitter | 119. Osman Diyadin | www.internethaber.com |
| 76. Ömer Turan | Twitter | 120. Mehmet Ali Altındağ | Uzay Haber Website |
| 77. Taha Ün | Twitter | 121. Cengiz Özakıncı | Kanal B TV |
| 78. Selcan Taşçı | Yeniçağ Newspaper | 122. Sinan Tavukçu | Haber 10 Website |
| 79. Arslan Bulut | Yeniçağ Newspaper | 123. Fatih Tezcan | Analiz Merkezi Website |
| 80. Arslan Tekin | Yeniçağ Newspaper | 124. Koray Kamacı | İradehaber Website |
| 81. Ahmet Takan | Yeniçağ Newspaper | 125. Suat Zor | www.gercektaraf.com |
| 82. Batuhan Çolak | Yeniçağ Newspaper | 126. İlber Oltaýlı | Hürriyet Newspaper |
| 83. Burhan Ayeri | Yeniçağ Newspaper | 127. Gökhan Kahraman | Twitter |
| 84. Turgay Polat | Karar Newspaper | 128. Ali Taşçı | www.haber7.com |
| 85. Mevlana İdris | Karar Newspaper | 129. Hakkı Öcal | Milliyet Newspaper |
| 86. Sami Bayraktar | Karar Newspaper | 130. Hasan Öztürk | Yeni Şafak Newspaper |
| 87. Gökhan Yılmaz | Diriliş Postası Newspaper | 131. Ahmet Demirbaş | Türkiye Newspaper |
| 88. Erem Şentürk | Diriliş Postası Newspaper | 132. Hüseyin Yılmaz | www.risalehaber.com |
| 89. İsmail Yaşa | Diriliş Postası Newspaper | 133. Hasan Onat | A.U. Head of the Department of Theology Faculty |
| 90. Hasan Taşkın | Diriliş postası Newspaper | 134. Mahmut Övür | Sabah Newspaper |
| 91. Sabri İşbilen | Diriliş Postası Newspaper | 135. Nuri Elibol | Türkiye Newspaper |
| 92. Serkan Üstüner | Haber7.com | 136. Siber Eraslan | Star Newspaper |
| 93. Yaşar Okuyan | Kanal 7 comment | 137. Sadi Somuncuoğlu | Yeniçağ Newspaper |
| 94. Burhan Bozgeyik | Milli Newspaper | 138. Harun Alanoğlu | Diriliş Postası |
| 95. Muhammet Demirci | Milli Newspaper | 139. Mehmet Soysal | Milliyet Newspaper |
| 96. Mehmet Şevket Eygi | Milli Newspaper | 140. Akın Aydın | Yeni Mesaj Newspaper |
| 97. Abdülkadir Özkan | Milli Newspaper | 141. Nurettin Veren | Yeni Akit Newspaper |
| 98. Bahattin Elçi | Milli Newspaper | 142. Murat Zelan | Yeni Şafak Newspaper |
| 99. Burhanettin Can | Milli Newspaper | 143. Can Kemal Özer | Yenisöz Newspaper |
| 100. Mahmut Topbaş | Milli Newspaper | 144. Aydın Ünal | Yeni Şafak Newspaper |
| 101. Hüseyin Turan | Yeni Mesaj Newspaper | 145. Hasan Aksay | Yeni Akit Newspaper |
| 102. Mehmet Emin Koç | Yeni Mesaj Newspaper | 146. Seyit M. Deniz | Milat Newspaper |
| 103. Kamil Çakır | Milat Newspaper | 147. Serdar Turgut | Habertürk Newspaper |
| 104. Ahmet Gürbüz | Milat Newspaper | 148. Sevil Nuriyeva | Star Newspaper |
| 105. Ercan Ezgin | Milat Newspaper | 149. Kerim Ülker | Dünya Newspaper |
| 106. Galip İlhaner | Milat Newspaper | 150. Yusuf Karaca | Yeni Mesaj Newspaper |
| 107. Serdar Arseven | Milat Newspaper | 151. İshak Beyazay | Milli Newspaper |
| 108. Ahmet Ay | Milat Newspaper | 152. Adnan Öksüz | Milli Newspaper |
| 109. Erdal Şimşek | Milat Newspaper | 153. Latif Salihoğlu | Yeni Asya Newspaper |
| 110. Metin Boşnak | Milat Newspaper | | |

154. Reşat Nuri Erol	Milli Newspaper	196. Haydar Çakmak	Yeniçağ Newspaper
155. Cevher İlhan	Yeni Asya Newspaper	197. Mustafa Aslan	Yeni mesaj Newspaper
156. Rıza Zelyut	Aydınlık Newspaper	198. Muharrem Bayraktar	Yeni Mesaj Newspaper
157. Cihat Barış	Diriliş Postası	199. İsmet Özçelik	Aydınlık Newspaper
158. Cemalettin Hacıosmanoğlu	Diriliş Postası	200. Mehmet Soysal	Milliyet Newspaper
159. Mustafa Kaya	Milli Newspaper	201. Seyfettin Erol	Milli Newspaper
160. Ayhan Kaya	Milli Newspaper	202. Özay Şendir	Milliyet Newspaper
161. Ahmet Haznedar	Yeni Mesaj Newspaper	203. Özdemir Nutku	Aydınlık Newspaper
162. Cihat Tekin	Yeni Mesaj Newspaper	204. Şakir Tarım	Milli Newspaper
163. Hüseyin Besli	Akşam Newspaper	205. Yusuf Girayalp	Atan Milat Newspaper
164. Fikri Atılbaz	Ortadoğu Newspaper	206. Ali Üncü	Yeni Bakış Newspaper
165. Mehmet Eymür	Former Intelligence Officer	207. Kemal Sallı	Önce Vatan Newspaper
166. Coşkun Başbuğ	A Haber - Retired Commander of Intelligence	208. Işık Kansu	Cumhuriyet Newspaper
167. İsmail Hakkı Pekin	Former Chief of General Staff Intelligence and Writer for Aydınlık	209. Ardan Zentürk	Star Newspaper
168. Lütfü Oflaz	Star Newspaper	210. İbrahim Pazan	Önce Vatan Newspaper
169. Muhammed Özkılınç	Milat Newspaper	211. Ata Atun	Önce Vatan Newspaper
170. Alaattin Karaca	Karar Newspaper	212. Siyami Akyel	Milli Newspaper
171. Hakkı Yalçın	Takvim Newspaper	213. Şükrü Bulut	Yeni Asya Newspaper
172. Serdar Tuncer	Yeni Şafak Newspaper	214. Mustafa Yürekli	Haber 7 Website
173. M. Şebnem Oruç	Yeni Şafak Newspaper	215. Elif Çakır	Karar Newspaper
174. Yusuf Serçe	Milat Newspaper	216. Nevzat Tarhan	Risalehaber Website
175. Hüseyin Gülerce	Star Newspaper	217. Faruk Beşer	Yeni Şafak Newspaper
176. Ayhan Gonca	Akasyam News Website	218. Abbas Güçlü	Milliyet Newspaper
177. Murat Cabas	Yeni Mesaj Newspaper	219. Taha Kılınç	Yeni Şafak Newspaper
178. Mustafa Önsel	Research Writer	220. Tuncay Mollaveisoğlu	Yeniçağ Newspaper
179. Alastair Sloan	Al Jazeera	221. Sinan Meydan	Sözcü Newspaper
180. Nuh Albayrak	Star Newspaper	222. İbrahim Evren	TRT Deputy General Manager
181. Mustafa Çelik	Yeni Akit Newspaper	223. Semih Taneri	Yeni Akit Newspaper
182. İ. Hakkı Akkiraz	Milli Newspaper	224. Maryem Gayberi	Sabah Newspaper
183. Mustafa Doğan	Yeni Mesaj Newspaper	225. İdris Cevahir	Milli Newspaper
184. Eyüphan Kaya	www.internethaber.com	226. Tunca Bengin	Milliyet Newspaper
185. Hakan Albayrak	Karar Newspaper	227. Hayrettin Karaman	Yeni şafak Newspaper
186. Fatma Tuncer	Milli Newspaper	228. Murat Çetin	Diriliş Postası
187. Kazım Güleçyüz	Yeni Asya Newspaper	229. İrfan Atasoy	Türkiye Newspaper
188. Burak Kılıoğlu	Milli Newspaper	230. Kerem Çalışkan	ODA TV
189. Mehmet Soysal	Milliyet Newspaper	231. Hüseyin Vodinalı	Aydınlık Newspaper
190. Selahattin Gezer	Milat Newspaper	232. Ali Osman Aydın	Yeni Akit Newspaper
191. Burak Karen	Yeni Akit Newspaper	233. Hidayet Karakuş	Aydınlık Newspaper
192. Ömer Söztutan	Türkiye Newspaper	234. Ferhat Dizdaroğlu	Yeni Akit Newspaper
193. Halim Seçkin	Doğru haber Newspaper	235. Hasan Bülent Kahraman	Sabah Newspaper
194. Metin Münir	T24 Website	236. Hacı Yakışıklı	Yeni Akit Newspaper
195. Orhan Karataş	Ortadoğu Newspaper	237. Ziya Polat	Diriliş Postası
		238. Yılmaz Özdil	Sözcü Newspaper

- | | | |
|--|--------------------------|------------------------------|
| 239. Hikmet Çetinkaya Cumhuriyet Newspaper | 261. Mehmet Yuva | Aydınlık Newspaper |
| 240. Ertem Şener | Twitter | 262. Koray Şerbetçi |
| 241. Abdullah Şenaslan | Diriliş Postası | Writer |
| 242. Selim Atalay | Star Newspaper | 263. Müfit Yüksel |
| 243. Fatih Sevgili | Diriliş Postası | Yeni Şafak Newspaper |
| 244. Nurullah Aydın | Haberiniz Website | 264. Yusuf Hacıoğlu |
| 245. Mevlut Uluğtekin | Yılmaz Yeniçağ Newspaper | Akşam Newspaper |
| 246. Orhan Pekçetin | Diriliş Postası | 265. Özgür Mumcu |
| 247. Ekrem Kızıldaş | Takvim Newspaper | Cumhuriyet |
| 248. Prof. Dr. Ahmet Şimşirgil | Türkiye Newspaper | 266. Muzaffer Karahisar |
| 249. Şakir Tarım | Milli Newspaper | Yeni Asya Newspaper |
| 250. Esfender Korkmaz | Yeniçağ Newspaper | 267. Bora Bayraktar |
| 251. Soner Yalçın | ODA TV | Writer |
| 252. Sinan Burhan | Yeni Akit Newspaper | 268. Behçet Canöz |
| 253. Çağrı Erhan | Türkiye Newspaper | Milat Newspaper |
| 254. Abdullah Şahindağ | Yeni Akit Newspaper | 269. Vehbi Kara |
| 255. Haydar Baş | Yeni Mesaj Newspaper | Yeni Akit Newspaper |
| 256. Osman Atalay | Yeni Akit Newspaper | 270. Ahmet Kekeç |
| 257. Teyyar Tarcan | Milat Newspaper | Star Newspaper |
| 258. Emre Polat | Yeni Mesaj Newspaper | 271. Ali Erkan Kavaklı |
| 259. Taha Kılınç | Yeni Şafak Newspaper | Yeni Akit Newspaper |
| 260. Yavuz Aloğan | Aydınlık Newspaper | 272. Şaban Teoman Duralı |
| | | Writer |
| | | 273. Anlatan Adam (pen name) |
| | | Hürriyet |
| | | 274. Ufuk Coşkun |
| | | Milat Newspaper |
| | | 275. Cenap Şirin |
| | | Milat Newspaper |
| | | 276. Husamettin Aslan |
| | | Milat Newspaper |
| | | 277. Mustafa Kurdaş |
| | | Milli Newspaper |
| | | 278. Cihat Artan |
| | | Milat Newspaper |
| | | 279. Bilal Sanbur |
| | | Milat Newspaper |
| | | 280. Ali Kuzu |
| | | Writer |
| | | 281. Süleyman Özışık |
| | | İnternethaber Website |
| | | 282. Muzaffer Kahraman |
| | | Diriliş Postası |

Politicians Highlighting the British Deep State

- | | |
|---|--|
| 1. Recep Tayyip Erdoğan - President of the Republic of Turkey | 14. Vladimir Jirinovski - Leader of the Liberal Democratic Party, Russia |
| 2. Binali Yıldırım - Prime Minister of the Republic of Turkey | 15. Salman bin Abdulaziz el Suud - King of Saudi Arabia |
| 3. Vladimir Putin - President of Russia | 16. Burhan Kuzu - MP, AK Parti |
| 4. Devlet Bahçeli - MHP party leader | 17. Craig Murray- Former British Ambassador |
| 5. Eren Erdem - MP, CHP | 18. Maria Zaharova - Spokeswoman of the Russian Foreign Ministry |
| 6. Şamil Tayyar - MP, AK Parti | 19. Sergey Shoygu - Minister of Defense, Russia |
| 7. Yasin Aktay - MP, AK Parti | 20. Sean Spicer - White House Press Secretary |
| 8. İlker Başbuğ - Former Chief of Staff, Republic of Turkey | 21. Vladimir Safronkov - Permanent Representative of Russia to the UN |
| 9. Igor Konashenkov - Spokesman of the Ministry of Defense, Russia | 22. Mahmut Abbas - Leader of Palestine |
| 10. Nikolay Starikov - MP, Russia | 23. Roland Dumas - Former French Foreign Minister |
| 11. Abdulaziz bin Habtour - Prime Minister of Yemen | |
| 12. Ayatollah Ali Khamenei - Supreme Leader of the Islamic Republic of Iran | |
| 13. Yalçın Topçu - Chief Advisor to the President of Turkey | |



CONCLUSION

The Good Will Certain Prevail



Some people approach the idea of the existence of the *dajjali* mastermind spreading evil across the world with scepticism. They find the notion that covert groups orchestrate and introduce all that is malevolent to the world to be exaggerated. For such people, the world is merely a fleeting distraction, a temporary pastime that comes to an end.

However, the struggle between the good and the evil forms the purpose of this world's creation. The world is undoubtedly a temporary realm; yet, within this short sojourn, one's actions determine whether they become a good or an evil person according to the Qur'an. The very purpose of life's existence in this world is to reveal this distinction. Our Lord states:

He Who created death and life to test which of you is best in action. He is the Almighty, the EverForgiving. (Qur'an, 67:2)

Therefore, the evil are specifically created for this world. From the moment humankind was created, satan, who rebelled against God, was made a being intended especially for these acts of evil:

He (satan) said, "My Lord, because You misled me, I will make things on the earth seem good to them and I will mislead them all, every one of them," "Except Your servants among them who are sincere." (Qur'an, 15:39-40)

Satan selects his followers, directs them as he pleases, and spreads wickedness. Consequently, the mastermind led by satan has been active since the dawn of human history and is currently deploying all the methods it knows.

Because he has sensed the scent of the *Mahdi* system. The panic he experiences stems from this. He believes that he can prevent this blessed emergence by inciting wars, encouraging rebellion, and leaving people without a homeland, family, or country. Since he does not comprehend the power and might of God, he attempts to take his own measures to block this great emergence—an emergence that is certain to happen—the advent of the *Mahdi* (pbuh). This is how foolish satan and the *Dajjal* Committee under his protection are.

To deny the existence of the mastermind or to claim that the "*Dajjal* Committee" doesn't exist is to fail to see the purpose of God's creation of the world. Since the Hazrat *Mahdi* (pbuh) is destined to emerge, there must also be a system opposing him, against which he is to struggle. To deny this is effectively to turn a blind eye to the terrible devastation and disasters currently happening in the world.

Destruction and oppression will increase. The British deep state will grow even more aggressive, and as the time for the emergence of the *Mahdi* (pbuh) draws

ever closer, it will become more frenzied. It will use every means at its disposal to destroy, dismantle, and obliterate, as though it could somehow prevent this sacred emergence. However, all of this will be short-lived. This so-called "mastermind" will come face to face with a far superior and absolute Mind—the almighty God. By God's permission, the emergence of the Hazrat *Mahdi* (pbuh) and the spiritual downfall of the *Dajjal* Committee will indeed be a sight to behold. Almighty God will show the entire world that He never allows evil to find refuge.

Our Lord proclaims in one of His verses as follows:

Or do those who perpetrate evil deeds suppose that We will make them like those who believe and do right actions, so that their lives and deaths will be the same? How bad their judgement is! (Qur'an, 45:21)

As the world grapples with disasters currently orchestrated by the *Dajjal* Committee in its final days, and as the whole world laments while evil envelops and pervades from all directions, those who dismiss the concept of a "mastermind" and look to their own comfort, those who deny the arrival of the *Mahdi* (pbuh) and thereby reject the *Dajjal* as well, and those who take a backseat saying, "we'll think about it later," should not delude themselves into thinking they are taking the easy way out. The force and impact of evil are strong; it can strike people anywhere, at any time. Acknowledging this possibility, they must grasp the necessity of striving for the unfortunate souls subjected to evil.

Of course, it is never our desire for any person to face the calamities brought by the system of *Dajjal*. However, the world has begun to spin into a whirlpool of wickedness that engulfs all of humanity. The era we are living through is not one to be indifferent.

This much is certain: whether the supporters of the *Mahdi* (pbuh) number in the millions or just a handful, they will inevitably prevail. Thus, to be on the side of the good is not for God's need, but rather for the individual's own benefit (Our Almighty Lord is above such remarks). Siding with the good means heeding the call of conscience and attaining peace both in this world and in the Hereafter. Siding with the good means becoming a beacon of hope for the downtrodden of this world. Therefore, anyone capable of hearing the voice of their conscience, and who wishes for goodness to prevail both in this world and in the Hereafter, should join the alliance of the good and, alongside them, engage in a scholarly and rational struggle against the so-called mastermind. It is God alone who will grant victory.

...How many a small force has triumphed over a much greater one by God's permission! God is with the steadfast. (Qur'an, 2:249)



APPENDIX

The Deception of Evolution



Darwinism, in other words the theory of evolution, was put forward with the aim of denying the fact of Creation, but is in truth nothing but a failed, unscientific nonsense. The theory of evolution has its origins in pagan superstitions dating back to the time of ancient Egypt and Sumeria. Like these superstitions, the theory of evolution explains the origin of the universe and life through coincidences, and it has nothing to do with science. This theory, which claims that life emerged through coincidences from inanimate matter, was invalidated by the scientific evidence demonstrating the miraculous order in the universe and in living things, as well as by the discovery of about 700 million fossils revealing that evolution never happened. Furthermore, the theory of evolution is incapable of explaining the formation of even a single protein, the main building block of life. Science has proven that it is impossible for a protein to come into existence through coincidences. In this way, the fact that God created the universe and the living things in it has been confirmed by science as well. The worldwide propaganda carried out today to keep the theory of evolution alive is based solely on the distortion of scientific facts, biased interpretation, and lies and falsehoods disguised as science.

Yet this propaganda cannot conceal the truth. The fact that the theory of evolution is the greatest deception in the history of science has been expressed more and more in the scientific world over the last 20 to 30 years. Research carried out after the 1980s in particular revealed that the claims of Darwinism are totally unfounded and this fact has been stated by a large number of scientists. Many scientists from such different fields as biology, biochemistry, paleontology, genetics, zoology and archeology recognize the invalidity of Darwinism and explain the origin of life through the fact of Creation.

We have examined the collapse of the theory of evolution and the proofs of Creation in great scientific detail in many of our works, and are continuing to do so. Given the enormous importance of this subject, it will be of great benefit to summarize it here.

Challenges That Devastate Darwin

As a pagan doctrine going back as far as ancient Egypt and Sumeria, the theory of evolution came to the fore most extensively once more in the nineteenth century. The most important development that made it the top topic of the world of science was the publication of Charles Darwin's *The Origin of Species* in 1859. In this book, Darwin in his own way opposes the fact that God created different living species on Earth separately, for he erroneously claimed that all living beings had an imaginary common ancestor and had diversified over time through small changes.

Darwin's theory was not based on any concrete scientific finding; as he also accepted, it was just an "assumption". Moreover, as Darwin confessed in the long chapter of his book titled, "Difficulties on Theory," the theory failed in the face of many critical questions.

Darwin invested all his hopes in new scientific discoveries, which he expected would solve these difficulties. He indicated this expectation again and again in his book. However, contrary to his expectations, scientific findings expanded the dimensions of these difficulties and refuted the basic assumptions of the theory one by one.

The defeat of Darwinism in the face of science can be reviewed under three basic headings:

- 1) The theory cannot explain how life originated on Earth.
- 2) There is no scientific finding that indicates the "evolutionary mechanisms" proposed by the theory have any evolutionary power at all.
- 3) The fossil record proves the exact opposite of what the theory suggests.

In this section, we will examine these three basic points in general outlines:

The First Insurmountable Step: The Origin of Life

The theory of evolution posits that all living species evolved from a single living cell that emerged haphazardly on Earth 3.8 billion years ago, supposedly having appeared as a result of coincidences. How a cell comprising a wide range of organelles such as vacuoles, mitochondria, lysosomes and Golgi apparatus could come into existence in a puddle of mud, how a single cell could generate millions of complex living species and, if such an evolution really occurred, why traces of it cannot be observed in the fossil record are some of the questions that the theory cannot answer. However, first and foremost, we need focus on the first step of the supposed evolutionary process. **How did the aforementioned "first cell" originate?**

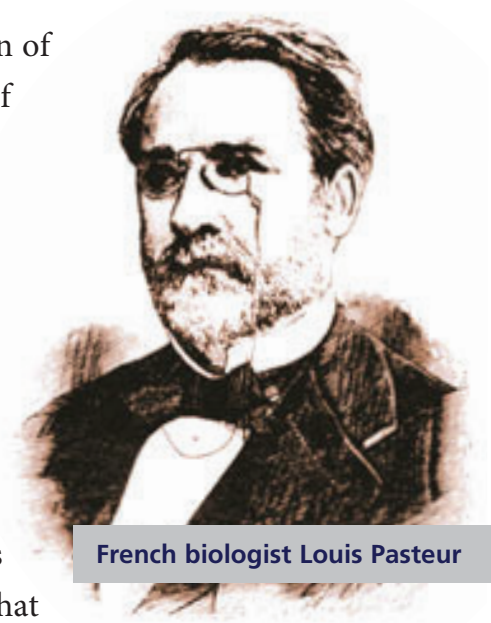
Since the theory of evolution ignorantly denies Creation, it maintains that the "first cell" originated as a product of blind coincidence within the laws of nature, without any plan or arrangement. According to the theory, inanimate matter must have haphazardly produced a living cell out of nowhere. Such a claim, however, is inconsistent with the most unassailable rules of biology.



Charles Darwin's book *The Origin of Species* published on November 25, 1859

"Life Comes from Life"

In his book, Darwin never referred to the origin of life. That is because the primitive understanding of science in his time rested on the assumption that living beings had a very simple structure. Since medieval times, spontaneous generation, which asserts that non-living materials came together to form living organisms, had been widely accepted. In that period, it was commonly believed that insects came into being from food leftovers, and mice from wheat. Interesting experiments were conducted to prove this theory. Some wheat was placed on a dirty piece of cloth, and it was believed that mice would originate from it after a while.



French biologist Louis Pasteur

Similarly, maggots developing in rotting meat were assumed to be evidence of life originating from inanimate materials. However, **it was later understood that worms did not appear on meat spontaneously, but were carried there by flies in the form of larvae, invisible to the naked eye.** At the time Darwin wrote *The Origin of Species*, the belief that bacteria could come into existence from non-living matter was widely accepted in the world of science.

However, **five years after the publication of Darwin's book, Louis Pasteur announced his results, after long studies and experiments, which disproved spontaneous generation, a cornerstone of Darwin's theory.** In his triumphal lecture at the Sorbonne in 1864, Pasteur said: *"Never will the doctrine of spontaneous generation recover from the mortal blow struck by this simple experiment."* (Sidney Fox, Klaus Dose, *Molecular Evolution and The Origin of Life*, W. H. Freeman and Company, San Francisco, 1972, p. 4.)

For a long time, advocates of the theory of evolution resisted Pasteur's findings. However, as the development of science unraveled the complex structure of the cell of a living being, the idea that life could come into being coincidentally faced an even greater impasse.

Futile Efforts in the Twentieth Century

The first evolutionist who took up the subject of the origin of life in the twentieth century was the renowned Russian biologist Alexander Oparin. With various theses he advanced in the 1930s, he tried to prove that a living cell could originate by chance. These studies, however, were doomed to failure, and Oparin had to make the following confession:



Russian biologist Alexander Oparin

Unfortunately, however, the problem of the origin of the cell is perhaps the most obscure point in the whole study of the evolution of organisms. (Alexander I. Oparin, Origin of Life, Dover Publications, New York, 1936, 1953 and 2003 (reprint), p. 196)

Evolutionist followers of Oparin tried to carry out experiments to solve this problem. The best-known experiment was carried out by the American chemist Stanley Miller in 1953.



Combining those gases he alleged to have existed in the primordial Earth's atmosphere in an experimental set-up, and adding energy to the mixture, Miller synthesized several organic molecules (amino acids) present in the structure of proteins.

Evolutionists rely heavily on American chemist Stanley Miller's experiment as evidence regarding their claim stating that life was formed in primitive earth conditions. However, the experiment which was done more than half a century ago has long lost all its scientific meaning with new findings in the following years.

Barely a few years had passed before it was revealed that **this experiment, which was then presented as an important step in the name of evolution, was invalid, for the atmosphere used in the experiment was very different from the real Earth conditions.** ("New Evidence on Evolution of Early Atmosphere and Life," *Bulletin of the American Meteorological Society*, vol. 63, November 1982, 1328-1330)

After a long silence, **Miller, himself confessed that the atmosphere medium he used was unrealistic.** (Stanley Miller, *Molecular Evolution of Life: Current Status of the Prebiotic Synthesis of Small Molecules*, 1986, p. 7)

All the evolutionists' efforts throughout the twentieth century to explain the origin of life ended in failure. The geochemist Jeffrey Bada, from the San Diego Scripps Institute, accepted this fact in an article published in *Earth* magazine in 1998:

Today as we leave the twentieth century, we still face the biggest unsolved problem that we had when we entered the twentieth century: How did life originate on Earth? (Jeffrey Bada, Earth, February 1998, p. 40)

The Complex Structure of Life: Not Even a Single Protein can Come Into Existence by Chance

The primary reason why evolutionists ended up at such a great impasse regarding the origin of life is that even those living organisms Darwinists deemed to be the simplest have outstandingly complex features. The cell of a living thing is more complex than all our man-made technological products. **Today, even in the most developed laboratories of the world not even**



As accepted by renowned evolutionist sources, the topic about the origin of life poses the greatest predicament for the evolution theory.

a single protein of a cell, let alone a living cell itself, can be produced by bringing non-living materials together.

The conditions required for the formation of a cell are too great in quantity to be explained away by mere coincidence. However, there is no need to explain the situation with too many details. Evolutionists are at a dead-end even before reaching the stage of the cell. That is because the **probability of just a single protein, an essential building block of the cell, coming into being by chance is mathematically "0".**

The main reason for this is the need for other proteins to be present if one protein is to form, and this completely eradicates the possibility of chance formation. This fact by itself is sufficient to eliminate the evolutionist claim of chance right from the outset. To summarize,

- 1. Proteins cannot be synthesized without enzymes, and enzymes are all proteins.**
- 2. Around 60 proteins assuming the task of an enzyme need to be present for a single protein to be synthesized. Therefore, proteins are essential for proteins to exist.**
- 3. DNA manufactures the protein-synthesizing enzymes. Proteins cannot be synthesized without DNA. DNA is therefore also needed for proteins to form.**
- 4. All the organelles in the cell have important tasks in protein synthesis. In other words, for proteins to form, a complete and fully functioning cell needs to exist with all its organelles.**

Evolutionist science writer Brian Switek admitted that the origin of life remains to be unaccountable by evolutionists as follows:

How life began is one of nature's enduring mysteries. (Brian Switek, "Debate bubbles over the origin of life", Nature, February 13, 2012)

Harvard chemist George Whitesides made the following confession in his acceptance speech of the Priestley Medal, the highest award of the American Chemical Society:

The Origin of Life. This problem is one of the big ones in science. ... Most chemists believe, as do I, that life emerged spontaneously from mixtures of molecules in the prebiotic Earth. How? I have no idea. (George M. Whitesides, "Revolutions In Chemistry: Priestley Medalist George M. Whitesides' Address", Chemical and Engineering News, 85: 12-17, March 26, 2007)

The DNA molecule, located in the nucleus of a cell and which stores genetic information, is a magnificent databank. If the information coded in DNA were transcribed on paper, it would make a giant library consisting of an estimated 900 volumes of 500 pages each.

A very interesting insurmountable predicament emerges at this point for the evolutionists: DNA can replicate itself only with the help of some specialized proteins (enzymes). However, the synthesis of these enzymes can be realized only by the information coded in DNA. As they both depend on each other, they must exist at the same time for replication. This razes the scenario where life originated by itself to the ground. Prof. Leslie Orgel, an evolutionist of repute from the University of San Diego, California, confesses this fact in the September 1994 issue of the *Scientific American* magazine:

The DNA in the nucleus of the living cell is a databank consisting of various sequences of four different nucleotide bases. The codes of all physical characteristics belonging to that living being are stored in that molecule. When human DNA is transcribed on paper it is assumed that it would make a library as large as 900 volumes of encyclopedias. Such an extraordinary amount of data completely renders the claims about coincidental formation invalid.

It is extremely improbable that proteins and nucleic acids, both of which are structurally complex, arose spontaneously in the same place at the same time. Yet it also seems impossible to have one without the other. And so, at first glance, one might have to conclude that life could never, in fact, have originated by chemical means. (Leslie E. Orgel, "The Origin of Life on Earth," Scientific American, vol. 271, October 1994, p. 78.)

No doubt, if it is impossible for life to have originated spontaneously through blind coincidence, then it must be accepted that life was created. This fact explicitly invalidates the theory of evolution, whose main purpose is to deny Creation.

Imaginary Mechanisms of Evolution

The second important point that negates Darwin's theory is that both concepts put forward by the theory as "evolutionary mechanisms" were understood to have, in reality, no evolutionary power.

Darwin based his evolution allegation entirely on the mechanism of "natural selection". The importance he placed on this mechanism was evident in the name of his book: *The Origin of Species, By Means of Natural Selection...*

Natural selection holds that those living things that are stronger and more suited to the natural conditions of their habitats will survive in the struggle for life. For example, in a deer herd under the threat of attack by wild animals, those that can run faster will survive. Therefore, the deer herd will be comprised of faster and stronger individuals. However, unquestionably, this mechanism will not cause deer to evolve and transform themselves into another living species, for instance, horses.

Therefore, the mechanism of natural selection has no evolutionary power. Darwin was also aware of this fact and had to state this in his book *The Origin of Species*:

Natural selection can do nothing until favourable individual differences or variations occur. (Charles Darwin, The Origin of Species by Means of Natural Selection, The Modern Library, New York, p. 127)

Lamarck's Fallacy

So, how could these "favorable variations" occur? Darwin tried to answer this question from the standpoint of the primitive understanding of science at that time. According to the French biologist Chevalier de Lamarck (1744-1829), who lived before Darwin, living creatures passed on the traits they acquired during their lifetime to the next generation. He asserted that these traits, which accumulated from one generation to another, caused new species to be formed. For instance, he claimed that giraffes evolved from antelopes; as they struggled to eat the leaves of high trees, their necks were extended from generation to generation.

Darwin also gave similar examples. In his book *The Origin of Species*, for instance, he said that some bears going into water to find food transformed themselves into whales over time. (Charles Darwin, *The Origin of Species: A Facsimile of the First Edition*, Harvard University Press, 1964, p. 184.)

However, the laws of inheritance discovered by Gregor Mendel (1822-84) and verified by the science of genetics, which flourished in the twentieth century, utterly demolished the legend that acquired traits were passed on to subsequent generations. Thus, natural selection was left 'alone' and consequently rendered completely ineffective as an evolutionary mechanism.



Lamarck claimed that giraffes evolved from a species similar to antelopes and that their necks grew longer while they were trying to eat the leaves of high trees. However, this claim of Lamarck's is refuted by scientific findings and took its place in history as a false assumption.

Neo-Darwinism and Mutations

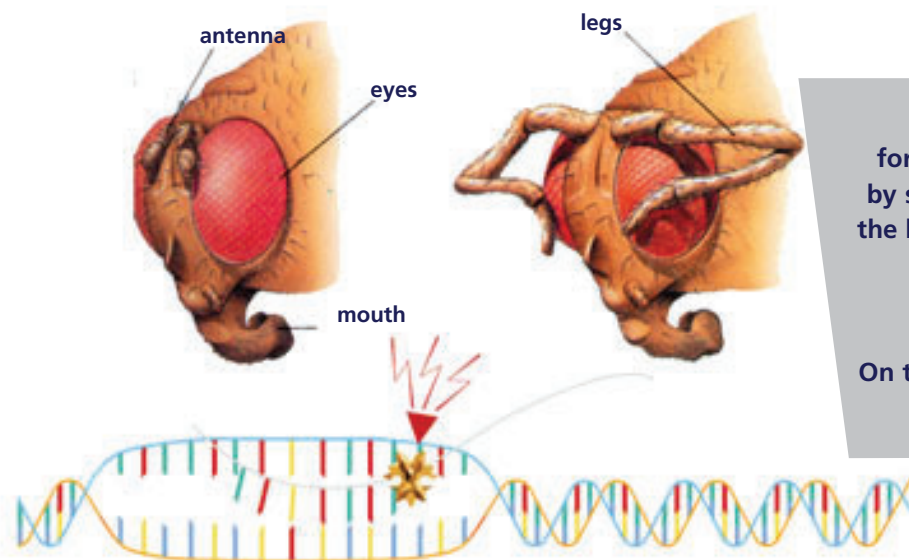
In order to find a solution, Darwinists advanced the "Modern Synthetic Theory," or as it is more commonly known, Neo-Darwinism, at the end of the 1930s. Neo-Darwinism added mutations, which are distortions formed in the genes of living beings due to such external factors as radiation or replication errors, as the "cause of favorable variations" in addition to natural selection.

Today, the model that Darwinists espouse, despite their own awareness of its scientific invalidity, is Neo-Darwinism. The theory maintains that millions of living species were formed through a process whereby numerous complex organs of these organisms (e.g., ears, eyes, lungs, and wings) underwent "mutations", that is, genetic disorders. Yet, there is an outright scientific fact that totally undermines this theory: **Mutations do not cause living beings to develop; on the contrary, they are always harmful.** The horrific images that appeared after the nuclear explosions in Chernobyl, Hiroshima and Nagasaki are the exact results brought about by mutations. The organisms with proper structures either died or were severely damaged by mutations.

The reason for this is very simple: **DNA has a very complex structure, and random effects can only harm it.** The American geneticist B. G. Ranganathan explains this as follows:

First, genuine mutations are very rare in nature. Secondly, most mutations are harmful since they are random, rather than orderly changes in the structure of genes; any random change in a highly ordered system will be for the worse, not for the better. For example, if an earthquake were to shake a highly ordered structure such as a building, there would be a random change in the framework of the building which, in all probability, would not be an improvement. (B. G. Ranganathan, Origins?, Pennsylvania: The Banner of Truth Trust, 1988, p. 7.)

According to the claims of Darwinists, mutations must produce proportionate and coherent changes all over the body. For example, as per the claims of Darwinists, if an ear is formed on the right side as a result of chance mu-



Evolutionists have been trying to form an example of useful mutation by subjecting flies to mutations since the beginning of the century. All they attained as a result of decades of studies are crippled, diseased and defective flies.

On the left: Head of a normal fruit fly
On the right: A mutated fruit fly

tations just as they claim, chance mutations should also form a second ear on the left side that shares the same symmetry and properties, and hears just as well. The hammer, anvil and stirrup must each come into existence in the same perfect and equal state. Random mutations must form heart valves on both sides in the same way; the valves and auricles produced by random mutations must be formed simultaneously and equally compatible with one another; they must be flawless, in their proper places. Huge discrepancies would appear if this symmetry and order could not be maintained in every organ of the body. Bizarre structures with its one ear upside down, one unusual tooth, one eye on the forehead while the other on the nose, would appear. But living organisms do not possess such imbalances. According to the claims of the Darwinists, everything formed by mutations must be symmetrical and compatible. However, all mutations are harmful. In the past, it was assumed that 99% of the mutations were harmful while the remaining 1% was neutral. Yet new researches revealed that those 1% of mutations that take place in those regions of the DNA that do not code proteins and were thus assumed to be harmless, are in fact harmful in the long run. That is why scientists named these mutations as 'silent mutations'. **It is impossible for mutations that are absolutely harmful to form rational, compatible, symmetrical organs at the same time.**

Mutations can be likened to shooting at an intact structure with a machine gun. Shooting at an intact object will completely ruin its structure. One of the bullets proving ineffective, or curing a pre-existing infection in the body by cauterizing it, does not change the result. The organism would already be ruined by the remaining 99 bullets that hit it.

Lynn Margulis, a member of the US National Academy of Sciences, has made the following confession regarding the evident harmful effects of mutations:

New mutations don't create new species; they create offspring that are impaired. (Lynn Margulis, quoted in Darryl Madden, UMass Scientist to Lead Debate on Evolutionary Theory, Brattleboro (Vt.) Reformer, February 3, 2006)

Also in an interview in 2011, Margulis emphasized the fact that "there is no evidence" indicating that mutations modify organisms and thus give rise to new species:

[N]eo-Darwinists say that new species emerge when mutations occur and modify an organism. I was taught over and over again that the accumulation of random mutations led to evolutionary change-led to new species. I believed it until I looked for evidence. (Lynn Margulis quoted in "Lynn Margulis: Q + A," Discover Magazine, April 2011, p. 68)

As Margulis stated, there is not a single evidence showing that random mutations lead to evolutionary changes, which in turn lead to the emergence of new species.

Indeed, no beneficial mutation – one that would advance the genetic code – has ever been observed. All mutations have proved to be harmful. It is now understood that mutation, which is presented as an "evolutionary mechanism", is actually a genetic occurrence that harms living things, and leaves them disabled. (The most common effect of mutation on human beings is cancer.) Of course, a destructive mechanism cannot be an "evolutionary mechanism". Natural selection, on the other hand, "can do nothing by itself", as Darwin also accepted. This fact shows us that **there is no "evolutionary mechanism"** in nature. Since there is no evolutionary mechanism, no such imaginary process called "evolution" can take place.

The Fossil Record: No Sign of Intermediate Forms

The fossil records constitute the clearest evidence showing us that the scenario suggested by the theory of evolution did not take place.

According to the unscientific supposition behind this theory, every living species has sprung from a predecessor. A previously existing species (evolutionists have yet to offer an explanation on how this species came into existence) turned into something else over time and all species have come into being in this way. In other words, this imaginary transformation took millions of years and proceeded gradually.

If this were the case, innumerable intermediary species should have existed and lived within this long transformation period.

For instance, some half-fish/half-reptiles would have lived in the past, which had acquired some reptilian traits in addition to the fish traits they already had. Or there should have existed some reptile-birds, which acquired some bird traits in addition to the reptilian traits they already had. Since these would be in a transitional phase, they should be disabled, defective, crippled beings. Evolutionists refer to these imaginary creatures, which they believe to have lived in the past, as "transitional forms".

If such animals ever really existed, there would be millions and even billions of them in number and variety. More importantly, the remains of these strange creatures should be present in the fossil record. In *The Origin of Species*, Darwin explained:

If my theory be true, numberless intermediate varieties, linking most closely all of the species of the same group together must assuredly have existed... Consequently, evidence of their former existence could be found only amongst fossil remains... (Charles Darwin, The Origin of Species, New York: D. Appleton and Company. p. 161)

However, **Darwin, having written these lines, was also well aware of the fact that no fossils of these intermediate forms had yet been found.** He regarded this as a major difficulty for his theory. That is why, in one chapter of his book titled "Difficulties on Theory," he wrote:

LIVING FOSSILS REFUTE EVOLUTION

Fossil records demonstrate that living species came into existence instantaneously with all their physical characteristics and did not undergo the slightest change in time. Fish have always existed as fish, bugs have always existed as bugs, reptiles have always existed as reptiles. The claim asserting that species have evolved gradually has no scientific validity.



Sea Urchin

Period: Paleozoic Era, Carboniferous epoch

Age: 295 million years



Sunfish

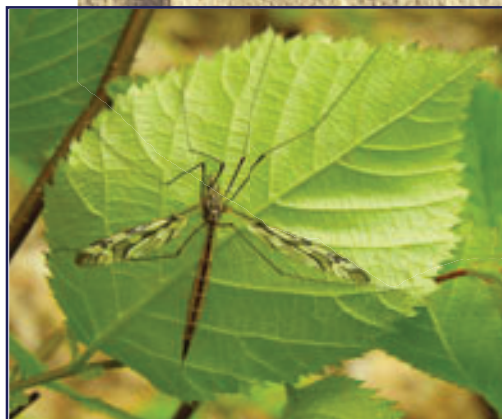
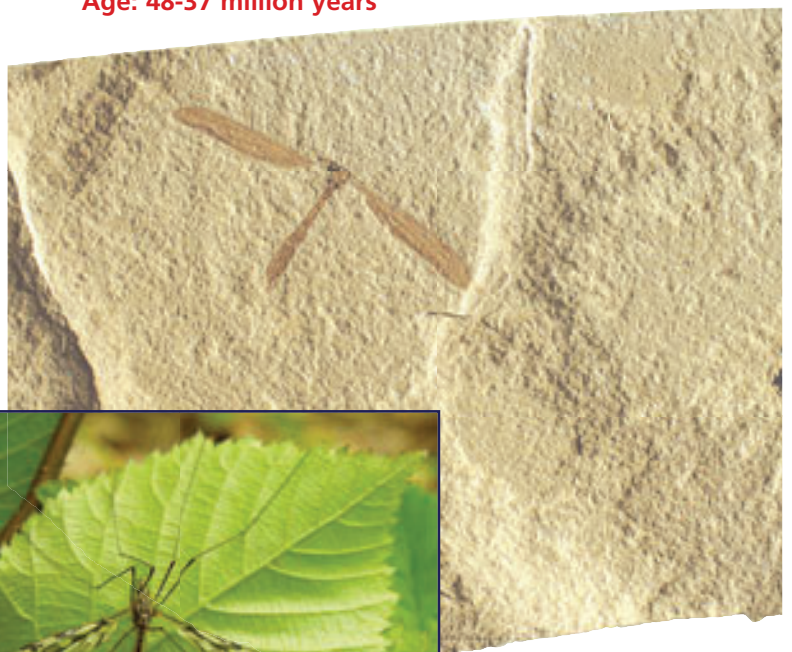
Period: Cenozoic era, Eocene epoch

Age: 54-37 million years

Crane fly

Period: Cenozoic era, Eocene epoch

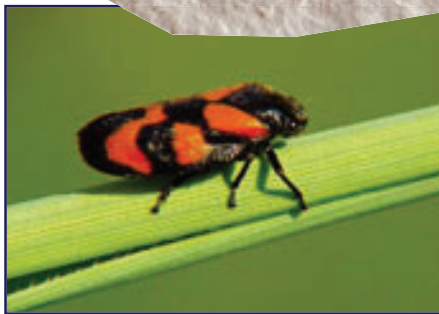
Age: 48-37 million years



Starfish
Period: Paleozoic era,
Ordovician epoch
Age: 490-443 million years



Birch leaf
Period: Cenozoic era,
Eocene epoch
Age: 50 million years



Frog hopper
Period: Mesozoic era,
Cretaceous epoch
Age: 125 million years



Sequoia leaf
Period: Cenozoic era,
Eocene epoch
Age: 50 million years

Firstly, why, if species have descended from other species by insensibly fine gradations, do we not everywhere see innumerable transitional forms? Why is not all nature in confusion instead of the species being, as we see them, well defined?... But, as by this theory innumerable transitional forms must have existed, why do we not find them embedded in countless numbers in the crust of the earth?... (Charles Darwin, The Origin of Species, New York: D. Appleton and Company. p.154, 155)

Why then is not every geological formation and every stratum full of such intermediate links? (Charles Darwin, The Origin of Species, New York: D. Appleton and Company. p. 246)

Darwin's Shattered Hopes

However, although evolutionists have been making strenuous efforts to find fossils since the middle of the nineteenth century all over the world, **no transitional forms have yet been uncovered.** All the fossils, contrary to the evolutionists' expectations, show that **life appeared on Earth all of a sudden and fully-formed.**

Renowned British paleontologist, Derek V. Ager, admits this fact, even though he is an evolutionist:

The point emerges that if we examine the fossil record in detail, whether at the level of orders or of species, we find – over and over again – not gradual evolution, but the sudden explosion of one group at the expense of another. (Derek V. Ager, "The Nature of the Fossil Record," Proceedings of the British Geological Association, vol. 87, 1976, p. 133.)

This means that in **the fossil record, all living species suddenly emerge as fully formed, without any intermediate forms in between.** This is just the opposite of Darwin's assumptions. Furthermore, this is very strong evidence that **all living things are created.** The only explanation of a living species emerging instantaneously and completely in every detail without any evolutionary ancestor is that it was created. This fact is admitted also by the widely-known evolutionist biologist Douglas Futuyma:

Creation and evolution, between them, exhaust the possible explanations for the origin of living things. Organisms either appeared on the earth fully developed or they did not. If they did not, they must have developed from pre-existing species by some process of modification. If they did appear in a fully developed state, they must indeed have been created by some omnipotent intelligence. (Douglas J. Futuyma, Science on Trial, Pantheon Books, New York, 1983, p. 197)

Today, there are 700 million unearthed fossils. **All these fossils reveal that living beings emerged fully developed and in a perfect state on the Earth.** It is as if the fossils are saying "We did not evolve through evolutionary processes." That means, contrary to Darwin's supposition, "the origin of species" cannot be explained by evolution, but is explained by Creation.

The Tale of Human Evolution

The subject most often brought up by advocates of the theory of evolution is the subject of the origin of man. The Darwinist claim holds that man evolved from so-called ape-like creatures. During this alleged evolutionary process, which is supposed to have started four to five million years ago, some "transitional forms" between man and his imaginary ancestors are supposed to have existed. According to this completely imaginary scenario, four basic "categories" are listed:

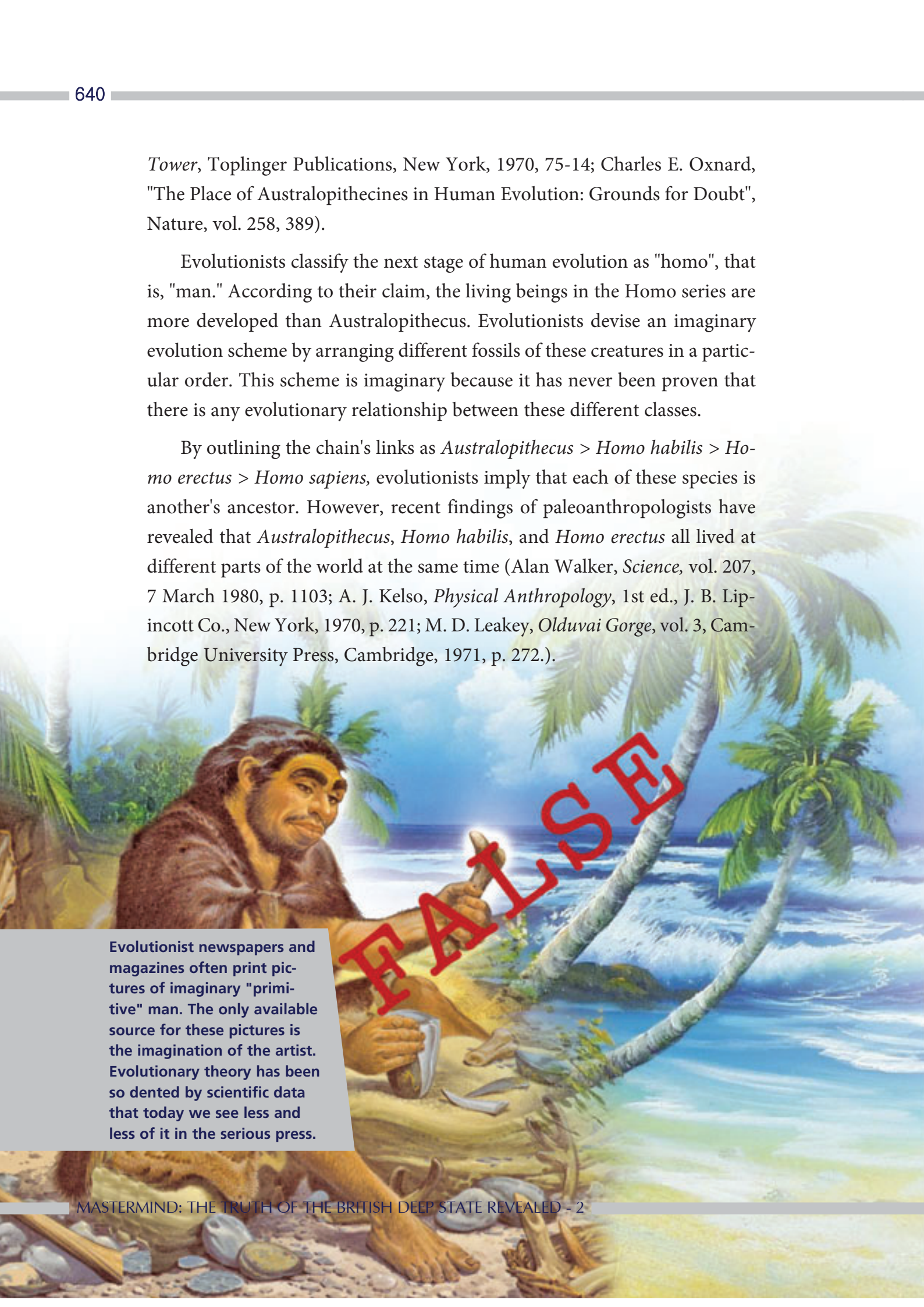
1. *Australopithecus*
2. *Homo habilis*
3. *Homo erectus*
4. *Homo sapiens*

Evolutionists call man's so-called first ape-like ancestors *Australopithecus*, which means "Southern ape". These living beings are actually nothing but an ape species that has become extinct. Extensive research done on various *Australopithecus* specimens by two world famous anatomists from England and the USA, namely, Lord Solly Zuckerman and Prof. Charles Oxnard, shows that these apes belonged to an ordinary ape species that became extinct and bore no resemblance to humans (Solly Zuckerman, *Beyond the Ivory*

Tower, Toplinger Publications, New York, 1970, 75-14; Charles E. Oxnard, "The Place of Australopithecines in Human Evolution: Grounds for Doubt", *Nature*, vol. 258, 389).

Evolutionists classify the next stage of human evolution as "homo", that is, "man." According to their claim, the living beings in the Homo series are more developed than *Australopithecus*. Evolutionists devise an imaginary evolution scheme by arranging different fossils of these creatures in a particular order. This scheme is imaginary because it has never been proven that there is any evolutionary relationship between these different classes.

By outlining the chain's links as *Australopithecus* > *Homo habilis* > *Homo erectus* > *Homo sapiens*, evolutionists imply that each of these species is another's ancestor. However, recent findings of paleoanthropologists have revealed that *Australopithecus*, *Homo habilis*, and *Homo erectus* all lived at different parts of the world at the same time (Alan Walker, *Science*, vol. 207, 7 March 1980, p. 1103; A. J. Kelso, *Physical Anthropology*, 1st ed., J. B. Lipincott Co., New York, 1970, p. 221; M. D. Leakey, *Olduvai Gorge*, vol. 3, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 1971, p. 272.).



Evolutionist newspapers and magazines often print pictures of imaginary "primitive" man. The only available source for these pictures is the imagination of the artist. Evolutionary theory has been so dented by scientific data that today we see less and less of it in the serious press.

Moreover, a certain segment of humans classified as *Homo erectus* have lived up until very modern times. *Homo erectus* and ***Homo sapiens co-existed in the same region and era.*** (Jeffrey Kluger, "Not So Extinct After All," *Time*, 24 June 2001).

This situation indicates the invalidity of the claim that they are ancestors of one another. The late Stephen Jay Gould explained this deadlock of the theory of evolution, although he was himself one of the leading advocates of evolution in the twentieth century:

What has become of our ladder if there are three coexisting lineages of hominids (A. africanus, the robust australopithecines, and H. habilis), none clearly derived from another? Moreover, none of the three display any evolutionary trends during their tenure on earth. (S. J. Gould, Natural History, vol. 85, 1976, p. 30)

Put briefly, the scenario of human evolution, which is "upheld" with the help of various drawings of some "half ape, half human" creatures appearing in the media and textbooks, that is, frankly, propaganda, is nothing but **a tale with no scientific foundation.**

Lord Solly Zuckerman, one of the most famous and respected scientists in the U.K., who carried out research on this subject for years and studied Australopithecus fossils for 15 years, finally concluded, despite being an evolutionist himself, **that there is, in fact, no such family tree branching out from ape-like creatures to man.**

Zuckerman also made an interesting "spectrum of science" ranging from those he considered scientific to those he considered unscientific. According to Zuckerman's spectrum, the most "scientific" – that is, depending on concrete data – fields of science are chemistry and physics. After them come the biological sciences and then the social sciences. At the far end of the spectrum, which is the part considered to be most "unscientific", are "extra-sensory perception" – concepts such as telepathy and a sixth sense – and finally "human evolution". Zuckerman explains his reasoning:

We then move right off the register of objective truth into those fields of presumed biological science, like extrasensory perception or the interpretation of man's fossil history, where to the faithful [evolutionist] anything is possible – and where the ardent believer [in evolution] is sometimes able to believe several contradictory things at the same time. (Solly Zuckerman, Beyond the Ivory Tower, New York: Toplinger Publications, 1970, p. 19)

The tale of human evolution boils down to nothing but the prejudiced interpretations of some unearthed fossils by certain people who blindly adhere to their theory.

Why a Muslim Cannot be an Advocate of Evolution

Based on the knowledge of the 1940s and 1950s, some Muslims imagine that evolution is a theory supported by science, and try to reconcile it with Islam employing a strange logic which suggests that 'Muslims knew about evolution long before Darwin.' This logic is a product of serious lack of knowledge. Science has proven the invalidity of evolution. The fact science reveals is the fact of Creation.

The fact that Muslims believe in, and the Qur'an clearly states, is that God created everything. Therefore, it is impossible for a Muslim to advocate the same things with the theory of evolution, which is a pagan superstition dating back to the time of the ancient Egyptians and Sumerians, explaining everything with coincidences.

God surely could have created the living organisms through evolution if He had wished so. However, the Qur'an does not contain any such information or any verse supporting the gradual formation of life forms as claimed by evolutionists. Had such a manner of creation existed, we would have seen it in the verses of the Qur'an with its elaborate explanations. But on the contrary, God informs us in the Qur'an that life and the universe is created miraculously with God's commandment, 'Be'.

He is the Originator of the heavens and earth. When He decides on something, He just says to it, 'Be!' and it is. (Qur'an, 2:117)

The fact God heralds in the Qur'an is that mankind was created out of nothing, in the finest form:

We created man in the finest mold. (Qur'an, 95:4)

He created the heavens and the earth with truth and formed you, giving you the best of forms. And He is your final destination. (Qur'an, 64:3)

The Prophet Adam (pbuh) and All Mankind Existed in the Spiritual Realm Before the Universe Was Created

In the Qur'an, God informs us He created mankind in the spiritual realm even before the creation of the Universe and called everyone to testify:

When your Lord took out all their descendants from the loins of the children of Adam and made them testify against themselves 'Am I not your Lord?' they said, 'We testify that indeed You are!' Lest you say on the Day of Rising, 'We knew nothing of this.' (Qur'an, 7:172)

As it is seen, God informs us in the verse that mankind was brought in-to being before the universe, that they were created flawlessly and were fully developed, and that they testified and promised that God is their Lord. According to the information imparted by the verse, fully developed, talking, hearing, promising, testifying human beings existed with all their organs and all their physical characteristics even before the universe was created.

The original Arabic verse is as below:

Wa iz akhaza rabbuka mim bani a_dama min zuhu_rihim zurriyyatahum wa asyhadahum 'ala_ anfusihim, alastu bi rabbikum, qa_lu_ bala_ - syahid-na_ - an taqu_lu_ yaumal qiya_mati inna_ kunna_ 'an ha_zi_ ga_filin(a).

Wa iz akhaza: And when (He) took out

وَإِذْ أَخَذَ رَبُّكَ مِنْ بَنِي آدَمَ مِنْ ظُهُورِهِمْ ذُرِّيَّتَهُمْ
وَأَشْهَدَهُمْ عَلَى أَنْفُسِهِمْ أَلَسْتُ بِرَبِّكُمْ قَالُوا بَلَى
شَهِدْنَا أَنْ تَقُولُوا يَوْمَ الْقِيَمَةِ إِنَّا كُنَّا عَنْ هَذَا غَافِلِينَ

(iz: you know, remember, then, at that time, ... when... because, as, hence)

rabbuka: your Lord

mim bani a_dama: from the children of Adam

min zuhu_rihim: from their loins

zurriyyatahum: their descendant, their lines, their lineage

wa asyhadahum: and made them testify

'ala_anfusihim: against themselves

alastu: am I not?

bi rabbikum: your Lord

qa_lu: they said

bala: yes

syahidna: we testify

an taqu_lu: lest, so that you say not

yaumal qiya_mati: the Day of Rising

inna: certainly we, genuinely we

kunna: we are, ... we were

'an ha_za: of this

ga_filin(a): unaware, knew nothing

The Arabic word '*zurriyyat*' (descendant) used in the verse, is used 18 more times in the Qur'an. The meaning of this word in all the verses it is used in is 'mankind' or 'human generation' as all the Islamic scholars unanimously agree. In this verse, there is a reference to the descendants of Adam - the line of the Prophet Adam (pbuh)- meaning all human beings that have lived and will live on Earth. That is because, had that been a promise taken only from the person of the Prophet Adam (pbuh), the verse would have read 'When your Lord made Adam testify.' As the verse states '**When your Lord took out all their descendants from the loins of the children of Adam', there is a reference to all the descendants of the Prophet Adam (pbuh), meaning all mankind.**

The Arabic word '*iz*' (meaning; remember that time, when) refers to the time when this address was made to the descendants of the Prophet Adam (pbuh), meaning to all mankind. The word '*iz*' is a preposition used while talking about an incident that took place in the past. It means 'remember this incident that took place in the past'. What is meant here is the testimony, the

promise all humankind gave in the past, even before the universe was created.

In another verse of the Qur'an, it is stated that people will die twice and will be given life twice:

They will say, 'Our Lord, twice You caused us to die and twice You gave us life. We admit our wrong actions. Is there no way out?' (Qur'an, 40:11)

The first death and life mentioned in this verse is the way people -in a sense- die after they gave this promise in the spiritual realm, and then are given life by God using their parents as instruments and are sent to this world. The second death is the physical death that we know of in this world. After that, people will be given life for the second time in the Hereafter.

When this is the case, the 'gradual formation of mankind' claims of those who assert that creation through evolution is mentioned in the Qur'an become utterly invalid. Humans did not come into existence in a gradual manner. The whole of mankind, the Prophet Adam (pbuh), and all the other prophets existed in the spiritual realm even before the whole universe was created. The claim that the Prophet Adam (pbuh) and the rest of mankind turned into modern man through a set of evolutionary processes does not hold any truth.

The Prophet Adam (pbuh), just like the rest of humanity, existed in the spiritual realm even before the universe was created, and then was created in Heaven, later to be sent to the Earth:

Your Lord said to the angels, 'I am going to create a human being out of clay. When I have formed him and breathed My Soul into him, fall down in prostration to him!' (Qur'an, 38:71-72)

But satan made them slip up by means of it, expelling them from where they were. We said, 'Go down from here as enemies to each other! You will have residence on the earth and enjoyment for a time.' (Qur'an, 2:36)

In another verse of the Qur'an, God informs us about the promise given by all mankind in the spiritual realm as follows:

Remember God's blessing to you and the covenant He made with you when you said, 'We hear and we obey.' Have fear of God. God knows what the heart contains. (Qur'an, 5:7)

Those who gave their promises to God in the spiritual realm were not part

human and part other creatures, with incomplete forms and undeveloped limbs. They were complete and conscious humans. This is a clear proof that creation through evolution does not exist in the Qur'an.

Those Muslims Who Advocate Evolution Are Unable To Explain the Creation of Angels and the Jinn

When those who claim that mankind developed through an evolutionary process are asked about how angels and the jinn were created, their answer will be, 'God created them out of nothing'. It is quite forbidding that these individuals, who are aware of and acknowledge the fact that angels and the jinn are creations of God, fail to realize that God created mankind in the same manner. It is highly surprising that they fail to see that Almighty Lord, Who created angels with His command 'Be', created mankind in the same manner. Likewise, God creates angels in human form, instantaneously. The angels who visited the Prophet Abraham (pbuh) had the appearance of fully developed and flawless human beings and were created instantaneously.

God informs in the Qur'an that the jinn, unlike mankind, were created from fire:

He created man from dry earth like baked clay; and He created the jinn from a fusion of fire. (Qur'an, 55:14-15)

As God reveals in the Qur'an, the creation of angels is also quite different from the creation of mankind. In the following verse, God informs us about the creation of angels:

Praise be to God, the Bringer into Being of the heavens and earth, He Who made the angels messengers, with wings – two, three or four. He adds to creation in any way He wills. God has power over all things. (Qur'an, 35:1)

As clearly understood from the statement in the verse, angels also have a very distinct appearance, very different from that of humans. Additionally, God informs us in the Qur'an that both angels and the jinn were created before mankind. It is very easy for God to create. Our Lord is the One Who creates out of nothing and without cause. Just as He created the jinn and angels out of nothing and in distinct forms, so did He create mankind as a separate creature out of nothing, without any need for evolutionary processes. The same is also

true for other life forms such as animals and plants. Here is the explicit truth explained in the Qur'an: God created all beings instantaneously and out of nothing without subjecting them to evolution; in other words, without turning them into other species.

Muslims Who Advocate Evolution Cannot Offer Any Explanation for the Miracles Mentioned in the Qur'an

God informs us in the Qur'an that when the Prophet Moses (pbuh) threw his staff to the ground, by God's will, it turned into a living snake.

As we are informed in the verses, when the Prophet Moses (pbuh) throws his staff to the ground, an inanimate tree branch turns into a living snake, and when he takes it in his hand, it reverts back to an inanimate tree branch, and when he throws it once more to the ground, it again comes to life. In other words, an inanimate matter comes to life and then becomes lifeless, and then comes to life again. With this miracle, God shows us the constant Creation. God commands in the verses:

He threw it down and suddenly it was a slithering snake. He said, 'Take hold of it and have no fear. We will return it to its original form.' (Qur'an, 20:20-21)

'Throw down what is in your right hand. It will swallow up their handiwork. Their handiwork is just a magician's trick. Magicians do not prosper wherever they go.' (Qur'an, 20:69)

'Throw down your staff.' Then when he saw it slithering like a snake he turned and fled and did not turn back again. 'Have no fear, Moses. In My Presence the Messengers have no fear.' (Qur'an, 27:10)

When the Prophet Moses (pbuh) threw his staff to the ground, as a blessing of God, an inanimate piece of wood turned into a very much alive creature that slithered and swallowed the conjurations of the others; in other words, a creature with a functional digestive system. This transformation took place instantaneously. Thus, God showed people an example of how living organisms are created out of nothing. An inanimate matter came to life by God simply willing it, in other words, with His command 'Be'. This miracle that God granted to the Prophet Moses (pbuh) shattered the superstitious evolutionary beliefs of the Egyptians at the time with a single blow, and

even those who were against the Prophet Moses (pbuh) realized the truth at that very moment, renouncing their superstitious beliefs and believing in God.

Furthermore, God informs us in the Qur'an about how the Prophet Jesus (pbuh) made a clay object in the shape of a bird and breathed into it, and how the bird came to life by God's Will:

Remember when God said, 'Jesus, son of Mary, remember My blessing to you and to your mother when I reinforced you with the Purest Spirit so that you could speak to people in the cradle and when you were fully grown; and when I taught you the Book and Wisdom, and the Torah and the Gospel; and when you created a bird-shape out of clay by My permission, and then breathed into it and it became a bird by My permission...' (Qur'an, 5:110)

A bird came to life without being bound to any cause, by God's leave and miracle. A living bird emerging from inanimate matter is one example of Almighty God's peerless, causeless and sublime creation. Through this miracle bestowed upon him by God, the Prophet Jesus (pbuh) also reveals the illogicality and invalidity of evolutionist thinking. It is impossible for those who try to arbitrarily reconcile Islam with evolution to offer an explanation of these miracles of our Lord.

Just as God did not create the jinn, angels, the women of Heaven (houris), the male servants of Heaven (gillmans), the children of Heaven, palaces and gardens of Heaven, hell and its guardians through evolution, so did He not create mankind through evolution. God created every detail in Heaven; the high palaces, ornaments, gardens, birds, foods and infinite blessings instantly and out of nothing without any evolutionary process. The mansions in the Heaven, rivers of milk, thrones and jewels of Heaven were all created by God's command "Be". No cause is needed such as foremen, tailors or craftsmen for those to appear. Just as the fruits of Heaven such as date palms and figs or the jewels of Heaven such as pearls and mother-of-pearls were not created by means of evolution in Heaven, they are not created by means of evolution in this world either. Creation is not through evolution, neither in this world, nor in Heaven. (For further information, refer to: *Why Darwinism Is Incompatible with the Qur'an*, Harun Yahya (Adnan Oktar))

Darwinian Formula!

Besides all the technical evidence we have dealt with so far, let us now examine what kind of an irrational belief the evolutionists have with an example so simple as to be understood even by children:

The theory of evolution claims that life is formed by chance. According to this irrational claim, lifeless and unconscious atoms came together to form the cell and then they supposedly formed other living things, including man. Let us think about that. When we bring together the elements that are the building blocks of life such as carbon, phosphorus, nitrogen, and potassium, only a heap is formed. No matter what treatment it undergoes, this atomic heap cannot form even a single living being. If you like, let us formulate an "experiment" on this subject and let us examine what evolutionists really claim about the "Darwinian formula":



Let evolutionists put plenty of the materials present in the composition of living things, such as phosphorus, nitrogen, carbon, oxygen, iron, and magnesium, into big barrels. Moreover, let them add in these barrels any material that does not even exist under normal conditions, but that they think is necessary. Let them add in this mixture as many amino acids and as many proteins - not a single one of which can by any means be formed by chance - as they like. Let them expose these mixtures to as much heat and moisture as they like. Let them stir these with whatever technologically developed device they like. Let them put the foremost scientists beside these barrels. Let these experts wait in turn beside these barrels for billions or even trillions of years. Let them be free to use anything they believe to be necessary for a living being's formation.

No matter what they do, they cannot produce from these barrels a living being. They cannot produce giraffes, lions, bees, canaries, horses, dolphins, roses, orchids, lilies, carnations, bananas, oranges, apples, dates, tomatoes, melons, watermelons, figs, olives, grapes, peaches, peafowls, pheasants, multicolored butterflies, or any of the other millions of other living beings such as these. Indeed, they could not obtain even a single cell of any living being.

Briefly, unconscious atoms cannot form a cell by coming together. They cannot make a new decision and divide this cell into two, then make other decisions and create the professors who invented the electron microscope and then examine their own cell structure under that microscope. Life only comes with God's superior creation. The theory of evolution, which claims the opposite, is a total fallacy, completely contrary to reason. Thinking even a little bit on about the claims of evolutionists discloses this reality, just as in the above example.

Technology in the Eye and the Ear

Another subject that remains unanswered by the theory of evolution is the excellent quality of perception in the eye and the ear.

Before passing on to the subject of the eye, let us briefly answer the question of how we see. Light rays coming from an object fall upside down on the

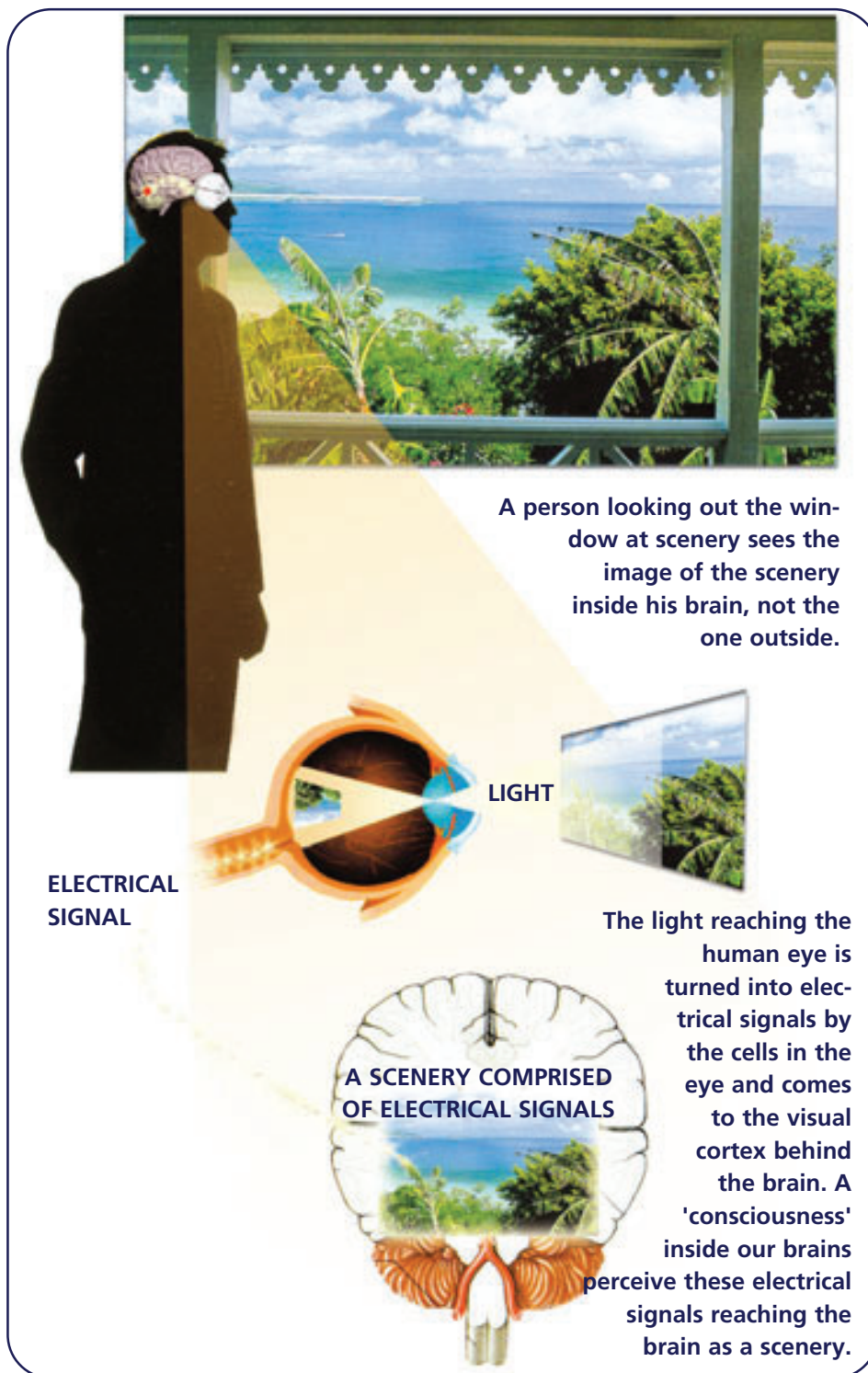


When we compare the eye and the ear with camera and sound recording systems, we see that our organs have much more complex and perfect structures than those mentioned technological devices.

retina in the eye. Here, these light rays are transmitted into electrical signals by cells and reach a tiny spot at the back of the brain, the "center of vision". These electrical signals are then perceived in this center as an image. Given this brief technical explanation, let us do some thinking.

The brain is insulated from light. That means that it is completely dark inside the brain, and that no light reaches the place where it is located. Thus, the "center of vision" is never touched by light and may even be the darkest place you have ever known. However, you observe a luminous, bright world in this pitch-black darkness.

The image formed in the eye is so sharp and so distinct that even the technology of the twenty-first century has not been able to attain that clarity and sharpness. For instance, look at the book you are reading, your hands with which you are holding it, then lift your head and look around you. Have you ever seen such a sharp and distinct image as you now see, with any oth-



er device? Even the most developed television screen produced by the greatest television manufacturer in the world cannot provide such a sharp image for you. For more than 100 years, thousands of engineers have been trying to achieve this sharpness. Factories, huge premises have been established,

much research has been done, plans and designs have been made for this purpose. Again, look at a TV screen and the book you hold in your hands. You will see that there is a big difference in sharpness and distinction. Moreover, the TV screen shows you a two-dimensional image, whereas with your eyes, you watch from a three-dimensional perspective which adds depth.

For many years, tens of thousands of engineers have tried to make a three-dimensional TV and achieve the vision quality of the eye. Yes, they have made a three-dimensional television system, but it is not possible to watch it without putting on special 3-D glasses; moreover, it is only artificially three-dimensional. The background is more blurred, the foreground appears like a paper setting. Never has it been possible to produce as sharp and distinct vision as that of the eye. In both the camera and the television, there is a comparative loss of image quality.

Evolutionists claim that the mechanism producing this sharp and distinct image has been formed by haphazard events. Now, if somebody told you that the television in your room was formed as a result of coincidences, that all of its atoms just happened to come together and make up this device that produces an image, what would you think? How can unconscious atoms do what thousands of people cannot?

If a device producing a more primitive image than the eye could not have been formed by chance, then it is very evident that the eye and the image seen by the eye could not have been formed by chance. The same is valid for the ear as well. The outer ear picks up the available sounds by the auricle and directs them to the middle ear, the middle ear transmits the sound vibrations by intensifying them, and the inner ear sends these vibrations to the brain by translating them into electrical signals. Just as with the eye, the act of hearing is finalized in the center of hearing in the brain.

The situation of the eye is also true for the ear. That is, **the brain is insulated from sound** just as it is from light. It does not let any sound in. Therefore, no matter how noisy the outside is, the inside of the brain is completely silent. Nevertheless, the sharpest sounds are perceived in the brain. In **your completely silent brain, you listen to symphonies, and hear all the noises**



The images in the brain are merely a collection of perceptions formed by electrical signals. No external world, no light or sound exists in the brain.

in a crowded place. However, if the sound level in your brain were measured by a precise device at that moment, complete silence would be found to prevail there.

As is the case with sharp imagery, decades of effort have been spent in trying to generate and reproduce sound that is faithful to the original. Sound recorders, high-fidelity systems, many electronic devices and music systems sensing sound are all the results of such efforts. Despite all this technology and the thousands of engineers and experts who have been working on this endeavor, no sound has yet been obtained that has the same sharpness and clarity as the sound perceived by the ear.

Think of the highest-quality, highest-fidelity systems produced by the largest company in the music industry. Even with these devices, when sound is recorded, some of it is lost; or notice how when you turn on a hi-fi you always hear a slight interference or static even before the music starts. However, the sounds that are the products of the human body's technology are extremely sharp and clear. A human ear never perceives a sound accompanied by a hissing sound or with static as does a music set; rather, it perceives sound exactly as it is, sharp and clear. This is the way it has been since **the creation of man**. So far, no man-made video or audio recording apparatus has been as sensitive and successful in perceiving sensory data as are the eye and the ear. However, as far as seeing and hearing are concerned, a far greater truth lies beyond all this.

To Whom Does This Consciousness That Sees and Hears within the Brain Belong?

Who watches an alluring world inside the brain, listens to symphonies and the twittering of birds, and smells the rose?

The stimulations coming from a person's eyes, ears, and nose travel to the brain as electro-chemical nerve impulses. In biology, physiology, and biochemistry books, you can find many details about how this image forms in the brain. However, you will never come across an answer to the most important question: Who perceives these electro-chemical nerve impulses as images, sounds, odors, and sensory events in the brain? **There is a consciousness in the brain that perceives all this without feeling any need for an eye, an ear, and a nose.** To whom does this consciousness belong? Of course, it does not belong to the nerves, the fat layer, or neurons comprising the brain. This is why Darwinist-materialists, who believe that everything is composed of matter, cannot answer this question.

For **this consciousness is the spirit, the soul created by God**, which needs neither the eye to watch the images nor the ear to hear the sounds. Furthermore, it does not need the brain to think.

Everyone who reads this explicit and scientific answer should reflect on Almighty God, and fear and seek refuge in Him, for He fits this entire universe into a pitch-dark place of a few cubic centimeters in a three-dimensional, colored, shadowy, and luminous form.

A Materialist Superstition

The information we have presented so far shows us that **the theory of evolution is incompatible with scientific findings**. The theory's claim regarding the origin of life is inconsistent with science, the evolutionary mechanisms it proposes have no evolutionary power, and fossils demonstrate that **intermediate forms the theory necessitates have never existed**. So, these certainly require that the theory of evolution be pushed aside as a disproven theory. This is how many ideas, such as the geocentric model of the universe, have been taken out of the realm of science throughout history.

However, the theory of evolution is persistently kept on the agenda of science. Some people even try to represent criticisms directed against it as an "attack on science" and to suppress adversatives. Why?

Because this theory is an indispensable dogmatic belief in some circles. These circles are **blindly devoted** to a materialist philosophy and adopt Darwinism because it is the only materialist explanation that can be put forward to explain the workings of nature.

Interestingly enough, they also confess this fact from time to time. A well-known geneticist and an outspoken evolutionist, Richard C. Lewontin from Harvard University, confesses that he is "first and foremost a materialist and then a scientist":

It is not that the methods and institutions of science somehow compel us accept a material explanation of the phenomenal world, but, on the contrary, that we are forced by our a priori adherence to material causes to create an apparatus of investigation and a set of concepts that produce material explanations, no matter how counter-intuitive, no matter how mystifying to the uninitiated. Moreover, that materialism is absolute, so we cannot allow a Divine [intervention]... (Richard Lewontin, "The Demon-Haunted World," The New York Review of Books, January 9, 1997, p. 28)



Today, the beliefs of Darwinists are as incomprehensible as the weird and unreasonable beliefs of those who worshiped alligators in the past. Darwinists ignorantly regard coincidences and inanimate, unconscious atoms as if they have creative powers. Moreover, they adhere to this superstitious belief as one would adhere to a religion.

These are explicit statements demonstrating that **Darwinism is a dogma** kept alive just for the sake of adherence to materialism. This dogma maintains that there is no being except for matter. Therefore, it argues that inanimate, unconscious matter brought life into being. It claims that millions of different living species (e.g., birds, fish, giraffes, tigers, insects, trees, flowers, whales, and human beings) originated as a result of interactions between matter, such as pouring rain, lightning flashes, and so on, or out of inanimate matter. This is a precept contrary to both reason and science. Yet Darwinists continue to ignorantly defend it just so as not to acknowledge, in their own eyes, the evident existence of God.

Anyone who does not look at the origin of living beings with a materialist prejudice sees this evident truth: **All living beings are works of a Creator**, Who is All-Powerful, All-Wise, and All-Knowing. **This Creator is God**, Who created the whole universe from non-existence, in the most perfect form, and fashioned all living beings.

The Theory of Evolution: The Most Potent Spell in the World

It should be openly stated first and foremost that anyone free of prejudice and the influence of any particular ideology, who uses only his or her reason and logic, will clearly understand that belief in the theory of evolution, which brings to mind the superstitions of societies with no knowledge of true science, is quite impossible to embrace.

As explained above, those who believe in the theory of evolution think that a few atoms and molecules thrown into a huge vat could produce thinking, reasoning professors and university students; such scientists as Einstein and Hubble; such artists as Frank Sinatra and Charlton Heston; antelopes, lemon trees, and carnations. Moreover, as the scientists and professors who believe in this nonsense are educated people, it is quite justifiable to speak of this theory as "the most potent spell in history". Never before has any other belief or idea so taken away peoples' powers of reason, refused to allow them to think intelligently and logically, and hidden the truth from them as if they had been blindfolded. This necessitates an even worse and unbelievable blindness than the totems worshipped in some parts of Africa, the people of Saba worshipping the Sun, the tribe of the Prophet Abraham (pbuh) worshipping idols they had made with their own hands, or some among the people of the Prophet Moses (pbuh) worshipping the Golden Calf.

In fact, God has pointed to this lack of reason in the Qur'an. In many verses, He reveals that some peoples' minds will be closed and that they will be powerless to see the truth. Some of these verses are as follows:

As for those who do not believe, it makes no difference to them whether you warn them or do not warn them, they will not believe. God has sealed up their hearts and hearing and over their eyes is a blindfold. They will have a terrible punishment. (Qur'an, 2:6-7)

... They have hearts with which they do not understand. They have eyes with which they do not see. They have ears with which they do not hear. Such people are like cattle. No, they are even further astray! They are the unaware. (Qur'an, 7:179)

God informs us in the Surat al-Hijr that these people are under a spell that they do not believe even if they see miracles:

Even if We opened up to them a door into heaven, and they spent the day ascending through it, they would only say: "Our eyesight is befuddled! Or rather we have been put under a spell!" (Qur'an, 15:14-15)

Words cannot express just how astonishing it is that this spell should hold such a wide community in thrall, keeping people from the truth, and remaining unbroken for 150 years. It is understandable that one or a few people might believe in impossible, illogical scenarios and claims full of stupidity and illogicality. However, "spell" is the only possible word to use when people from all over the world believe that unconscious and lifeless atoms suddenly decided to come together and form a universe that functions with a flawless system of organization, discipline, reason, and consciousness; a planet named Earth with all its features so perfectly suited to life; and living things full of countless complex systems.

In fact, in the Qur'an God relates the incident of the Prophet Moses (pbuh) and Pharaoh to show that some people who support atheistic philosophies actually influence others by use of spells. When Pharaoh was told about the true religion, he told the Prophet Moses (pbuh) to meet with his own magicians. When the Prophet Moses (pbuh) did so, he told them to demonstrate their abilities first. The verses continue:

He said: "You throw." And when they threw, they cast a spell on the people's eyes and caused them to feel great fear of them. They produced an extremely powerful magic. (Qur'an, 7:116)

As we have seen, Pharaoh's magicians were able to deceive everyone, apart from the Prophet Moses (pbuh) and those who believed in him. However, his evidence broke the spell, or "swallowed up what they had forged," as revealed in the verse:

We revealed to Moses: "Throw down your staff." And it immediately swallowed up what they had forged. So the Truth took place and what they did was shown to be false. (Qur'an, 7:117-118)

The Prophet Moses' throwing his staff of inanimate wood and then that staff coming to life and instantly overthrowing the deceptions of the Pharaoh and his followers is like breaking the spell of evolution. When people realized that a spell had been cast upon them and that what they saw was just an illusion, Pharaoh's magicians lost all credibility. In the present day too, unless those who, under the influence of a similar spell believe in these ridiculous claims of evolution under their scientific disguise and spend their lives defending them, abandon their superstitious beliefs, they also will be humiliated when the full truth emerges and the spell is broken. In fact, world-renowned British writer and philosopher Malcolm Muggeridge, who was an atheist advocating the theory of evolution for some sixty years, but who subsequently realized the truth, reveals the position in which the theory of evolution would find itself in the near future in these terms:

*I myself am convinced that the **theory of evolution**, especially the extent to which it's been applied, **will be one of the great jokes in the history books in the future**. Posterity will marvel that so very flimsy and dubious an hypothesis could be accepted with the incredible credulity that it has. (Malcolm Muggeridge, *The End of Christendom*, Grand Rapids: Eerdmans, 1980, p. 43)*

That future is not far off: On the contrary, people will soon see that "co-incidences" are not a deity, and will look back on **the theory of evolution as the worst deceit and the most terrible spell in the world**. That spell is now rapidly beginning to be lifted from people all over the world. Many people who see its true face are wondering with amazement how they could ever have been taken in by it.

They said, 'Glory be to You! We have no knowledge except what You have taught us. You are the All-Knowing, the All-Wise.'
(*Qur'an*, 2:32)

NOTES

1. Patrick J. Buchanan, *Churchill, Hitler, and "The Unnecessary War": How Britain Lost Its Empire and the West Lost the World*, Three Rivers Press, 2009, p. XVIII
2. Patrick J. Buchanan, *Churchill, Hitler, and "The Unnecessary War": How Britain Lost Its Empire and the West Lost the World*, p. XIII
3. Patrick J. Buchanan, *Churchill, Hitler, and "The Unnecessary War": How Britain Lost Its Empire and the West Lost the World*, p. 19
4. *Spring 1936 (Age 61)*, International Churchill Society, <http://www.winstonchurchill.org/the-life-of-churchill/wilderness-years/1935-1939/spring-1936-age-61>
5. Onur Öymen, *Silahsız Savaş: Bir Mücadele Sanatı Olarak Diplomasi*, 8th Edition, Istanbul, Remzi Kitabevi, 2015, p. 68
6. Onur Öymen, *Silahsız Savaş: Bir Mücadele Sanatı Olarak Diplomasi*, p. 87
7. Henry Kissinger, *Diplomacy*, Simon & Schuster, 1995, p. 413; Onur Öymen, *Silahsız Savaş: Bir Mücadele Sanatı Olarak Diplomasi*, 8th Edition, Istanbul, Remzi Kitabevi, 2015, pp.108-109
8. Thomas E. Mahl, *Desperate Deception: British Covert Operations in the United States, 1939-44*, Brassey's Intelligence & National Security Library, 1998, e-book, Introduction
9. Boris Johnson, *The Churchill Factor: How One Man Made History*, Riverhead Books, 2015, p. 9-10
10. *British Security Coordination*, Spartacus Educational, <http://spartacus-educational.com/SPYbsc.htm>
11. Mark Weber, "Roosevelt's 'Secret Map' Speech", Institute For Historical Review, http://www.ihr.org/jhr/v06/v06p125_weber.html
12. Mark Weber, "Roosevelt's 'Secret Map' Speech"
13. Mark Weber, "Roosevelt's 'Secret Map' Speech"
14. Mark Weber, "Roosevelt's 'Secret Map' Speech"
15. James Perloff, "Pearl Harbor: Hawaii Was Surprised; FDR Was Not", New American, 7 December 2013, <https://www.thenewamerican.com/culture/history/item/4740-pearl-harbor-hawaii-was-surprised-fdr-was-not>
16. Thomas E. Mahl, *Desperate Deception: British Covert Operations in the United States, 1939-44*, Brassey's Intelligence & National Security Library, 1998, e-book
17. Thomas E. Mahl, *Desperate Deception: British Covert Operations in the United States, 1939-44*
18. Thomas E. Mahl, *Desperate Deception: British Covert Operations in the United States, 1939-44*
19. Thomas E. Mahl, *Desperate Deception: British Covert Operations in the United States, 1939-44*
20. Thomas E. Mahl, *Desperate Deception: British Covert Operations in the United States, 1939-44*
21. John Coleman, *300'ler Komitesi*, Translated by Mert Akcanbaş, Istanbul, Destek Yayınları, 2014, p. 79
22. James Perloff, "Pearl Harbor: Hawaii Was Surprised; FDR Was Not", New American, 7 December 2016, <https://www.thenewamerican.com/culture/history/item/4740-pearl-harbor-hawaii-was-surprised-fdr-was-not>
23. John Toland, *Infamy: Pearl Harbor and Its Aftermath*, Berkley, 1986, pp. 320-335
24. John Toland, *Infamy: Pearl Harbor and Its Aftermath*, p. 256
25. Bill Brust, *Defending Principles: The Political Legacy of Bill Brust*, Labor Publications, 1993, p. 104
26. Gericke, Gerda (26 October 2005), "The Destruction of Dresden's Frauenkirche", Deutsche Welle, <http://www.dw.com/en/the-destruction-of-dresdens-frauenkirche/a-1265990>
27. Dominic Selwood, (13 February 2015), "Dresden was a civilian town with no military significance. Why did we burn its people?", The Telegraph, <http://www.telegraph.co.uk/history/world-war-two/11410633/Dresden-was-a-civilian-town-with-no-military-significance.-Why-did-we-burn-its-people.html>
28. Paul Addison, Crang, Jeremy A., eds. (2006). *Firestorm: The Bombing of Dresden*, Pimlico, ISBN 1-84413-928-X, pp. 66-68
29. Frederick Taylor, (2005), *Dresden: Tuesday 13 February 1945*, London: Bloomsbury, ISBN 0-7475-7084-1, p. 209
30. Frederick Taylor, (2005), *Dresden: Tuesday 13 February 1945*, p.432
31. Dominic Selwood, (13 February 2015), "Dresden was a civilian town with no military significance. Why did we burn its people?", The Telegraph, <http://www.telegraph.co.uk/history/world-war-two/11410633/Dresden-was-a-civilian-town-with-no-military-significance.-Why-did-we-burn-its-people.html>
32. Dominic Selwood, (13 February 2015), "Dresden was a civilian town with no military significance. Why did we burn its people?"
33. Bill Brust, *Defending Principles: The Political Legacy of Bill Brust*, Labor Publications, 1993, p. 101
34. Marshall de Bruhl, (2006), *Firestorm: Allied Airpower and the Destruction of Dresden*, Random House, pp. 203-206.
35. <http://www.history.com/topics/world-war-ii/battle-of-dresden>
36. Bill Brust, *Defending Principles: The Political Legacy of Bill Brust*, Labor Publications, 1993, pp. 102-103
37. Dominic Selwood, (13 February 2015), "Dresden was a civilian town with no military significance. Why did we burn its people?", The Telegraph, <http://www.telegraph.co.uk/history/world-war-two/11410633/Dresden-was-a-civilian-town-with-no-military-significance.-Why-did-we-burn-its-people.html>
38. Alexander McKee, *Dresden 1945: The Devil's Tinderbox*, Granada, 1983, pp. 61-62
39. Alexander McKee, *Dresden 1945: The Devil's Tinderbox*, p. 63
40. Patrick J. Buchanan, *Churchill, Hitler, and "The Unnecessary War": How Britain Lost Its Empire and the West Lost the World*, Three Rivers Press, 2009, p. 399
41. Patrick J. Buchanan, *Churchill, Hitler, and "The Unnecessary War": How Britain Lost Its Empire and the West Lost the World*, p. 399
42. George Armstrong, *Rothschild Money Trust*, Bridger House Publishers Inc, 2000, p. 70; Dr. John Coleman, *The Rothschild Dynasty*, World Intelligence Review, 2006, p. 171
43. Gary G. Kohls, *The Hiroshima Myth and the Glorification of American Militarism*, 29 July 2014, <https://www.lewrockwell.com/2014/07/gary-g-kohls/the-hiroshima-myth-2>
44. Tulga Buğra Işık, "İkinci Dünya Savaşı'nı Hiroşima ve Nagazaki'ye yapılan atom bombası saldırıları mı bitirdi?", Haber Sol, <http://haber.sol.org.tr/dunya/ikinci-dunya->

- savasini-hirosima-ve-nagazakiye-yapilan-atom-bombasi-saldirilari-mi-bitirdi
45. Gary G. Kohls, *The Hiroshima Myth and the Glorification of American Militarism*, 29 July 2014, <https://www.lewrockwell.com/2014/07/gary-g-kohls/the-hiroshima-myth-2>
 46. William D. Leahy, *I Was There*, Whittlesey House; 1st Edition, 1950, p. 441
 47. "Ike on Ike", *Newsweek*, 11 November 1963, p. 107
 48. Winston Churchill, *The Second World War*, Vol. III, The Grand Alliance (London: Cassell & Co., 1950), p. 157
 49. Gary G. Kohls, *The Hiroshima Myth and the Glorification of American Militarism*, 29 July 2014, <https://www.lewrockwell.com/2014/07/gary-g-kohls/the-hiroshima-myth-2>
 50. Gary G. Kohls, *The Hiroshima Myth and the Glorification of American Militarism*
 51. Tulga Buğra Işık, "İkinci Dünya Savaşı'nı Hiroşima ve Nagazaki'ye yapılan atom bombası saldırıları mı bitirdi?", *Haber Sol*, <http://haber.sol.org.tr/dunya/ikinci-dunya-savasini-hirosima-ve-nagazakiye-yapilan-atom-bombasi-saldirilari-mi-bitirdi>
 52. Daniel Bates, "Winston Churchill's 'bid to nuke Russia' to win Cold War - uncovered in secret FBI files", *Daily Mail*, 8 November 2014, <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2826980/Winston-Churchill-s-bid-nuke-Russia-win-Cold-War-uncovered-secret-FBI-files.html#ixzz4hLpVpXrW>; Thomas Maier, "Churchill urged US to 'wipe out' Moscow with A-bomb", *ICIJ*, 28 October 2014, <https://www.icij.org/blog/2014/10/churchill-urged-us-wipe-out-moscow-bomb>
 53. "İran: 2. Dünya savaşında zarara uğradık", *Haber 7*, 27 August 2010, <http://www.haber7.com/dunya/haber/594887-iran-2-dunya-savasinda-zarara-ugradik>
 54. Patrick J. Buchanan, *Churchill, Hitler, and "The Unnecessary War": How Britain Lost Its Empire and the West Lost the World*, Three Rivers Press, 2009, p. 400
 55. Patrick J. Buchanan, *Churchill, Hitler, and "The Unnecessary War": How Britain Lost Its Empire and the West Lost the World*, p. 400
 56. Patrick J. Buchanan, *Churchill, Hitler, and "The Unnecessary War": How Britain Lost Its Empire and the West Lost the World*, p. 402
 57. "Let's Talk About the 'Ugly Briton': Shashi Tharoor on Winston Churchill", *The Disorder of Things*, 28 October 2015, <https://thedisorderofthings.com/2015/10/28/lets-talk-about-the-ugly-briton-shashi-tharoor-on-winston-churchill/>
 58. Patrick J. Buchanan, *Churchill, Hitler, and "The Unnecessary War": How Britain Lost Its Empire and the West Lost the World*, Three Rivers Press, 2009, p. 403
 59. Patrick J. Buchanan, *Churchill, Hitler, and "The Unnecessary War": How Britain Lost Its Empire and the West Lost the World*, p. 403
 60. Patrick J. Buchanan, *Churchill, Hitler, and "The Unnecessary War": How Britain Lost Its Empire and the West Lost the World*, p. 404
 61. Con Coughlin, "How Winston Churchill got his taste for war", *The Telegraph*, 27 April 2013, <http://www.telegraph.co.uk/history/10022399/How-Winston-Churchill-got-his-taste-for-war.html>
 62. Peel Commission Report, proof copy of Churchill's evidence: Churchill papers, 2/317
 63. "The Crimes of Winston Churchill", *Crimes of Britain*, <https://crimesofbritain.com/2016/09/13/the-trial-of-winston-churchill/>
 64. Boris Johnson, *The Churchill Factor: How One Man Made History*, Riverhead Books, 2015, p. 141
 65. Mark Curtis, *The Great Deception: Anglo-American Power and World Order*, Pluto Press, 1998, e-book
 66. "Winston Churchill 'ordered assassination of Mussolini to protect compromising letters'", *The Telegraph*, 2 September 2010, <http://www.telegraph.co.uk/history/world-war-two/7978285/Winston-Churchill-ordered-assassination-of-Mussolini-to-protect-compromising-letters.html>
 67. David Irving, *Churchill's War: I – The Struggle For Power*, Avon Books, 2003, p. XVI
 68. David Irving, *Churchill's War: I – The Struggle For Power*, p. XII
 69. Taha Kıvanç, "6-7 Eylül'de Ne Oldu? -I, *Yeni Şafak*, 7 September 2005, <http://www.yenisafak.com/arsiv/2005/eylul/07/tkivanc.html>; "Fehmi Kuru: 6-7 Eylül'de ne oldu, İngiliz parmağı varsa MI6 ajanı Ian Fleming herhangi bir rol oynadı mı?", *T24*, 6 September 2016, <http://t24.com.tr/haber/fehmi-koru-6-7-eylulde-ne-oldu-ingiliz-parmagi-varsa-mi6-ajani-ian-fleming-herhangi-bir-rol-oyyadi-mi-358612>
 70. Lemi Özgen, "6-7 Eylül Olayları ve James Bond, *HThayat*, 3 September 2015, <http://www.hthayat.com/yazarlar/lemi-ozgen/1031152-6-7-eylul-olaylari-ve-james-bond>
 71. Ahmet Erhanlı, "George Orwell: Sömürge Polisi, Sosyalist, *Muhabir*", Ürün, <https://urundergisi.com/makaleler.php?ID=227>
 72. "In The Shadow Of The Counterculture Revolution: Radical Change & Counterculture: Huxley, Esalen & Human Potential Movement", *Tavistock Agenda*, http://tavistockagenda.iwarp.com/whats_new_43.html
 73. Aldous Huxley, *Brave New World*, Chapter Sixteen, <https://www.huxley.net/bnw/sixteen.html>
 74. "Beaulieu's World War II 'spy school' remembered", *BBC*, 29 November 2010, http://news.bbc.co.uk/local/hampshire/hi/people_and_places/history/newsid_9236000/9236954.stm
 75. "Beaulieu's World War II 'spy school' remembered"
 76. "My secret life in Winston Churchill's spy school", *Mirror*, 2 May 2010, <http://www.mirror.co.uk/news/uk-news/my-secret-life-in-winston-churchills-spy-218421>
 77. Banu Avar, *Zemberek*, Remzi Kitabevi, 2016, p. 154
 78. Simon Mawer, "Special Agents: The Women of SOE", *The Paris Review*, 21 May 2012, <https://www.theparisreview.org/blog/2012/05/21/special-agents-the-women-of-soe/>
 79. "The Spy Who Loved: The Secrets and Lives of Christine Granville by Clare Mulley – review", *The Guardian*, 3 August 2012, <https://www.theguardian.com/books/2012/aug/03/spy-loved-granville-mulley-review>
 80. Erika Jarvis, "Five Badass Female Spies Who Deserve Their Own World War II Movie", *Vanityfair*, <http://www.vanityfair.com/hollywood/2016/11/allied-world-war-2-female-spy-movies>

81. "British SOE Agents executed at Dachau", <https://www.scrapbookpages.com/DachauScrapbook/BritishSOEagents.html>
82. *WWII spy heroine who inspired Charlotte Gray movie dies aged 98... and her only regret was 'not killing more Germans'*, Daily Mail, 8 August 2011, <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-2023775/WWII-spy-heroine-Nancy-Wake-inspired-Charlotte-Gray-movie-dies-aged-98.html#ixzz4hZSSusON>
83. Erika Jarvis, "Five Badass Female Spies Who Deserve Their Own World War II Movie", Vanityfair, <http://www.vanityfair.com/hollywood/2016/11/allied-world-war-2-female-spy-movies>
84. "Odette Hallows, 82, A British Agent Tortured by Nazis", New York Times, 21 mart 1995, <http://www.nytimes.com/1995/03/21/obituaries/odette-hallows-82-a-british-agent-tortured-by-nazis.html>
85. "My secret life in Winston Churchill's spy school", Mirror, 2 May 2010, <http://www.mirror.co.uk/news/uk-news/my-secret-life-in-winston-churchills-spy-218421>
86. Daniel Bates, "She used the bedroom the way James Bond used a Beretta. 'How seductress Betty Pack stole the secrets that helped defeat the Nazis - now Jennifer Lawrence is tapped to portray the ultimate honey trap spy'", Daily Mail, 5 July 2016, <http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-3674051/She-used-bedroom-way-James-Bond-used-Beretta-seductress-Betty-Pack-stole-secrets-helped-defeat-Nazis-Jennifer-Lawrence-tapped-portray-ultimate-honey-trap-spy.html>
87. Hugh O'Shaughnessy, Observer, 7 June 1992, pages 53-54; "GLADIO Europe's best kept secret", Cambridge Clarion, http://www.cambridgeclarion.org/press_cuttings/gladio_obs_7jun1992.html
88. Richard Norton-Taylor, *UK trained secret Swiss force*, The Guardian, 20 September 1991, p. 7
89. Richard Norton-Taylor, "The Gladio File: did fear of communism throw West into the arms of terrorists?", The Guardian, 5 December 1990
90. Dr. John Coleman, *Diplomacy By Deception: An Account of the Treasonous Conduct by the Governments of Britain and the United States*, Bridger House Publishers, 1993, p. 19
91. Dr. John Coleman, *Diplomacy By Deception: An Account of the Treasonous Conduct by the Governments of Britain and the United States*, p. 19
92. Marc Ferro, *Colonization: A Global History*, Translated by K.D.Prithipaul, Routledge, London, 1997, p. 47
93. Marc Ferro, *Colonization: A Global History*, pp. 46-47
94. For definitions of Colonialism and Imperialism, see Stanford Encyclopedia of Philosophy, <http://plato.stanford.edu/entries/colonialism/>
95. <http://www.oxforddictionaries.com/definition/english/colonialism>, (06.04.2015)
96. Marc Ferro, *Colonization: A Global History*, Translated by K.D.Prithipaul, Routledge, London, 1997, p. 47
97. *Sömürgecilik Tarihi (Afrika-Asya)*, T.C. Anadolu University Publications No: 3120, Editor: Prof. Dr. Azmi Özcan, 1st Edition, Eskişehir, August 2014, p. 66
98. Ania Loomba, *Colonialism/Post Colonialism*, Routledge, Reprinted 2000, pp. 3-4
99. Charles Darwin, *The Descent of Man*, 2nd Edition, New York, A L. Burt Co., 1874, p. 178
100. Niall Ferguson, *Empire: How Britain Made the Modern World*, Penguin Books, 2004, p. 262
101. Francis Galton, (1883), *Inquiries into Human Faculty and its Development*, London: Macmillan Publishers, p. 199
102. Peter J. Bowler, *Evolution: The History of an Idea*, 3rd Edition, University of California Press, 2003, pp. 308-310
103. Niall Ferguson, *Empire: How Britain Made the Modern World*, Penguin Books, 2004, p. 264
104. Niall Ferguson, *Empire: How Britain Made the Modern World*, p. 264
105. Karl Pearson, "Darwinism, medical progress and eugenic; the Cavendish Lecture, 1912, an address to the medical profession", <https://archive.org/details/darwinismmedical1912pear>
106. Niall Ferguson, *Empire: How Britain Made the Modern World*, Penguin Books, 2004, pp. 113-114
107. Niall Ferguson, *Empire: How Britain Made the Modern World*, Penguin Books, 2004, p. 129
108. Niall Ferguson, *Empire: How Britain Made the Modern World*, Penguin Books, 2004, p. 109
109. Ania Loomba, *Colonialism/Postcolonialism*, Routledge, Reprinted 2000, pp. 181-182
110. Assoc. Prof. Veli Sırım, *Sömürge Aracı Olarak Eğitim*, Çerçeve Journal, Issue No. 37, 2005
111. *Sömürgecilik Tarihi (Afrika-Asya)*, T.C. Anadolu University Publications No: 3120, Editor: Prof. Dr. Azmi Özcan, 1st Edition, Eskişehir, August 2014, p. 67
112. T.B. Macaulay, *Minute on Indian Education*, Edited by J. Clive, Selected Writings, Chicago, IL: University of Chicago Press, 1972, p. 249
113. Ania Loomba, *Colonialism/Postcolonialism*, Routledge, Reprinted 2000, p. 87
114. Michael Banton, *Race Relations*, Tavistock Publications, 1967, p. 34
115. Talal Asad, *Anthropology & the Colonial Encounter*, Humanities Press, 1975, p. 80
116. <https://www.therai.org.uk/>
117. Talal Asad, *Anthropology & the Colonial Encounter*, Humanities Press, 1975, p. 81
118. Kwame Nkrumah, D. Brokensha, *Applied Anthropology in English-Speaking Africa*, Society for Applied Anthropology, 1966, p. 15
119. Niall Ferguson, *Empire: How Britain Made the Modern World*, Penguin Books, 2004, p. 189
120. Sir H. M. Durand, *Life Sir A. C. Lyall*, London, 1913, p. 89
121. Talal Asad, *Anthropology & the Colonial Encounter*, Humanities Press, 1975, p. 92
122. *Sömürgecilik Tarihi (Afrika-Asya)*, T.C. Anadolu University Publications No: 3120, Editor: Prof. Dr. Azmi Özcan, 1st Edition, Eskişehir, August 2014, p. 67
123. Mina Urgan, *Bir Dinozorun Gezileri*, Yapı Kredi Publications, 5th Edition: Istanbul, October 1999, ISBN 975-08-0138-5, p. 176
124. Niall Ferguson, *Empire: How Britain Made the Modern World*, Penguin Books, 2004, p. 152
125. https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/English_language
126. Mina Urgan, *Bir Dinozorun Gezileri*, Yapı Kredi Publications, 5th Edition: Istanbul, October 1999, ISBN 975-08-0138-5, p. 176

127. Eric Holt-Gimenez, "We Already Grow Enough Food For 10 Billion People — and Still Can't End Hunger", Huffington Post, 18 aralık 2014, http://www.huffingtonpost.com/eric-holt-gimenez/world-hunger_b_1463429.html
128. Thomas Robert Malthus, *An Essay on the Principle of Population*, Book IV, Chapter V, <http://www.econlib.org/library/Malthus/malPlong30.html>
129. Morris M, *10 Evil Crimes Of The British Empire*, 4 February 2014, <http://listverse.com/2014/02/04/10-evil-crimes-of-the-british-empire/>
130. Morris M, *10 Evil Crimes Of The British Empire*
131. Gibbons, L. (1991) 'Race Against Time, Racial Discourse and Irish History', Oxford Literary Review, 13 (1-2) p. 96
132. Ania Loomba, *Colonialism/Postcolonialism*, Routledge, Reprinted 2000, p. 161
133. Benjamin Madley, "Patterns of frontier genocide 1803–1910: The Aboriginal Tasmanians, the Yuki of California, and the Herero of Namibia.", Journal of Genocide Research, 2004, 6(2), June, p. 170
134. Ferguson Robinson and Barry York, *The Black Resistance*, Widescope, 1977, Ch. 2 & 3
135. Sefa M. Yürükel, *Batı Tarihinde İnsanlık Suçları*, Frida Publishing, 2004, p. 93
136. David S. Trigger, *Whitefella Comin': Aboriginal responses to colonialism in northern Australia - Wild Time*, Department of Anthropology, The University of Western Australia, 1992, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 1992, p. 20
137. C. Turnbull, *Black War: The Extermination of the Tasmanian Aborigines*. Melbourne: Lansdowne Press, 1948, p. 98
138. Saunders, Evans, *Exclusion, Exploitation and Extermination, Race relations in colonial Queensland*, ANZ, 1975, Ch. 5
139. E. H. Dow (ed.), *Trollope's Australia*, 1966, pp. 134-142
140. Saunders, Evans, *Exclusion, Exploitation and Extermination, Race relations in colonial Queensland*, ANZ, 1975, p. 51
141. Marc Ferro, *Colonization: A Global History*, Translated by K.D.Prithipaul, Routledge, London, 1997, p. 165
142. "Avustralya Aborijinleri", <http://www.tarihiolaylar.com/tarihi-olaylar/avustralya-aborijinleri-74>
143. R. M. Jones, "Tasmanian Tribes", Appendix in N. Tindale, *Aboriginal Tribes of Australia*, Australian National University Press, Canberra, 1974, p. 325
144. Reynolds, H., *Fate of a Free People: A Radical Re-examination of the Tasmanian Wars*. Ringwood: Penguin Australia, 1995, p. 4
145. David Monaghan, "The Body-snatchers", The Bulletin, 12 November 1991, p. 34
146. Creation Ex Nihilo, Vol. 14, Issue 2, March-May 1992, p. 17
147. David Monaghan, "The Body-snatchers", The Bulletin, 12 November 1991, pp. 30-38
148. David Monaghan, "The Body-snatchers", The Bulletin, 12 November 1991, p. 34
149. Sharman Stone, *Aborigines in White Australia: A Documentary History of the Attitudes Affecting Official Policy and the Australian Aborigine 1697–1973*, Heinemann Educational Books, Melbourne, 1974, p.46
150. Sharman Stone, *Aborigines in White Australia: A Documentary History of the Attitudes Affecting Official Policy and the Australian Aborigine 1697–1973*, p. 83
151. Jani Roberts, *How New-Darwinism Justified Taking Land From Aborigines and Murdering Them in Australia*, <http://www.witch.plus.com/ausrace.html>
152. Jani Roberts, *How New-Darwinism Justified Taking Land From Aborigines and Murdering Them in Australia*, <http://www.witch.plus.com/ausrace.html>
153. Sharman Stone, *Aborigines in White Australia: A Documentary History of the Attitudes Affecting Official Policy and the Australian Aborigine 1697–1973*, Heinemann Educational Books, Melbourne, 1974, p.96
154. Sharman Stone, *Aborigines in White Australia: A Documentary History of the Attitudes Affecting Official Policy and the Australian Aborigine 1697–1973*, p. 93
155. Yuval Noah Harari, *Dinin Kanunu*, <http://liberteryen.org/2016/03/dinin-kanunu/>
156. Ania Loomba, *Colonialism/Postcolonialism*, Routledge, Reprinted 2000, p. 4
157. Stanley Wolpert, *A New History of India*; 3rd Edition, Oxford University Press, 1989, pp. 226-28
158. Henry Crossly Irwin, (1880). *The Garden of India, (or Chapters on Oudh History and Affairs)*, London: W. H. Allen Co., p. 107
159. Marc Ferro, *Colonization: A Global History*, Translated by K.D.Prithipaul, Routledge, London, 1997, p. 209
160. Hermann Kulke and Dietmar Rothermund, *A History of India*, 3rd Edition, Routledge, 1998, p. 236
161. Ania Loomba, *Colonialism/Postcolonialism*, Routledge, Reprinted 2000, p. 50
162. Niall Ferguson, *Empire: How Britain Made the Modern World*, Penguin Books, 2004, p. 152
163. Simon Smith, (1998), *British Imperialism 1750–1970*, Cambridge University Press. ISBN 0-521-59930-X, p. 50-57
164. Yogesh Chadha, *Gandhi: A Life*, John Wiley & Sons Inc., 1997, ISBN 9780471350620 p. 237
165. Colonel Anil Athale, "What will be history's verdict on the Ramlila maidan eviction?", 8 June 2011, <http://www.rediff.com/news/column/what-will-be-historys-verdict-on-the-ramlila-maidan-eviction/20110608.htm>
166. *Report of Commissioners*, Vol I, II, Bombay, 1920, New Delhi, 1976, p. 56
167. *Disorder Inquiry Committee Report*, Vol II, p 191
168. *Report of Commissioners*, Vol I, II, Bombay, 1920, New Delhi, 1976, p. 56
169. *Report of Commissioners*, Vol I, II, Bombay, 1920, New Delhi, 1976, pp. 10-11
170. Home Political, September 1920, No 23, National Archive of India, New Delhi
171. *Report of Commissioners*, Vol I, New Delhi, p. 105
172. *Report of Commissioners*, Vol I, II, Bombay, 1920, New Delhi, 1976, p. 11
173. *Report of Commissioners*, Vol I, II, Bombay, 1920, New Delhi, 1976, pp. 55-56
174. *Report of Commissioners*, Vol I, II, Bombay, 1920, New Delhi, 1976, pp. 55-56
175. Ania Loomba, *Colonialism/Postcolonialism*, Routledge, Reprinted 2000, p. 80

176. Amartya Sen, *Imperial Illusions*, New Republic, 31 December 2007, <https://newrepublic.com/article/61784/imperial-illusions>
177. Romesh Chunder Dutt, *The Economic History of India Under Early British Rule: From the Rise of the British Power in 1757, to the Accession of Queen Victoria in 1837*, Kegan Paul, Trench, Trübner, 1906
178. Roy Tirthankar, "The Economic History of India 1857-1947," Oxford Textbooks, 2006, p. 240
179. Rakhi Chakraborty, "The Bengal Famine: How the British engineered the worst genocide in human history for profit", Yous Story, 15 August 2014, <https://yourstory.com/2014/08/bengal-famine-genocide/>
180. Dr Ramtanu Maitra, "Genocide, The British Don't Want You To Know About – They Systematically Starved To Death Over 60 Millions Of Eastern Indians!", The Millenium Report, 3 July 2015, <http://themillenniumreport.com/2017/02/genocide-the-british-dont-want-you-to-know-about-they-systematically-starved-to-death-over-60-millions-of-eastern-indians/>
181. Yücel Bulut, "Hindistan'da İngiliz Sömürgeciliği, Oryantalizm ve William Jones", Sosyoloji Journal, 3rd Series, Issue 6, 2003, p. 88
182. "London March 22" Oxford Journal, British Newspaper Archive, 23 March 1771, Retrieved 29 August 2014
183. Rakhi Chakraborty, "The Bengal Famine: How the British engineered the worst genocide in human history for profit", Yous Story, 15 August 2014, <https://yourstory.com/2014/08/bengal-famine-genocide/>
184. Vineet Menon, "Forgotten Genocide", Politricks, <https://politricks.quora.com/Forgotten-Genocide>
185. *The Imperial Gazetteer of India*, Vol. 3, 1907, p. 48
186. David Fieldhouse, "For Richer, for Poorer?", in Marshall P. J. edited *The Cambridge Illustrated History of the British Empire*, Cambridge: Cambridge University Press., 1996, ISBN 0-521-00254-0, p. 132
187. Sumit Guha, *Environment and Ethnicity in India, 1200-1991*, Cambridge Studies in Indian History & Society, 2006, ISBN 0 521 64078, p.116
188. Prasanta Chandra Mahalanobis, R. K. Mukherjee, A. Ghosh (1946) "A sample survey of after effects of Bengal famine of 1943", Sankhya, Vol. 7, Part 4, p. 337-400
189. Mark B. Tauger, *The Indian Famine Crises of World War II*, British Scholar, Edinburgh University Press, March 2009, Vol. 1, Issue 2, 2009, p. 187
190. Arthur Herman, *Gandhi & Churchill: The Epic Rivalry that Destroyed an Empire and Forged Our Age*, Bantam, 2009, p. 513
191. Scott Horton, "Churchill's Dark Side: Six Questions for Madhusree Mukerjee", Harpers, 4 November 2010, <http://harpers.org/blog/2010/11/churchills-dark-side-six-questions-for-madhusree-mukerjee/>
192. Shashi Tharoor, "The Ugly Briton", Time, 29 November 2010, <http://content.time.com/time/magazine/article/0,9171,2031992,00.html>
193. M. Morris, "10 Evil Crimes of the British Empire", 4 February 2014, <http://listverse.com/2014/02/04/10-evil-crimes-of-the-british-empire/>
194. Peter Scheckner, *An Anthology of Chartist Poetry: Poetry of the British Working Class, 1830s-1850s*, Fairleigh Dickinson Univ Press, p. 53
195. Marc Ferro, *Colonization: A Global History*, Translated by K.D.Prithipaul, Routledge, London, 1997, p. 269
196. Eric Williams, *Capitalism and Slavery*, The University of North Carolina Press, Chapel Hill, 1994, p. 28
197. Mark Curtis, *Secret Affairs: Britain's Collusion with Radical Islam*, Serpent's Tail, 2011, pp. 3-4
198. The Tribune, *Line of Division, Real and Imagined*, 24 September 2006, <http://www.tribuneindia.com/2006/20060924/spectrum/main1.htm>
199. Marc Ferro, *Colonization: A Global History*, Translated by K.D.Prithipaul, Routledge, London, 1997, p. 270
200. Marc Ferro, *Colonization: A Global History*, p. 270
201. Marc Ferro, *Colonization: A Global History*, p. 271
202. Ishtiaq Ahmed, *State, Nation and Ethnicity in Contemporary South Asia*, Cassel Pub., London & New York, 1998, ISBN - 978-1855675780, p. 99
203. Marc Ferro, *Colonization: A Global History*, Translated by K.D.Prithipaul, Routledge, London, 1997, p. 246
204. Anthony Read, David Fisher, *The Proudest Day: India's Long Road to Independence*, New York: W. W. Norton & Company, 1998, ISBN 9780393045949 p. 487
205. Anthony Read, David Fisher, *The Proudest Day: India's Long Road to Independence*, pp. 484-485
206. M. Morris, "10 Evil Crimes of the British Empire", 4 February 2014, <http://listverse.com/2014/02/04/10-evil-crimes-of-the-british-empire/>
207. Edmund Heward, *The Great and the Good: A Life of Lord Radcliffe*, Barry Rose Publishers, 1994, ISBN 978-1872328911, para. 1
208. *The London Gazette*, No. 38627, p. 2748, 3 June 1949
209. The Ottoman archives document HAT 955/4097/B
210. B. Darkot, *Aden* (1997), p. 136
211. A. S. Bujra, "Urban Elites and Colonialism: The Nationalist Elites of Aden and South Arabia", Middle Eastern Studies, Vol. 6, No. 2, Taylor & Francis, 1970, p. 190
212. Serpil Açıklan, Gamze Coşkun, Sedat Laçiner, *Yemen Dosyası, Fakirlik ve terör kıskacında bir ülke*, USAK Publications, Ankara, June 2010, ISBN 978-605-4030-34-7, p. 58-59
213. Robert R. Robbins, "The Legal Status of Aden Colony and the Aden Protectorate", The American Journal of International Law, Vol. 33, No. 4, 1939, pp. 700-701
214. M. Morris, "10 Evil Crimes of the British Empire", 4 February 2014, <http://listverse.com/2014/02/04/10-evil-crimes-of-the-british-empire/>
215. G. Wyman Bury, *Pan-İslam veya İslam İmparatorluğu*, Destek Yayınevi, August 2011, ISBN 978-605-4455-61-4, p. 26, 49, 65
216. Aynur Erdoğan, *Yemen hala Osmanlı'ya bağlı...*, Dünya Bülteni, 20 June 2011, <http://www.dunyabulteni.net/tarih-ve-toplum-konusmalari/164059/yemen-hala-osmanliya-bagli>
217. Ahmet Asan (Karadeniz Technical University, Department of History), *Avrupa Sömürgeciliğinin Afrika Üzerindeki Etkileri*, <http://akademikperspektif.com/2014/07/27/avrupa-somurgeciliginin-afrika-uzerindeki-etkileri/>

218. Lect. Mürsel Bayram, *Enerjeopolitik Müdahaleler Ve Afrika'daki İç Savaşlar: Nijerya, Angola ve Sudan Örnekleri*, Kirikkale University Journal of Social Sciences, January, 2017, Vol. 7, Issue 1, p. 220
219. *Sömürgecilik Tarihi (Afrika-Asya)*, T.C. Anadolu University Publications No: 3120, Editor: Prof. Dr. Azmi Özcan, 1st Edition, Eskişehir, August 2014, p. 65
220. Mariam Arif Gassemi, *Somalia: Clan vs. Nation*, Michigan University, 2002, p. 4
221. Oral Sander, *Siyasi Tarih İlkçağlardan 1918'e*, 18th Edition, Imge Bookstore, p. 230
222. Niall Ferguson, *Empire: How Britain Made the Modern World*, Penguin Books, 2004, p. 239
223. Niall Ferguson, *Empire: How Britain Made the Modern World*, p. 162
224. Talal Asad, *Anthropology & the Colonial Encounter*, Humanities Press, 1975, p.67
225. Mark Curtis, *The Great Deception: Anglo-American Power and World Order*, Pluto Press, 1998, e-book
226. P. J. Cain ve A. G. Hopkins, *British Imperialism-Innovation and Expression (1688-1914)*, Longman, 1st Edition, 1993, ISBN: 978-0582491762, New York, pp. 362-63, 407
227. Prof. Dr. Davut Dursun, Prof. Dr. Tayyar Arı, *Orta Doğu'da Siyaset*, Anadolu University Publication No: 3035, Eskişehir 2013, January, ISBN 978-975-06-1693-8, p. 37
228. Prof. Dr. Davut Dursun, Prof. Dr. Tayyar Arı, *Orta Doğu'da Siyaset*, p. 38
229. Prof. Dr. Davut Dursun, Prof. Dr. Tayyar Arı, *Orta Doğu'da Siyaset*, p. 38
230. Prof. Dr. Davut Dursun, Prof. Dr. Tayyar Arı, *Orta Doğu'da Siyaset*, p. 38
231. Türkaya Ataöv, *Afrika Ulusal Kurtuluş Mücadeleleri*, Ankara, Ankara University FPS Publications, 1973, pp. 33-50
232. Prof. Dr. Davut Dursun, Prof. Dr. Tayyar Arı, *Orta Doğu'da Siyaset*, Anadolu University Publication No: 3035, Eskişehir 2013, January, ISBN 978-975-06-1693-8, p. 39
233. Prof. Dr. Davut Dursun, Prof. Dr. Tayyar Arı, *Orta Doğu'da Siyaset*, p. 40
234. Prof. Dr. Davut Dursun, Prof. Dr. Tayyar Arı, *Orta Doğu'da Siyaset*, pp. 40-41
235. "Blair, Darbeci Sisi'ye Danışman Oldu", *Sabah*, 3.7.2014 <http://www.sabah.com.tr/dunya/2014/07/03/blair-darbeci-sisiye-danisman-oldu>
236. Talal Asad, *Anthropology & the Colonial Encounter*, Humanities Press, 1975, p. 128
237. Thomas Pakenham, *The Boer War*, Weidenfield and Nicolson, London, 1997
238. M. Morris, "10 Evil Crimes of the British Empire", 4 February 2014, <http://listverse.com/2014/02/04/10-evil-crimes-of-the-british-empire/>
239. South African History online, *Second Anglo-Boer War 1899 – 1902*, <http://www.sahistory.org.za/topic/women-children-white-concentration-camps-during-anglo-boer-war-1900-1902>
240. Council of European Studies, *The Birth of the Concentration Camp? British Imperialism and the Origins of Modern Detention*, Autumn 2013, Vol. 43, Issue 2, https://councilforeuropeanstudies.org/files/Perspectives/Autumn2013/s10_Forth.pdf
241. David Birmingham, *The Decolonization of Africa*, Taylor & Francis e-Library, 2009, pp. 1-6
242. Walter, Rodney (1973), *How Europe Underdeveloped Africa*, Dar-Es-Salaam and London, 6. Edition, Bogle-L'Ouverture Publications, p. 232-233
243. Niall Ferguson, *Empire: How Britain Made the Modern World*, Penguin Books, 2004, p. 221
244. Seval Çolak, *Özel Bir Kolonyalizm Türü Apartheid*, Ankara University GSoSS, African Studies Department, Master's Thesis, Ankara, 2015, p. 47
245. Niall Ferguson, *Empire: How Britain Made the Modern World*, Penguin Books, 2004, p. 229
246. Marc Ferro, *Colonization: A Global History*, Translated by K.D.Prithipaul, Routledge, London, 1997, p. 82
247. Marc Ferro, *Colonization: A Global History*, pp. 142-143
248. Ania Loomba, *Colonialism/Postcolonialism*, Routledge, Reprinted 2000, p. 127
249. M. Morris, "10 Evil Crimes of the British Empire", 4 February 2014, <http://listverse.com/2014/02/04/10-evil-crimes-of-the-british-empire/>
250. *Sömürgecilik Tarihi (Afrika-Asya)*, T.C. Anadolu University Publications No: 3120, Editor: Prof. Dr. Azmi Özcan, 1st Edition, Eskişehir, August 2014, p. 55
251. Mürsel Bayram, *Sudan'ın Etnopolitik Sorunlarını Besleyen Faktörlerin Tarihsel Bir Analizi*, The Pursuit Of History - International Periodical For History And Social Research, 2016, Issue: 16, p. 201 http://www.tarihinpesinde.com/dergimiz/sayil6/M16_11.pdf
252. V. G. Kiernan (1969), *The Lords of Human Kind*, Pelican Book, London, p. 242-243
253. Raimondo Luraghi, *Sömürgecilik Tarihi*, Translated by H. Inal, E Publications, Istanbul, 2000, p.213
254. Frantz Fanon, *Yeryüzünün Lanetlileri*, Translated by B. Doktor, Istanbul, 1984, p. 262
255. Werena Rosenke, *Sefaletin Mimarı Avrupa. Niçin Aztekler Avrupa'yı Keşfetmedi?*, Compiled By P. Wahl, Translated by Levent Kafadar, İletişim Publishing, Istanbul, 1993, ISBN: 9789754703054, p. 60-61
256. Marc Ferro, *Colonization: A Global History*, Translated by K.D.Prithipaul, Routledge, London, 1997, p. 174
257. Kwame Nkrumah, "The mechanisms of neo-colonialism", <https://www.marxists.org/subject/africa/nkrumah/neo-colonialism/ch01.htm>
258. Martin Drewry, "It's time NGOs admit aid isn't going to 'save' Africa", The Guardian, July 22, 2014, <https://www.theguardian.com/global-development-professionals-network/2014/jul/22/africa-rescue-aid-stealing-resources>
259. Martin Drewry, "It's time NGOs admit aid isn't going to 'save' Africa", The Guardian, July 22, 2014, <https://www.theguardian.com/global-development-professionals-network/2014/jul/22/africa-rescue-aid-stealing-resources>
260. Mark Anderson, "Aid to Africa: donations from West mask '60bn looting' of continent", The Guardian, July 15, 2014, <https://www.theguardian.com/global-development/2014/jul/15/aid-africa-west-looting-continent>
261. Martin Drewry, "It's time NGOs admit aid isn't going to 'save' Africa", The Guardian, July 22, 2014, <https://www.theguardian.com/global-development-professionals-network/2014/jul/22/africa-rescue-aid-stealing-resources>

- professionals-network/2014/jul/22/africa-rescue-aid-stealing-resources
262. Mark Curtis, *The Great Deception: Anglo-American Power and World Order*, Pluto Press, 1998, e-book
 263. Mark Curtis, *The Great Deception: Anglo-American Power and World Order*
 264. Asst. Prof. Deniz Altınbaş, "İnsanlığa Karşı Suçlar ve Yeni Sömürgecilik", Uluslararası Suçlar ve Tarih, 2011, Issue: 11/12, p. 35
 265. Talal Asad, *Anthropology & the Colonial Encounter*, Humanities Press, 1975, p. 67
 266. Asst. Prof. Deniz Altınbaş, "İnsanlığa Karşı Suçlar ve Yeni Sömürgecilik", Uluslararası Suçlar ve Tarih, 2011, Issue: 11/12, p. 37
 267. Partha Chatterjee, (1993) *The Nations and its Fragments: Colonial and Postcolonial Histories*, Princeton, NJ: Princeton University Press p. 5
 268. Mark Curtis, *The Great Deception: Anglo-American Power and World Order*, Pluto Press, 1998, e-book
 269. *Orta Doğu'da Siyaset*, Anadolu University Publications No.3035 p. 232
 270. Aziz Doğan, *Avrupa Birliği ve İngiliz Uluslar Topluluğu İlişkileri*, Hazine Journal, October 1996, Issue: 4
 271. http://www.cs.mcgill.ca/~rwest/link-suggestion/wpcd_2008-09_augmented/wp/c/Common_law.htm
 272. Brown, Judith (1998). *The Twentieth Century, The Oxford History of the British Empire* Vol. IV. Oxford University Press. ISBN 0-19-924679-3. Access date: July 22, 2009
 273. Marshall, PJ (1998). *The Eighteenth Century, The Oxford History of the British Empire* Vol. II. Oxford University Press. ISBN 0-19-924677-7. p. 238-240
 274. Gogstad C., "Contemporary Trends Within the Commonwealth", www.plu.edu/~dmc/gallery/MDP/gogstad/pdf/commonwealth.pdf
 275. Göktürk Tüysüzöğlu, "İkinci Dünya Savaşı Sonrası İngiliz Dış Politikası: İmparatorluk Yaşıyor Mu?", Akademik Bakış Journal, September-Oktober 2011, p. 20
 276. Prof Dr. Sedat Aybar, *Brexit Sonrası İngiltere, AB ve Ötesi*, TASAM, July 27, 2016, http://www.tasam.org/tr-TR/Icerik/31892/brexit_sonrasi_ingiltere_ab_ve_otesi
 277. Göktürk Tüysüzöğlu, "İkinci Dünya Savaşı Sonrası İngiliz Dış Politikası: İmparatorluk Yaşıyor Mu?", Akademik Bakış Journal, September-Oktober 2011, p. 21
 278. Nuri Sevgen, "İngiltere Brexit'i Neden İster?", Yatırım Finansman, 1 June 2016, <https://www.yf.com.tr/piyasa-analizi/piyasa-yorumlari/yorum/ingiltere-brexit-neden-ister-01-06-2016-14-33>
 279. "SAS Troops Poised to EVACUATE Britons From Turkey Amid Fear of SECOND Military Coup", Daily Express, July 26, 2016, <http://www.express.co.uk/news/uk/692730/SAS-troops-poised-to-EVACUATE-Britons-from-Turkey-amid-fear-of-SECOND-military-coup>
 280. "From the Second World War to the Treaty of Rome", Parliament, <http://www.parliament.uk/about/living-heritage/evolutionofparliament/legislativescrutiny/parliament-and-europe/overview/post-ww2-to-treaty-of-rome/>
 281. "Winston Churchill coined what Cold War phrase in 1946?", The Epoch Times, March 5, 2012, <https://www.foxnews.com/2012/03/05/winston-churchill-coined-what-cold-war-phrase-in-1946/>
 282. James W. Muller, *Churchill's "Iron Curtain" Speech Fifty Years Later*, University of Missouri, 1999, p. 95
 283. Jon Danzing, "Winston Churchill: A founder of the European Union", EU-ROPE, November 10, 2013, <http://eu-rop.eideason.eu/2013/11/10/winston-churchill-a-founder-of-the-european-union/>
 284. Quentin Peel, "Historic misunderstanding underlies UK-EU relationship on Churchill anniversary", Financial Times, September 19, 2016, <https://www.ft.com/content/3d6bbabc-7122-11e6-a0c9-1365ce54b926>
 285. Hakan Karagöz, *İngiliz Milletler Topluluğu ve İngiltere'nin AB Üyeliği*, Konya Ticaret Odası, <http://www.kto.org.tr/d/file/ingiliz-milletler-toplulugu-ve-ingilterenin-ab-uyeligi.pdf>
 286. Onur Öymen, *Silahlı Savaş: Bir Mücadele Sanatı Olarak Diplomasi*, 8th Edition, Istanbul, Remzi Kitabevi, 2015, p. 68
 287. Elif Çağlı, "Marxist Attitude On the Question of European Union", Marksist Tutum, April 12, 2003, http://en.marksist.net/elif_cagli/united_states_europe.htm
 288. "May 1968 events in France", https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/May_1968_events_in_France
 289. Spinelli Group, https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Spinelli_Group
 290. Paul Belien, "Former Soviet Dissident Warns For EU Dictatorship", The Brussels Journal, 27 February, 2006, <https://www.brusselsjournal.com/node/865>
 291. Erika Ritz, "I Genuinely Believe This is a Marxist Revolution": British Lawmakers Revolt Against E.U. (And How It Relates to Us), The Blaze, November 26, 2012, <http://www.theblaze.com/stories/2012/11/26/i-genuinely-believe-this-is-a-marxist-revolution-british-lawmakers-revolt-against-e-u-and-how-it-relates-to-us/>
 292. Maria Alcaparra and Adriano Fa, "When Barroso Was a Communist", Cafe Babel, October 5, 2007, <http://www.cafebabel.co.uk/politics/article/when-barroso-was-a-communist.html>
 293. William F Jasper, "Italy on Financial Brink as 'Former' Communist Tries to Lead", New American, 28 February 2013, <https://www.thenewamerican.com/world-news/europe/item/14641-italy-on-financial-brink-as-%E2%80%9Cformer%E2%80%9D-communist-tries-to-lead>
 294. Manuel Marín, Wikipedia, https://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Manuel_Marín
 295. Paul Belien, "Former Soviet Dissident Warns For EU Dictatorship", The Brussels Journal, <https://www.brusselsjournal.com/node/865>
 296. Paul Belien, "Former Soviet Dissident Warns For EU Dictatorship", The Brussels Journal, <https://www.brusselsjournal.com/node/865>
 297. Dr. Ariel Cohen, "NATO Should Stand Up Black Sea Command Before It's Too Late", Huffington Post, http://www.huffingtonpost.com/dr-ariel-cohen/nato-should-stand-up-blac_b_10831440.html
 298. Daniele Ganser, *NATO'nun Gizli Orduları: Gladio Operasyonları ve Avrupa Devlet Terörü*, Griffin Kitap, 2012, p. 24

299. Daniele Ganser, *NATO'nun Gizli Orduları: Gladio Operasyonları ve Avrupa Devlet Terörü*, p. 71
300. Daniele Ganser, *NATO'nun Gizli Orduları: Gladio Operasyonları ve Avrupa Devlet Terörü*, p. 83
301. Daniele Ganser, *NATO'nun Gizli Orduları: Gladio Operasyonları ve Avrupa Devlet Terörü*, pp. 83-84
302. Daniele Ganser, *NATO'nun Gizli Orduları: Gladio Operasyonları ve Avrupa Devlet Terörü*, p. 84
303. Daniele Ganser, *NATO'nun Gizli Orduları: Gladio Operasyonları ve Avrupa Devlet Terörü*, p. 84
304. Daniele Ganser, *NATO'nun Gizli Orduları: Gladio Operasyonları ve Avrupa Devlet Terörü*, p. 85
305. Daniele Ganser, *NATO'nun Gizli Orduları: Gladio Operasyonları ve Avrupa Devlet Terörü*, p. 89
306. Daniele Ganser, *NATO'nun Gizli Orduları: Gladio Operasyonları ve Avrupa Devlet Terörü*, p. 97
307. Daniele Ganser, *NATO'nun Gizli Orduları: Gladio Operasyonları ve Avrupa Devlet Terörü*, pp. 97-98
308. Daniele Ganser, *NATO'nun Gizli Orduları: Gladio Operasyonları ve Avrupa Devlet Terörü*, pp. 105-106
309. Daniele Ganser, *NATO'nun Gizli Orduları: Gladio Operasyonları ve Avrupa Devlet Terörü*, p. 106
310. Daniele Ganser, *NATO'nun Gizli Orduları: Gladio Operasyonları ve Avrupa Devlet Terörü*, p. 278
311. "Darbeler ve ABD", *Aljazeera Turk*, August 24, 2016, <http://www.aljazeera.com.tr/haber/darbeler-ve-abd>
312. "Ecevit, Özel Harp'i 1974'te Duydu", *Evrensel*, January 3, 2006, <https://www.evrensel.net/haber/168403/ecevit-ozel-harp-i-1974-te-duydu>
313. Dr. John Coleman, *Diplomacy By Deception: An Account Of The Treasonous Conduct By The Governments Of Britain and The United States*, Bridger House Publishers, 1993, p. 198
314. "MI6 Osmanlı'yı izlemek için kurulmuş!", *Dünya Bülteni*, October 6, 2010, <http://www.dunyabulteni.net/?aType=haber&ArticleID=131483>
315. "Milli Mücadele'de James Bond", *Habertürk*, November 4, 2012, <http://www.haberturk.com/yasam/haber/791020-milli-mucadelede-james-bond>
316. "Annie MACHON (İngiliz Ajan)'dan Yaz-Boz'a Özel Olay Açıklamaları!", December 14, 2014, <http://www.yolcumisali.com/2014/12/annie-machon-ingiliz-ajan-dan-yaz-boza-ozel-olay-aciklamalar.html>
317. "Annie MACHON (İngiliz Ajan)'dan Yaz-Boz'a Özel Olay Açıklamaları!", December 14, 2014, <http://www.yolcumisali.com/2014/12/annie-machon-ingiliz-ajan-dan-yaz-boza-ozel-olay-aciklamalar.html>
318. "Annie MACHON (İngiliz Ajan)'dan Yaz-Boz'a Özel Olay Açıklamaları!", December 14, 2014, <http://www.yolcumisali.com/2014/12/annie-machon-ingiliz-ajan-dan-yaz-boza-ozel-olay-aciklamalar.html>
319. *Playing Dirty - MI6 Documentary*, Youtube, <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=SVMBghozDBc>
320. Assoc. Prof. Sait Yılmaz, *Küresel Sermaye ve Türkiye*, p. 3; http://www.academia.edu/7647531/K%C3%BCresel_Sermaye_ve_T%C3%BCrkiye
321. Peter Cross, "William 'Wild Bill' Donovan: America's Spymaster in WWII", *Warfare History Network*, April 11, 2017, <http://warfarehistorynetwork.com/daily/wwii/william-wild-bill-donovan-americas-spy-master-in-wwii/>
322. Mehmet Ali Çavuş, "Kontrollü darbenin alası", *Yenigün*, July 22, 2017, <http://www.gazeteyenigun.com.tr/yazarlar/mehmet-ali-cavus/kontrollu-darbenin-l-si/34621/>
323. John Coleman, *300'ler Komitesi*, Translated by Mert Akcanbaş, Istanbul, Destek Yayınları, 2014, p. 147
324. Tim Ross, Andrew Gilligan, Robert Mendick, "CIA torture: Tony Blair and Jack Straw 'must account for what they knew'", *The Telegraph*, December 13, 2014, <http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/uknews/defence/11292428/CIA-torture-Tony-Blair-and-Jack-Straw-must-account-for-what-they-knew.html>
325. Rod McGuirk, "Scientist claims WMD 'censors'", *News24*, 14 February 2005, <http://www.news24.com/World/News/Scientist-claims-WMD-censors-20050214>
326. Rod McGuirk, "Scientist claims WMD 'censors'"
327. Nick Hopkins, "UK gathering secret intelligence via covert NSA operation", *The Guardian*, June 7, 2013, <https://www.theguardian.com/technology/2013/jun/07/uk-gathering-secret-intelligence-nsa-prism>
328. Snowden leaks 'worst ever loss to British intelligence', *BBC*, 11 October 2013, <http://www.bbc.com/news/uk-24486649>
329. "UK intelligence work defends freedom, say spy chiefs", *BBC*, November 7, 2013, <http://www.bbc.com/news/uk-politics-24847399>
330. Husna Haq, "The world's most secretive places", *BBC*, <http://www.bbc.com/travel/story/20160225-the-worlds-most-secretive-places>
331. Ewen MacAskill, Julian Borger, Nick Hopkins, Nick Davies and James Ball, "GCHQ taps fibre optic cables for secret access to world's communications", *The Guardian*, 21 June, 2013, <https://www.theguardian.com/uk/2013/jun/21/gchq-cables-secret-world-communications-nsa>
332. "UK 'spied on UN's Kofi Annan'", 26 February 2004, *BBC*, http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/uk_news/politics/3488548.stm
333. Scott Shane, "No Morsel Too Minuscule for All-Consuming N.S.A.", *New York Times*, 2 November 2013, <http://www.nytimes.com/2013/11/03/world/no-morsel-too-minuscule-for-all-consuming-nsa.html>
334. Ewen MacAskill, Julian Borger, Nick Hopkins, Nick Davies ve James Ball, "GCHQ taps fibre-optic cables for secret access to world's communications", *The Guardian*, 21 June, 2013, <https://www.theguardian.com/uk/2013/jun/21/gchq-cables-secret-world-communications-nsa>
335. *What is Five Eyes?*, Privacy International, <https://www.privacyinternational.org/node/51>
336. *What is Five Eyes?*, Privacy International
337. *What is Five Eyes?*, Privacy International
338. Banu Avar, *Zemberek*, Remzi Kitabevi, 2016, p. 134
339. Banu Avar, *Hangi Dünya Düzeni?*, 2nd Edition, Remzi Kitabevi, 2009, p. 9
340. Erol Bilbik, *İşgal Örgütleri, CIA, NATO, AB*, 2nd Edition, Asya Şafak Yayınları, Istanbul 2008, pp. 17-29
341. "Tavistock Institute for Global Manipulation", 1:20, <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=vZG0b02zCdG>
342. Erol Bilbik, *İşgal Örgütleri, CIA, NATO, AB*, 2nd Edition, Asya Şafak Yayınları, Istanbul 2008, pp. 17-29
343. Erol Bilbik, *İşgal Örgütleri, CIA, NATO, AB*

344. John Coleman, *The Tavistock Institute For Human Relations: Shaping the Moral, Spiritual, Cultural, Political and Economic Decline of the United States*, Global Review Publications, 2006, p. 90
345. John Coleman, *The Tavistock Institute For Human Relations: Shaping the Moral, Spiritual, Cultural, Political and Economic Decline of the United States*, p. 90
346. John Coleman, *The Tavistock Institute For Human Relations: Shaping the Moral, Spiritual, Cultural, Political and Economic Decline of the United States*, p. 92
347. John Coleman, *The Tavistock Institute For Human Relations: Shaping the Moral, Spiritual, Cultural, Political and Economic Decline of the United States*, p. 92
348. John Coleman, *The Tavistock Institute For Human Relations: Shaping the Moral, Spiritual, Cultural, Political and Economic Decline of the United States*, p. 94
349. Eustace Mullins, *The World Order: Our Secret Rulers*, pp. 50-51
350. Banu Avar, "Sevr Mimarlarından Ödül", 9 November 2010, <http://banuavar.com.tr/sevr-mimarlarindan-odul-banu-avar/>
351. *Hürriyet*, 25 January 1994
352. "Batı'nın 7 Haziran sonrası Türkiye projesi", *Aydınlık Avrupa*, 4 May 2015, <http://www.aydinlikavrupa.eu/index.php/dunya/18199-bati-nin-7-haziran-sonrasi-turkiye-projesi.html>
353. "Turkey and the Middle East: Internal Confidence, External Assertiveness", Chatham House, Fadi Hakura, Europe Programme, November 2011 - <https://www.chathamhouse.org/publications/papers/view/179761>
354. Onur Öymen, *Bir Propaganda Silahı Olarak Basın*, 2nd Edition, Remzi Kitabevi, 2014, pp. 376-377
355. Onur Öymen, *Bir Propaganda Silahı Olarak Basın*, p.378
356. "Irak'ta Kaç Milyon Sivil Öldü?", *Yeni Şafak*, 16 September 2007, <http://www.yenisafak.com/dunya/irakta-kac-milyon-sivil-oldu-68967>
357. Jethro Mullen, "Tony Blair says he's sorry for Iraq War 'mistakes,' but not for ousting Saddam", CNN, 25 October 2015, <https://edition.cnn.com/2015/10/25/europe/tony-blair-iraq-war/index.html>
358. "Chilcot raporunda Blair'e sert eleştiriler", BBC Türkçe, 6 July 2016, http://www.bbc.com/turkce/dunya/2016/07/160706_iraq_chilcot_rapor
359. "Alçaklar sadece petrol paylaşımında anlaşılamamış", *Yeni Söz*, 10 July 2016, <http://www.yenisoz.com.tr/alçaklar-sadece-petrol-paylasiminda-anlasamamis-haber-14269>
360. Terry Macalister, "US and Britain wrangled over Iraq's oil in aftermath of war, Chilcot shows", *The Guardian*, 7 July 2016, <https://www.theguardian.com/uk-news/2016/jul/07/us-and-britain-wrangled-over-iraqs-oil-in-aftermath-of-war-chilcot-shows>
361. Noam Chomsky, *Media Control*, Seven Stories Press, 2002, p. 11; <https://chomsky.info/mediacontrol01/>
362. Noam Chomsky, *Media Control*, Seven Stories Press, 2002, p. 15
363. Eustace Mullins, *The Secrets of the Federal Reserve*, Bridger House Publishers Inc., 1983, pp. 36-37
364. Martin Mann, "Congress Ignores Dirty Money Laundering", *The Spotlight*, 6 December 1999, <http://libertylobby.org/articles/1999/199912.html>
365. Banu Avar, *Hangi Dünya Düzeni?*, 2nd Edition, Remzi Kitabevi, 2009, pp. 25-26
366. Ben Quinn, "Tommy Robinson link with Quilliam Foundation raises questions", *The Guardian*, 12 October 2013, <https://www.theguardian.com/uk-news/2013/oct/12/tommy-robinson-quilliam-foundation-questions-motivation>
367. Vikram Dodd, "Spying morally right, says thinktank", *The Guardian*, 16 October 2009, <https://www.theguardian.com/uk/2009/oct/16/spying-morally-right-says-thinktank>
368. Eric Lichtblau, "Nominee Is Hard Charger on Legal War on Terror", *The New York Times*, 12 January 2005, <http://www.nytimes.com/2005/01/12/politics/nominee-is-hard-charger-on-legal-war-on-terror.html>
369. Nafeez Ahmed, "How Violent Extremists Hijacked London-Based 'Counter-Extremism' Think Tank", *Alternet*, 28 April 2015, <http://www.alternet.org/world/how-violent-extremists-hijacked-london-based-counter-extremism-think-tank>
370. Jonathan Owen, "Islamic State: British fighters make up a quarter of foreign jihadists", *The Independent*, 20 August 2014, <http://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/middle-east/islamic-state-backgrounder-british-fighters-make-up-a-quarter-of-foreign-jihadists-9681547.html>
371. Jonathan Githens-Mazer, Robert Lambert, "Quilliam on Prevent: the wrong diagnosis", *The Guardian*, 19 October 2009, <https://www.theguardian.com/commentisfree/belief/2009/oct/19/prevent-quilliam-foundation-extremism>
372. "What is the 'British Islam' debate all about?", 5 Pillars, 8 February 2016, <http://5pillarsuk.com/2016/02/08/what-is-the-british-islam-debate-all-about/>
373. https://www.google.com/maps/d/viewer?hl=en_US&mid=1gDKdv8np5oFWf4BZsA3qoKTn3LQ&ll=18.4796089478043%2C51.328125&z=4
374. Katie Engelhart, "Revealing Quilliam, the Muslim Destroyers of the English Far-Right", *Vice*, 10 October 2013, <https://www.vice.com/sv/article/jm9eqy/quilliam>
375. Vikram Dodd, "Spying morally right, says thinktank", *The Guardian*, 16 October 2009, <https://www.theguardian.com/uk/2009/oct/16/spying-morally-right-says-thinktank>
376. "The Unbreakable Rope – An Exploration of Sexuality in Islam", Free Word Centre, <https://www.freewordcentre.com/whats-on/exhibitions/unbreakable-rope>
377. Maajid Nawaz, "How Obama Lost the Mideast to Putin", *The Daily Beast*, 23 February 2016, <http://www.thedailybeast.com/how-obama-lost-the-mideast-to-putin>
378. Maajid Nawaz, "How to Beat Islamic State", *The Wall Street Journal*, 11 December 2015, <https://www.wsj.com/articles/how-to-beat-islamic-state-1449850833>
379. Maajid Nawaz, "How ISIS Suckered the West", *Kataeb*, 4 December 2015, <https://www.kataeb.org/articles/2015/12/04/how-isis-suckered-the-west>
380. Maajid Nawaz, *Radical: My Journey Out Of Islamist Extremism*, Lyons Press, 2013, p. 121

381. CJ Werleman, *God Hates You...: Making Sense of The Bible*, iBooks
382. Maajid Nawaz, Sam Harris, *Islam and the Future of Tolerance: A Dialogue*, Harvard University Press, 2015, pp. 64-65
383. Andrew Hough, "Anti-extremism scheme 'spying on muslims'", *The Telegraph*, 17 October 2009, <http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/uknews/terrorism-in-the-uk/6353035/Anti-extremism-scheme-spying-on-muslims.html>
384. Nafeez Ahmed, "The circus: How British intelligence primed both sides of the 'terror war'", *Middle East Eye*, 27 February 2015, <http://www.middleeasteye.net/columns/circus-how-british-intelligence-primed-both-sides-terror-war-55293733>
385. Nafeez Ahmed, "The circus: How British intelligence primed both sides of the 'terror war'", *Middle East Eye*, 27 February 2015, <http://www.middleeasteye.net/columns/circus-how-british-intelligence-primed-both-sides-terror-war-55293733>
386. Ed Husain, *The Islamist: Why I Became an Islamic Fundamentalist, What I Saw Inside, and Why I Left*, Penguin Books, 2009, p. 181
387. Ed Husain, *The Islamist: Why I Became an Islamic Fundamentalist, What I Saw Inside, and Why I Left*, p. 143
388. Ed Husain, *The Islamist: Why I Became an Islamic Fundamentalist, What I Saw Inside, and Why I Left*, p. 183
389. Ed Husain, *The Islamist: Why I Became an Islamic Fundamentalist, What I Saw Inside, and Why I Left*, p. 167
390. Ed Husain, *The Islamist: Why I Became an Islamic Fundamentalist, What I Saw Inside, and Why I Left*, p. 173
391. Ed Husain, *The Islamist: Why I Became an Islamic Fundamentalist, What I Saw Inside, and Why I Left*, p. 89
392. Ed Husain, *The Islamist: Why I Became an Islamic Fundamentalist, What I Saw Inside, and Why I Left*, p. 115
393. Ed Husain, *The Islamist: Why I Became an Islamic Fundamentalist, What I Saw Inside, and Why I Left*, p. 41
394. Ed Husain, *The Islamist: Why I Became an Islamic Fundamentalist, What I Saw Inside, and Why I Left*, p. 103
395. "Taking Creative Action Against Prejudice", *Free Word Centre*, 21 April 2016, <https://www.freewordcentre.com/whats-on/creative-action>
396. "LGBT & straight Muslims march at Pride London", *Peter Tatchell Foundation*, 27 June 2015, <http://www.petertatchellfoundation.org/lgbt-straight-muslims-march-at-pride-london/>
397. BBC3 'Free Speech' 'Can you be Gay and Muslim?' Maajid Nawaz vs Abdullah al Andalusi, Youtube, <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DJI7D5hU-mU>
398. Maajid Nawaz, "Why Does Gay Sex Scare Modern Muslims? It Didn't in the Golden Age", *The Daily Beast*, 13 April 2016, <http://www.thedailybeast.com/why-does-gay-sex-scare-modern-muslims-it-didnt-in-the-golden-age>
399. Maajid Nawaz, *Radical: My Journey Out Of Islamist Extremism*, Lyons Press, 2013, p. 216
400. Maajid Nawaz and Mehdi Hasan, "Age of extremes: Mehdi Hasan and Maajid Nawaz debate", *Newstatesman*, 4 July 2012, <http://www.newstatesman.com/politics/politics/2012/07/age-extremes-muslim-mehdi-hasan-maajid-mawaz>
401. Jerome Taylor, "Unmasked: the far-right blogger idolised by Breivik", *The Independent*, 5 August 2011, <http://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/europe/unmasked-the-far-right-blogger-idolised-by-breivik-2332696.html>
402. Hilary Aked, "Is Notorious Islamophobic Think Tank Inspiring More Far-Right Terrorism?", *Alternet*, 26 August 2015, <http://www.alternet.org/news-amp-politics/notorious-islamophobic-think-tank-inspiring-more-far-right-terrorism>
403. David Machlis, Tovah Lazaroff, "Muslims 'About to Take Over Europe'", *The Jerusalem Post*, 29 January 2007, <http://www.jpost.com/International/Muslims-about-to-take-over-Europe>
404. Hilary Aked, "Is Notorious Islamophobic Think Tank Inspiring More Far-Right Terrorism?", *Alternet*, 28 August 2015, <http://www.alternet.org/news-amp-politics/notorious-islamophobic-think-tank-inspiring-more-far-right-terrorism>
405. Ali Salim, Islamic Cannibalism, *Gatestone Institute*, 25 haziran 2013, <https://www.gatestoneinstitute.org/3764/islamic-cannibalism>
406. Soeren Kern, "UK: Child Sex Slavery, Multiculturalism and Islam", *Gatestone Institute*, 24 March 2014, <https://www.gatestoneinstitute.org/4226/uk-child-sex-slavery>
407. Hilary Aked, "One of America's Most Dangerous Think Tanks Is Spreading Islamophobic Hate Across the Atlantic", *Alternet*, 23 November 2015, <http://www.alternet.org/investigations/one-americas-most-dangerous-think-tanks-spreading-islamophobic-hate-across-atlantic>
408. Hilary Aked, "One of America's Most Dangerous Think Tanks Is Spreading Islamophobic Hate Across the Atlantic"
409. Hilary Aked, "One of America's Most Dangerous Think Tanks Is Spreading Islamophobic Hate Across the Atlantic"
410. Stanford Encyclopedia of Philosophy "Karl Popper", <https://plato.stanford.edu/entries/popper/>
411. *The Philosophy of Karl Popper*, <http://www.stoa.org.uk/topics/popper/kp1.pdf>
412. Karl Popper, (1976), *Unended Quest. An Intellectual Autobiography*, LaSalle, IL: Open Court, p. 167
413. *Karl Raimund Popper'in Bilim Felsefesi Nedir?*, http://www.felsefe.gen.tr/karl_raimund_popper_bilim_felsefesi.asp
414. Karl Popper, (1976), *Unended Quest. An Intellectual Autobiography*, LaSalle, IL: Open Court, p. 168
415. Karl Popper, (1976), *Unended Quest. An Intellectual Autobiography*, p. 172
416. [https://www.opensocietyfoundations.org/search?key=LG BT](https://www.opensocietyfoundations.org/search?key=LG%20BT)
417. Adaletin T Hali, <https://aciktoplumvakfi.org.tr/projeler/adaletin-t-hali/>

418. Türkiye'de LGBTİ hareketi, <https://aciktoplumvakfi.org.tr/projeler/turkiyede-lgbti-hareketi/>
419. Adnan Öksüz, "Soros'tan Dudak Uçuklatan Destekler Kime!", *Milli Gazete*, 5 January 2016, http://www.milligazete.com.tr/sorostan_dudak_ucuklata_n_destekler_kime/adnan_oksuz/kose_yazisi/27727
420. Open Society Foundations, "George Soros" <https://www.opensocietyfoundations.org/people/george-soros>
421. "Keynote Conversation: Europe and the Arc of Instability", <https://www.chathamhouse.org/london-conference-2015/agenda/keynote-conversation-europe-and-arc-instability>
422. "Afghan Insurgency: Political Options and Humanitarian Implications", <https://www.chathamhouse.org/events/view/156077>
423. Turkmenistan's Domestic and Foreign Policy, <https://www.chathamhouse.org/publications/papers/view/180329>
424. "The EU's Africa Foreign Policy after Lisbon", <https://www.chathamhouse.org/events/view/179149>
425. "Kenya and Uganda: Countering Terrorism with Human Rights Abuses?", <https://www.chathamhouse.org/events/view/187309>
426. "Ukraine: Yanukovych is Caught in His Own Trap", <https://www.chathamhouse.org/media/comment/view/196135>
427. "Does Britain Matter in East Asia?", <https://www.chathamhouse.org/publication/does-britain-matter-east-asia>
428. "An Emerging Morocco in a Changing Regional Environment", <https://www.chathamhouse.org/events/view/157137>
429. "Giving Circles and Groups", <https://www.chathamhouse.org/philanthropic-support/giving-circles-and-groups>
430. International Law Programme of Chatham House is an example of this. For detailed information, see: <https://www.chathamhouse.org/about/structure/international-law-programme/funding>; Russia and Eurasia Programme is one of the Chatham House programmes funded by the Open Society Foundations. For detailed information, see: <https://www.chathamhouse.org/about/structure/russia-eurasia-programme/funding>
431. Rahmi Şeyhoğlu, "Açık Toplum ve Karl Raimund Popper, *TASAV*, Article No. 8 / March 2014, p. 15 http://tasav.org/usr_img/yayinlar/makaleler/makale_15_s_hy_8_popper_Seyhoglu_son2.pdf
432. "İşte Derin Darbenin Kodları", *Milli Gazete*, <http://m.turkiyegazetesi.com.tr/gundem/43541.aspx>
433. Suat Tayfun Toprak, "Medya Bağlamında Renkli Devrimler ve "Arap Baharı" Süreçlerinin Karşılaştırmalı Analizi", *Eskişehir Osman Gazi University, İİBF Journal*, December 2014, 9 (3), p. 234
434. Y. Bostan (2005), "Doğu Avrupa ve Kafkaslar 'da Renkli Devrimler: Süreç analizi", *Ekopolitik*, STK Dosyası, p. 10
435. Banu Avar, *Zemberek* Remzi Kitabevi, 2016, p. 102
436. Banu Avar, *Zemberek* p.106
437. "Soros'un Çocukları Yandı", *Yeni Şafak*, 16 March 2017, <http://www.yenisafak.com/dunya/sorosun-cocuklari-yandi-2628989>
438. George Soros'tan 'Gezi' itirafı, <http://www.star.com.tr/guncel/george-sorostan-gezi-itirafi-haber-1068455/>
439. Mısır Cumhurbaşkanı Sisi İngiltere'de gösterilerle karşılandı, BBC, 5 November 2015, http://www.bbc.com/turkce/haberler/2015/11/151105_sisi_londra_gosteriler
440. Suat Tayfun Toprak, "Medya Bağlamında Renkli Devrimler ve "Arap Baharı" Süreçlerinin Karşılaştırmalı Analizi", *Eskişehir Osman Gazi University, İİBF Journal*, December 2014, 9 (3), p. 240
441. Banu Avar, Yugoslavya Dersleri, November 2010, <http://banuavar.com.tr/yugoslavya-dersleri/>
442. "Paralar Soros'tan mı?", *Yeni Asya*, 15 June 2013, <http://www.yeniasya.com.tr/gundem/paralar-soros-tan-mi-156803>
443. Tony Cartalucci, CIA Coup-College, *Activist Post*, 18 February 2011, <http://www.activistpost.com/2011/02/cia-coup-college.html>
444. Carl Gibson and Steve Horn, "Wikileaks Docs Expose Famed Serbian Activist's Ties to 'Shadow CIA'", *In These Times*, 2 December 2013, http://inthesetimes.com/uprising/entry/15945/wikileaks_docs_expose_famed_serbian_activists_ties_to_shadow_cia
445. Banu Avar, *Zemberek*, Remzi Kitabevi, 2016, p. 89
446. Andrew Korybko, Hybrid Wars: The Indirect Adaptive Approach to Regime Change, Institute For Strategic Studies and Predictions, <https://orientalreview.org/wp-content/uploads/2015/08/AK-Hybrid-Wars-updated.pdf>
447. "ABD'li özel istihbarat kuruluşu Stratfor'dan darbe yönlendirmeleri", *Milliyet*, 28 July 2016, <http://www.milliyet.com.tr/abd-li-ozel-istihbarat-kurulusu-gundem-2285537/>
448. "ABD'li özel istihbarat kuruluşu Stratfor'dan darbe yönlendirmeleri", *Milliyet*
449. "ABD'li özel istihbarat kuruluşu Stratfor'dan darbe yönlendirmeleri", *Milliyet*
450. "WikiLeaks: Stratfor, Gülen cemaatiyle medya ortaklığı için çalıştı", *T24*, 3 March 2012, <http://t24.com.tr/haber/wikileaks-stratfor-gulen-cemaatiyle-medya-ortakligi-icin-calisti,198424>
451. Nihal Bengisu Karaca, "Soros'un İtirafı", *Habertürk*, 12 November 2015, <http://www.haberturk.com/yazarlar/nihal-bengisu-karaca/1152108-sorosun-itirafi>
452. "Açık Toplum Vakfı'ndan Can Pak'e zehir zemberek sözler", *Hürriyet*, 15 August 2013, <http://www.hurriyet.com.tr/acik-toplum-vakfindan-can-pakere-zehir-zemberek-sozler-24510759>
453. Nihal Bengisu Karaca, "Soros'un İtirafı", *Habertürk*, 12 November 2015, <http://www.haberturk.com/yazarlar/nihal-bengisu-karaca/1152108-sorosun-itirafi>
454. Nihal Bengisu Karaca, "Soros'un İtirafı"
455. "O piyanist Ukrayna'da ortaya çıktı", *Hürriyet*, 24 April 2014, <http://www.hurriyet.com.tr/o-piyanist-ukraynada-ortaya-cikti-26268400>
456. "Taksim için atılan bu tweet pes dedirtti!", *Vitrin Haber*, 2 June 2013, <http://www.vitrinhaber.com/gundem/taksim-icin-atilan-bu-tweet-pes-dedirtti-h2911.html>

457. "CNN International'dan Kazlıçeşme fotoğrafı için özür", *Hürriyet*, 15 July 2013, <http://www.hurriyet.com.tr/cnn-internationaldan-kazlicesme-fotografi-icin-ozur-23730158>
458. Doğu Perinçek, *Karen Fogg'un E-Postaları*, Kaynak Yayınları, 2002
459. Doğu Perinçek, *Karen Fogg'un E-Postaları*
460. "Büyüka'daki sır toplantının amacı belli oldu", *Takvim*, 20 July 2017, <http://www.takvim.com.tr/guncel/2017/07/20/buyukadadaki-sir-toplantinin-amaci-belli-oldu>
461. "Büyüka'da 2. gezi toplantısı", *Aksam*, 7 July 2017, <http://www.aksam.com.tr/guncel/buyukadada-2-gezi-toplantisi/haber-640432>
462. "Büyüka'daki ihanet zinciri", *Güneş*, 20 July 2017, <http://www.gunes.com/gundem/buyukada-daki-ihanet-zinciri-805355>
463. "Büyüka'daki ihanet zinciri", *Güneş*
464. Erhan Öztürk, "O gece bu otelde CIA mesaideydi!", *Sabah*, 26 July 2016, <http://www.sabah.com.tr/gundem/2016/07/26/o-gece-bu-otelde-cia-mesaideydi>
465. Erhan Öztürk, "O gece bu otelde CIA mesaideydi!"
466. Graham Fuller, "The Gulen Movement Is Not a Cult — It's One of the Most Encouraging Faces of Islam Today", *Huffington Post*, http://www.huffingtonpost.com/graham-e-fuller/gulen-movement-not-cult_b_11116858.html
467. "Büyüka'daki sır toplantıda yeni detaylar! Otelin arka kısmında", *Internet Haber*, 11 July 2017, <http://www.internethaber.com/buyukadadaki-sir-toplantida-yeni-detaylar-otelin-arka-kisminda-1792058h.htm>
468. "Hillary Clinton's Libyan Fingerprints", *ConsortiumNews*, 7 July 2016, <https://consortiumnews.com/2016/07/07/hillary-clintons-libyan-fingerprints/>
469. Lizzie Dearden, "Arab Spring 'cost affected countries \$830 billion', report claims", *Independent*, 15 December 2015, <http://www.independent.co.uk/news/world/middle-east/arab-spring-cost-affected-countries-830-billion-report-claims-a6774421.html>
470. Banu Avar, *Zemberek*, Remzi Kitabevi, 2016, p. 133
471. "No Early Exit: NATO's Continuing Challenge in Bosnia", *Crisis Group*, 22 May 2001, <http://old.crisisgroup.org/en/regions/europe/balkans/bosnia-herzegovina/110-no-early-exit-natos-continuing-challenge-in-bosnia.html>
472. Michael Barker, "Imperial Crusaders For Global Governance", *Swans*, 20 April 2009, <http://www.swans.com/library/art15/barker18.html>
473. ICG, "Intermediate Sovereignty as a Basis for Resolving the Kosovo Crisis", 9 November 1998. (This report has been prepared on behalf of the group by the Public International Law and Policy Group. This institution is also owned by Carnegie, which was established by Soros.); ICG, "Kosovo: The Road to Peace", 12 March 1999, <https://www.crisisgroup.org/europe-central-asia/balkans/kosovo/kosovo-road-peace>
474. "Milosevic's Aims in War and Diplomacy", *ICG*, 11 May 1999, <https://www.crisisgroup.org/europe-central-asia/balkans/serbia/milosevics-aims-war-and-diplomacy>
475. Tony Cartalucci, "International Crisis Group Sweating over Syria", *Land Destroyer Report*, <http://landdestroyer.blogspot.com/2011/05/international-crisis-group-sweating.html>
476. Bernard Lewis, "The Roots of Muslim Rage", *The Atlantic*, September 1990, <https://www.theatlantic.com/magazine/archive/1990/09/the-roots-of-muslim-rage/304643/>
477. Bernard Lewis, "The Roots of Muslim Rage"
478. "Bernard Lewis", *Eir Strategic Studies*, 25 January 2002, p. 46, http://www.larouchepub.com/eiw/public/2002/eirv29n03-20020125/eirv29n03-20020125_044-samuel_p_huntington.pdf
479. Iran: Crescent of Crisis, *Time*, 15 January 1979, <https://time.com/archive/6853962/iran-the-crescent-of-crisis/>
480. Iran: Crescent of Crisis, *Time*
481. Joseph Brewda, "New Bernard Lewis Plan Will Carve up the Mideast", *EIR strategic Studies*, 30 October 1992, p. 26, http://www.larouchepub.com/eiw/public/1992/eirv19n43-19921030/eirv19n43-19921030_026-new_bernard_lewis_plan_will_carve.pdf
482. Bernard Lewis, "Rethinking the Middle East", *Foreign Affairs*, Fall 1992, <https://www.foreignaffairs.com/articles/middle-east/1992-09-01/rethinking-middle-east>
483. Bernard Lewis, "Rethinking the Middle East"
484. Ralph Peters, Blood Borders: How a Better Middle East Would Look, *Armed Forces Journal*, 1 June 2006, <http://armedforcesjournal.com/blood-borders/>
485. Mahdi Darius Nazemroaya, "Plans for Redrawing the Middle East: The Project for a 'New Middle East'", *Global Research*, 18 November 2006, <http://www.globalresearch.ca/plans-for-redrawing-the-middle-east-the-project-for-a-new-middle-east/3882>
486. Adam Ciralsky, "Tycoon, Contractor, Soldier, Spy", *Vanity Fair*, January 2010, <http://www.vanityfair.com/news/2010/01/blackwater-201001>
487. İsmet Berkan, "Demokrasiden ayrılmadan mücadelenin anlamı...", *Hürriyet*, 22 October 2011, <http://www.hurriyet.com.tr/demokrasiden-ayrilmadan-mucadelenin-anlami-19052169>
488. "Erik Prince gizlice Türkiye'ye gelmiş", *Hedef Halk*, 25 January 2016, <http://www.hedefhalk.com/erik-prince-gizlice-turkiye-ye-gelmis-643770h.htm>
489. Chris McGreal, "Wikileaks reveals video showing US air crew shooting down Iraqi civilians", *The Guardian*, 5 April 2010, <https://www.theguardian.com/world/2010/apr/05/wikileaks-us-army-iraq-attack>
490. "Documented civilian deaths from violence", *Iraq Body Count database*, Retrieved 9 January 2015, <https://www.iraqbodycount.org/database/>
491. Priyanka Boghani, "A Staggering New Death Toll for Syria's War — 470,000", *PBSonline*, 11 February 2016, <http://www.pbs.org/wgbh/frontline/article/a-staggering-new-death-toll-for-syrias-war-470000/>
492. "About 465 thousand persons were killed in 6 years of the Syrian revolution and more than 14 million were

- wounded and displaced", Syrian Observatory for Human Rights, <http://www.syriahr.com/en/?p=62760>
493. William Zinsser, *On Writing Well*, 2016, p. 14
494. "İran tarafından sürekli dile getirilen 'İngiliz Şiiliği' nedir?", *Fars Haber Ajansı*, 20 January 2016, <http://tr.farsnews.com/world/news/13941030000647>
495. Kathryn Spellman, *Religion and Nation; Iranian Local and Transnational Networks in Britain*, Berghahn Books, 2004, Oxford
496. <http://touch.hurseda.net/Dunya/173456-ingiliz-Siiligi-Siyonizm-kadar-tehlikeli.html>
497. İngiliz Şiiliğinin perde arkası (21 May 2015), <http://intizar.web.tr/darut-takrib/haber/1813/ingiliz-siiliginin-perde-arkasi>
498. "Hamaney: Ehl-i Sünnet'e hakaret etmek İngiliz Şiiliği'dir", <http://www.timeturk.com/hamaney-ehl-i-sunnet-e-hakaret-etmek-ingiliz-siiligi-dir/haber-295079>
499. "Makasın İki Ağzı; Amerikan Sünniliği-İngiliz Şiiliği", *Ehl-i Beyt Alimleri Derneği*, 18 December 2016, http://www.ehlibleyalimleri.com/amerikan-sunniliği-ve-ingiliz-siiligi-makasın-iki-agzi-gibiler-_d11340.html
500. "İngiliz Şiiliği en kısa zamanda ortadan kaldırılmalıdır", *İntizar*, 15 March 2015, <http://intizar.web.tr/guncel/haber/1570/ingiliz-siiligi-en-kisa-zamanda-ortadan-kaldirilmalidir#.WZRE-3cjHxQ>
501. "Erdoğan: 'Benim dinim Sünnilik de değildir Şilik de değildir...' ", *Milli Gazete*, 14 April 2016, <http://www.milligazete.com.tr/haber/943983/erdogan-benim-dinim-sunnilik-de-degidir-silik-de-degidir>
502. "Erdoğan: 'Bizim Şilik diye bir dinimiz yok. Bizim Sünnilik diye bir dinimiz de yok'", *Mynet*, 28 April 2016, <http://www.mynet.com/haber/guncel/erdogan-bizim-siilik-diye-bir-dinimiz-yok-bizim-sunnilik-diye-bir-dinimiz-de-yok-2428869-1>
503. Harun Yahya, Attention: British Shiism, *Katheon*, 21 December 2016, <http://katehon.com/article/attention-british-shiism>
504. "Erdoğan: Mezhepcilik fitnedir", *Aljazeera Türk*, 14 April 2016, <http://www.aljazeera.com.tr/haber/erdogan-mezhepcilik-fitnedir>
505. "Ayetullah Arafı: İngiliz Şiiliği Ehl-i Beyt Maarifine Vurulan En Ağır Darbedir", *Ehl-i Beyt Haber*, 2 February 2015, <http://www.ehlibleythaber.net/ayetullah-arafi-ingiliz-siiligi-ehlibeyt-maarifine-vurulan-en-agir-darbedir/>
506. "İngiliz Şiiliğinin İç Yüzünü Araştırma Ulusal Sempozyumu'nun raporu", *İntizar*, 4 May 2016, <http://intizar.web.tr/G%C3%BCncel%20Haberler/haber/2426/ingiliz-siiliginin-ic-yuzunu-arastirma-ulusal-sempozyumunun-raporu#.WXICWdOGPxQ>
507. "İngiliz Şiiliğinin İç Yüzünü Araştırma Ulusal Sempozyumu'nun raporu", *İntizar*
508. "İngiliz Şiiliğinin İç Yüzünü Araştırma Ulusal Sempozyumu'nun raporu", *İntizar*
509. "İngiliz Şiiliğinin İç Yüzünü Araştırma Ulusal Sempozyumu'nun raporu", *İntizar*
510. Eustace Mullins, *The World Order: A Study in Hegemony of Parasitism*, Ezra Pound Institute of Civilization, 1985, p. 48
511. Margaret Fay, Johannes Hengstenberg and Barbara Stuckey, "The Influence of Adam Smith on Marx's Theory of Alienation", *Science and Society*, Vol. 47, Summer 1983, pp. 129-151
512. Bernard Weinraub, "In London, Too, Lenin Is Remembered", *New York Times*, 22 April 1970, <http://www.nytimes.com/1970/04/22/archives/in-london-too-lenin-is-remembered.html>
513. V. I. Lenin, *Materialism and Empirio-criticism Critical Comments on a Reactionary Philosophy*, <https://www.marxists.org/archive/lenin/works/1908/mec/>
514. Drink in the pub where Lenin and Stalin first met, 22 February 2010, <http://www.tiredoflondontiredoflife.com/2010/02/drink-in-pub-where-lenin-and-stalin.html>
515. Alan Sennett, *Revolutionary Marxism in Spain 1930-1937*, Historical Materialism Book, 2014, p. 21
516. Anthony C. Sutton, *Wall Street and the Bolshevik Revolution*, Arlington House, 1974
517. V. I. Lenin, "The Fifth Congress of the Russian Social-Democratic Labour Party", <https://www.marxists.org/archive/lenin/works/1907/5thcon/index.htm>
518. Deanna Spingola, *The Ruling Elite: The Zionist Seizure of World Power*, Trafford Publishing, 2012, p. 575
519. Dr. John Coleman, *Diplomacy by Deception: An Account of the Treasonous Conduct by the Governments of Britain and the United States*, Bridger House Publishers, 1993, p. 132
520. Dr. John Coleman, *Diplomacy by Deception: An Account of the Treasonous Conduct by the Governments of Britain and the United States*, p. 134
521. Trump Just Uncovered Soros' Plot To Start Violent Revolution To Overthrow Him, <http://www.m2voice.com/trump-just-uncovered-soros-plot-start-violent-revolution-overthrow/>
522. Edward R. Pease, *A History of the Fabian Society*. New York: E.P. Dutton & Co., 1916
523. "The History of Essex Hall by Mortimer Rowe, Lindsey Press, 1959, chapter 5". Unitarian.org.uk. Archived from the original on 16 January 2012. Retrieved 2 January 2012
524. Fabian Society, *The Fabian Story*, <http://www.fabians.org.uk/about/the-fabian-story/>
525. "The Fabian Society: a brief history", *The Guardian*, 13 August 2001, <https://www.theguardian.com/politics/2001/aug/13/think-tanks.uk>
526. Kevin Morgan, *Labour Legends and Russian Gold: Bolshevism and the British Left, Part 1*. London: Lawrence and Wishart, 2006; p. 63
527. John Groser (1950), "Does socialism need religion?", *Fabian Tract* No.284, p. 9 <https://digital.library.lse.ac.uk/collections/fabiansociety/tractsubject>
528. William Morris (1903), "Communism", *Fabian Tract* No.113, p. 11-12, <https://digital.library.lse.ac.uk/collections/fabiansociety/tractsubject>
529. Encyclopedi Britannica, *Quintus Fabius Maximus Verrucosus*, <https://www.britannica.com/biography/Quintus-Fabius-Maximus-Verrucosus>
530. Quoted in A.M. McBriar, *Fabian Socialism and English Politics, 1884-1918*. [1962] Cambridge: Cambridge University Press, 1966; p. 9. <http://www.fabians.org.uk/about/the-fabian-story/>

531. "Blair'den popülist siyasete karşı enstitü", Anadolu Ajansı, 2 December 2016, <http://aa.com.tr/tr/dunya/blairden-populist-siyasete-karsi-enstitu/698101?amp=1>
532. Rachel Verdon, *Lyme Disease and the SS Elbrus*, Elderberry Press LLC, Oakland / Oregon, ISBN 978-1-934956-43-4, p. 57
533. Jon B. Perdue, *The War of All the People: The Nexus of Latin American Radicalism and Middle Eastern Terrorism* (1st ed.). Washington, D.C.: Potomac Books., 2012, p. 97, ISBN 1597977047
534. "The Fabian Window", <http://www.lse.ac.uk/alumni/LSEConnect/LSEMagazine/pdf/summer2006/FabianWindow.pdf>
535. "Wit, wisdom and windows", *BBC*, <http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/magazine/4944100.stm>
536. Ioan Ratiu, *The Milner-Fabian Conspiracy: How an International Elite is Taking Over and Destroying Europe, America and the World*, Richmond, Free Europe Books; 1st edition, 2012, ISBN 978-0957426207
537. 1964 Labour Party Manifesto
538. *Fabian News*, September 1897
539. Ioan Ratiu, *The Milner-Fabian Conspiracy: How an International Elite is Taking Over and Destroying Europe, America and the World*, Richmond, Free Europe Books; 1st edition, 2012, ISBN 978-0957426207
540. <https://digital.library.lse.ac.uk/search?q=Darwin>
541. <https://digital.library.lse.ac.uk/search?q=LGBT>
542. Annie Besant, *The Future Socialism*, Bibby's Annual (reprinted by Adyar Pamphlet)
543. Bernard Semmel, *Imperialism and Social Reform: English Social-Imperial Thought 1895-1914* (New York: Anchor, 1968), p. 61
544. Victoria Drey, "Bernard Shaw: 'I can't die without having seen the USSR'", *Russia Beyond*, 26 July 2016, https://www.rbth.com/arts/literature/2016/07/26/bernard-shaw-i-cant-die-without-having-seen-the-ussr_615147
545. Ioan Ratiu, *The Milner-Fabian Conspiracy: How an International Elite is Taking Over and Destroying Europe, America and the World*, Richmond, Free Europe Books; 1st edition, 2012, ISBN 978-0957426207 pp. 85-86
546. B.K. Nehru (Spring 1990), "Socialism at crossroads", *India International Centre Quarterly*, 17 (1): 1-12. JSTOR 23002177
547. Padma Desai and Jagdish Bhagwati (April 1975), "Socialism and Indian economic policy", *World Development*, Vol. 3, Issue 4, pp. 213-221. doi:10.1016/0305-750X(75)90063-7
548. Dunham, William Huse (1975), *From Radicalism to Socialism: Men and Ideas in the Formation of Fabian Socialist Doctrines, 1881-1889*, *History: Reviews of New Books*. Vol. 3, Issue 10, p. 263 <http://www.tandfonline.com/doi/abs/10.1080/03612759.1975.9945148>
549. Michael Barr (March 2000), "Lee Kuan Yew's Fabian Phase", *Australian Journal of Politics & History*, Vol. 46, Issue 1, pp. 110-126, doi:10.1111/1467-8497.00088
550. Amatzia Baram (Spring 2003), "Broken Promises", *Wilson Quarterly*, Woodrow Wilson International Center for Scholars
551. L. M. Kenny (Winter 1963-1964), "The Goal of Arab Unification", *International Journal*. Vol. 19 No 1, pp. 50-61, JSTOR 40198692, doi:10.2307/40198692
552. Kamel S. Abu Jaber (Spring 1966), "Salāmah Mūsā: Precursor of Arab Socialism", *Middle East Journal*, Vol. 20, No 2, pp. 196-206, JSTOR 4323988
553. Amatzia Baram (Spring 2003), "Broken Promises", *Wilson Quarterly*, Woodrow Wilson International Center for Scholars
554. "Fabian Socialism, Get Ready – Like It Or Not, Here It Comes!", *Before It's News*, 23 January 2015, <http://beforeitsnews.com/new-world-order/2015/01/fabian-socialism-get-ready-like-it-or-not-here-it-comes-3586.html>
555. William D.P. Bliss (ed.), *The Encyclopedia of Social Reforms*, 3rd Edition, New York, Funk and Wagnalls Co., 1897, p. 578
556. "Fabian Socialism, Get Ready – Like It Or Not, Here It Comes!", *Before It's News*, 23 January 2015, <http://beforeitsnews.com/new-world-order/2015/01/fabian-socialism-get-ready-like-it-or-not-here-it-comes-3586.html>
557. "Allen West: I've 'Heard' 80 House Democrats Are Communist Party Members", *Huffington Post*, 11 April 2012, http://www.huffingtonpost.com/2012/04/11/allen-west-democrats-communist-party_n_1417279.html
558. Leo Valiani, "Socialismo liberale. Carlo Rosselli, tra Critica Sociale e Fabian Societ", http://www.criticasociale.net/index.php?&lng=ita&function=rivista&pid=page&year=2009&id=0004176&top_nav=archivio_2009& sintesi=1
559. Erik Jones, GianFranco Pasquino, *Italian Politics*, Oxford University Press, 1st Edition, 2015, ISBN 978-0-19-966974-5 p.458
560. Sicilian Fabian Society, <http://www.fabiana.it/blog/?p=1>
561. Mustafa Kemal Atatürk's Words on National Unity and National Sovereignty, TBMM, https://www.tbmm.gov.tr/kultursanat/me_ata_soz.htm
562. Ferit Celal Güven, *Ülkü Journal*, Vol. XII, No 70, 1938, p. 314